















# WATERTOWN'S MILITARY HISTORY.

---

AUTHORIZED BY A VOTE OF THE INHABITANTS  
OF THE TOWN OF WATERTOWN,  
MASSACHUSETTS.

---

PUBLISHED IN 1907, UNDER THE DIRECTION OF A COMMITTEE  
REPRESENTING THE SONS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION,  
AND ISAAC B. PATTEN POST 81, GRAND ARMY OF THE  
REPUBLIC.



BOSTON:  
DAVID CLAPP & SON, PRINTERS,  
291 Congress Street.  
1907.

125 092

CATHOLIC UNIVERSITY OF AMERICA  
RELEASED

F 74  
W 33 W 4

## CONTENTS.

---

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS . . . . .	xiii
PREFACE . . . . .	xv
COLONIAL WARS . . . . .	I
A peaceful meeting between English Settlers and the Watertown Indians in 1630.	
Early preparations for self-defence.	
Night Guards established in April, 1631.	
A Council of War appointed in 1634.	
Roster of the Second Regiment, and Watertown's first company . . . . .	2
The Pequod War in 1636.	
First Muster on Boston Common in 1639.	
KING PHILIP'S WAR . . . . .	3
Capt. Richard Beers of Watertown killed at Northfield.	
Capt. Nathaniel Davenport's company of Watertown men . . . . .	4
The Sudbury fight.	
Petition of Daniel Warren and Joseph Peirce for recom- pense for services at Sudbury . . . . .	5
Assignment of wages to Watertown soldiers . . . . .	7
Soldiers' land grants . . . . .	8
Sketch of Capt. Hugh Mason . . . . .	9
Cost of King Philip's War.	
French and Indian Wars . . . . .	10
THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR . . . . .	12
Watertown town records.	
The town votes to discourage the importation of British goods.	
Many citizens petition for a town meeting to agree upon measures for a redress of grievances . . . . .	13
Resolutions against violations of constitutional rights and privileges . . . . .	14
Protest against unjust taxation . . . . .	15
Action in regard to the destruction of tea in Boston har- bor . . . . .	16



Boycott on the use of tea in Watertown.	
The town appropriates £20 for purchase of powder, balls and flints . . . . .	17
Voted to order the Militia Company to drill two hours each week . . . . .	18
Capt. Jonathan Brown chosen as representative to the Provincial Congress; also John Remington and Samuel Fisk . . . . .	19
No more money to be paid by the town into the province treasury.	
£20 appropriated for mounting two cannon in town.	
The town votes to sustain the acts of the Continental Congress . . . . .	20
Officers of the Train chosen.	
Military officers selected . . . . .	21
Training expenses allowed . . . . .	22
Dorothy Coolidge's bill for rum, and John Draper's bill for bread, used by the men in the Lexington fight, paid by the town . . . . .	23
The citizens of Watertown vote to stand by and defend with their lives and estates the Declaration of Independence of the thirteen colonies.	
Measures adopted for raising money and soldiers . . . . .	24
Form of tax for war expense . . . . .	25
Pay allowed to soldiers . . . . .	26
Citizens reimbursed for payments on account of War . . . . .	27
Committee chosen to provide for soldiers' families . . . . .	30
The town opposes the quartering of Burgoyne's officers here . . . . .	31
Bounties granted to Continental soldiers; £500 appropriated . . . . .	32
Payments to soldiers . . . . .	33
Appropriation of £2443 for soldiers . . . . .	36
Measures for raising soldiers . . . . .	39
The sum of £12,000 voted to raise men and procure clothing for the army . . . . .	41
Granted £3000 to buy four horses; also £6000 additional for hiring men.	
£15,000 granted to secure soldiers . . . . .	42
£24,000 to purchase beef . . . . .	43
Seventy-five paper dollars for one of silver.	
New Tender of money act not approved by the town . . . . .	44
Voted to favor revival of lately repealed Tender act . . . . .	45
Town collectors ordered to receive no more old currency for taxes, but new money or hard coin . . . . .	46
£100 to secure beef.	
\$800 to hire men . . . . .	47
The town's stock of ammunition . . . . .	48
Events leading to the Revolution . . . . .	49

THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS . . . . .	50
It meets at Watertown April 22, 1775.	
The selectmen allow the use of the Meeting House for its sessions . . . . .	51
Committee appointed to take depositions in regard to the Battle of Lexington.	
Resolved to raise an army of 30,000 men.	
Dr. Joseph Warren chosen president.	
Voted that 600 enlistment papers be printed, and Com- mittee on Supplies empowered to impress horses or teams.	
Active preparations for defence . . . . .	52
Address to the people of Great Britain adopted . . . . .	53
A powerful army the colonists' only hope . . . . .	54
Letter read from John Hancock.	
Aid voted to the 5000 indigent people of Boston . . . . .	55
Supplies furnished Col. Benedict Arnold . . . . .	56
The Receiver General empowered to borrow £100,000.	
Pay assigned to the Train Band . . . . .	57
Remonstrance to Gen. Gage adopted . . . . .	58
Postal rates established.	
Letter sent to the Indians, asking them to raise a com- pany . . . . .	59
Advice in relation to a civil government asked of the Continental Congress.	
Lady Frankland's trip from Hopkinton to Boston . . . . .	60
Committee of Safety chosen.	
Gen. Artemas Ward appointed Commander in Chief.	
Gen. Ward recommends large supplies for the army . . . . .	61
THIRD PROVINCIAL CONGRESS . . . . .	62
Mr. Edwards is admonished for calling the Committee of Safety "a pack of sappy-headed fellows" . . . . .	63
Rations allotted to soldiers.	
Appeal to the Continental Congress.	
Proclamation by Gen. Gage, calling the Colonists rebels, and declaring martial law . . . . .	64
A vigorous reply to Gen. Gage.	
Committee report on profanation of the Sabbath, as one of the prevailing sins of the day.	
Dr. Joseph Warren chosen Major General.	
Hon. James Warren elected President of Congress.	
A day of fasting and prayer . . . . .	65
GENERAL WASHINGTON IN WATERTOWN . . . . .	66
His reception and entertainment along the route.	
Greeting by Congress.	
Gen. Washington's response . . . . .	67
Gen. Charles Lee's reply to an address of welcome . . . . .	68
Closing days of the Provincial Congress . . . . .	69

General Court of Massachusetts organized.	
Trial of Benjamin Church for treason; his conviction and death.	
THE MARSHALL FOWLE HOUSE . . . . .	70
Occupied by the Honorable Council in 1775 and 1776.	
History of the house.	
Sketch of Gen. Joseph Warren . . . . .	71
Lady Washington entertained.	
Sketch of Dr. James Warren . . . . .	72
Members of the Council.	
SOLDIERS OF THE REVOLUTION . . . . .	73
Watertown's condition in 1775.	
Assessors' list, showing names and estates of taxpayers.	
THE LEXINGTON ALARM . . . . .	77
Gen. Gage sends out Lieut. Col. Smith with 800 troops.	
Battles at Lexington and Concord; retreat of British to Boston.	
Watertown's creditable part; Joseph Coolidge killed .	78
Muster roll of Capt. Barnard's Watertown company.	
BATTLE OF BUNKER HILL . . . . .	81
Col. Thomas Gardner, being mortally wounded, was succeeded by Col. William Bond of Watertown.	
Capt. Abner Craft's company was in this 37th Regiment.	
Names of the officers and men in the Watertown company.	
BATTLES OF THE REVOLUTION AND LEADING EVENTS .	83
WASHINGTON AT DORCHESTER HEIGHTS . . . . .	85
Pay Roll giving the names of the Watertown militia company that took part.	
SOLDIERS OF LATER BATTLES . . . . .	87
Hardships and discouragements.	
Alphabetical list of soldiers who served in the Revolution, as taken from the State Archives . . . . .	88
JONATHAN BROWN'S PAYMENTS . . . . .	105
Sketch of Capt. Brown.	
His payments, as Town Treasurer, for war services and supplies.	
BOND'S LIST OF SOLDIERS . . . . .	109
Compiled from his Genealogical History of Watertown.	
Men who served before and during the Revolution and Shay's Rebellion.	
THE SCRAP BOOK . . . . .	116
Selections mainly from Rev. Edward A. Rand's scrap books.	
Dorothy Coolidge's Tavern.	
Paul Revere in Lexington . . . . .	117



The Battle of Lexington . . . . .	118
The Battle of Bunker Hill.	
The Watertown Meeting House . . . . .	119
Robert Harrington . . . . .	120
Marking Patriots' Graves.	
The Galen Street Bridge . . . . .	121
The Indians of Watertown . . . . .	122
She captured a Redcoat.	
A Colonial Newspaper . . . . .	123
Captain John Fowle . . . . .	124
The Powder House.	
Paul Revere House . . . . .	125
The Stone Family.	
The late Rev. Edward A. Rand . . . . .	126
Story of the Watertown Seal.	
General Warren in Watertown . . . . .	127
<b>THE CIVIL WAR . . . . .</b>	<b>129</b>
The War of 1812 and that with Mexico not popular in Massachusetts.	
Great excitement when Fort Sumter was fired upon, April 12, 1861.	
The Sixth Regiment starts for Washington, April 17.	
Watertown people cheer the Sixth Regiment at Newton and decide to form a company.	
<b>CIVIL WAR RECORDS . . . . .</b>	<b>130</b>
Special town meeting held April 23, 1861; Miles Pratt moderator.	
Stirring resolutions adopted in support of the Union cause, and pledging faith to care for the families of volunteers.	
Voted to borrow \$5000 and to raise and equip a company, allowing a bounty of \$30 to each volunteer . . . . .	131
July 10, 1862, voted to pay a bounty of \$75 to volunteers under call of July 7.	
Bounty increased to \$100 . . . . .	132
Selectmen's report of Watertown's enlistments and war payments up to Dec., 1862.	
\$400 appropriated for reception to Co. K, Fifth Regiment . . . . .	133
Bounty of \$150 voted.	
\$7000 appropriated for filling town quotas.	
<b>SOLDIERS OF THE CIVIL WAR . . . . .</b>	<b>135</b>
Watertown's territory, population and wealth in 1860.	
Where Co. K was encamped and fed by the town.	
<b>SOLDIERS' RECORD, TOWN OF WATERTOWN . . . . .</b>	<b>136</b>
By William H. Ingraham, Town Clerk.	
Roll of Honor.	
Roster of Co. K, Sixteenth Regiment.	

Soldiers added to the company after the regiment left the state . . . . .	138
Death of Chaplain Arthur B. Fuller at Fredericksburg	139
The town's quota as filled July 7, 1862.	
Volunteers for three years allowed under call for 300,000 men . . . . .	140
Quota of 9 months' men, Aug. 4, 1862, in Co. K, Fifth Regiment.	
Watertown men in other commands . . . . .	141
<b>RECRUITING COMMITTEE'S REPORT . . . . .</b>	<b>142</b>
President Lincoln calls for 500,000 men, and a draft ordered, if necessary, in Sept., 1864.	
Watertown appoints a Recruiting Committee to fill quota.	
The town appropriates \$5000 and citizens subscribe over \$13,000 to pay for recruits . . . . .	143
Names of enlisted men.	
Names of substitutes . . . . .	144
Quota is filled, with three to spare.	
<b>CIVIL WAR SERVICE . . . . .</b>	<b>145</b>
First Regiment Infantry (3 yrs.)	
Second " " (3 yrs.) . . . . .	146
Third Battalion Rifles (3 mos.)	
Fifth Regiment Infantry (3 mos.) . . . . .	147
Fifth " " (9 mos.) Co. K of Watertown was in this regiment. <sup>1</sup>	
Fifth Regiment Infantry (100 days) . . . . .	152
Ninth " " . . . . .	153
Eleventh " " . . . . .	154
Twelfth " " . . . . .	155
Thirteenth " " . . . . .	156
Fifteenth " " . . . . .	
Sixteenth " " including Co. K of Watertown	157
Seventeenth Regiment Infantry . . . . .	164
Eighteenth " " . . . . .	
Nineteenth " " . . . . .	165
Twentieth " " . . . . .	
Twenty-third " " . . . . .	166
Twenty-fourth " " . . . . .	167
Twenty-eighth " " . . . . .	
Twenty-ninth " " . . . . .	168
Thirtieth " " . . . . .	169
Thirty-second " " . . . . .	
Thirty-third " " . . . . .	170
Thirty-fifth " " . . . . .	171
Thirty-eighth " " . . . . .	172
Thirty-ninth " " . . . . .	
Fortieth " " . . . . .	173
Forty-second " " (100 days). . . . .	174

Forty-third Regiment Infantry (9 mos.) . . .	175
Forty-fourth " " (9 mos.) . . .	
Forty-seventh " " (9 mos.) . . .	176
Fiftieth " " (9 mos.) . . .	
Fifty-third " " (9 mos.) . . .	177
Fifty-fourth " " . . .	
Fifty-sixth " " . . .	178
Fifty-seventh " " . . .	
Fifty-ninth " " . . .	179
Sixtieth " " (100 days)	
First Regiment Cavalry.	
Second " " . . . . .	181
Third " " . . . . .	182
Fourth " " . . . . .	
First Battalion Frontier Cavalry . . . . .	183
Second Battery Light Artillery . . . . .	184
Fourth " " " . . . . .	185
Seventh " " " . . . . .	
Eleventh " " " (9 mos.) . . . . .	
" " " " (3 yrs.) . . . . .	186
Twelfth " " " . . . . .	
Thirteenth " " " . . . . .	187
Fifteenth " " " . . . . .	
Sixteenth " " " . . . . .	
First Battalion Heavy " . . . . .	
First Regiment " " . . . . .	188
Second " " " . . . . .	
Third " " " . . . . .	189
WATERTOWN'S QUOTA OF COLORED TROOPS . . . . .	191
"The Colored Troops fought nobly."	
Most of them were enlisted in Southern States, at a bounty of \$125 each.	
WATERTOWN MEN WHO WERE CREDITED TO OTHER STATES . . . . .	193
VETERAN RESERVE CORPS . . . . .	195
SOLDIERS OF THE REGULAR ARMY . . . . .	196
THE ORDNANCE CORPS . . . . .	197
Those connected with the Watertown Arsenal.	
WATERTOWN'S NAVAL RECORD . . . . .	200
Results and close of the Civil War . . . . .	207
THE WAR WITH SPAIN . . . . .	208
The Battleship Maine blown up in Havana Harbor on night of Feb. 15, 1898.	
War begun in April.	
Calls for 200,000 volunteers.	
Admiral Dewey destroys the Spanish fleet at Manila Bay.	



Admiral Cervera's Spanish fleet destroyed in Cuba, by Admirals Sampson and Schley.	
Losses and results of the war.	
Watertown men who took part in the war.	
THE VETERANS OF POST 81 . . . . .	211
Organization of the Post in 1871.	
Sketch of Rev. Arthur B. Fuller . . . . .	212
Record of Isaac B. Patten, for whom the Post was named.	
Halls occupied by Post 81.	
Memorial Day observances . . . . .	213
Testimonial to Adjutant John E. Bradlee.	
Reception to the Patten family.	
Income from fairs and legacies for charitable purposes	214
Patriotic exercises in the Public Schools.	
The Post adopts resolutions in support of the war against Spain, and keeps its flag flying during the whole war.	
Reunions of the Veterans . . . . .	215
Rev. Edward A. Rand, associate member, sketch.	
Record of Rev. William H. Savage's military service.	
List of officers for 1907 . . . . .	216
Commanders of Post 81.	
Alphabetical list of those who have joined the Post up to 1907, giving their war record.	
Notes about Post 81 . . . . .	230
Photograph of Post 81 . . . . .	231
SONS OF VETERANS . . . . .	232
Organization and charter members of 1894.	
List of Commanders . . . . .	233
Officers for 1907.	
Members from 1894 to 1907 . . . . .	234
THE WOMAN'S RELIEF CORPS . . . . .	235
Charter members.	
Original officers.	
Its Presidents up to 1906.	
Members in 1906 . . . . .	236
Outline of the excellent work of the Corps . . . . .	237
WATERTOWN CHAPTER, D. A. R. . . . .	238
Organized in January, 1898.	
Brief history of the Chapter, showing its patriotism and public spirit.	
List of Charter Members . . . . .	239
Original officers chosen.	
Membership of the Chapter in 1907, and names of Revolutionary ancestors.	
WATERTOWN WOMEN OF 1861—1865 . . . . .	241
The churches closed on Sunday, July 31, 1862, after the second Battle of Bull Run, and the women met in the Town Hall, to prepare lint and bandages for wounded soldiers.	

President Lincoln's letter of thanks to Watertown people.	
THE FIRST VOLUNTEER . . . . .	242
Interview with Sergt. Samuel F. Stearns of Watertown.	
His record of 3 years and 8 months' service.	
" Fighting Joe " Hooker's letter to Gov. Andrew on death of Col. Wyman . . . . .	243
CAPTAIN BANKS' DIARY . . . . .	245
Sketch of war events he noted in 1862.	
THE COOLIDGE MONUMENT . . . . .	247
Erected in the Arlington Street cemetery, in honor of Joseph Coolidge of Watertown, who was killed in the Battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775.	
Dedication services, May 29, 1875.	
Sketch of Joseph Coolidge.	
THE SOLDIERS' MONUMENT . . . . .	248
In memory of the men who served in the Civil War.	
Dedicated with impressive services on Oct. 31, 1889.	
Description of the monument.	
SOLDIERS' GRAVES IN WATERTOWN CEMETERIES . . . . .	250
Names of those whose memory is kept fresh in mind with flags and flowers, by Post 81, on each annually recurring Memorial Day.	
Arlington Street Cemetery.	
Common Street Cemetery.	
St. Patrick's Cemetery . . . . .	252
Ridgelawn Cemetery.	
WATERTOWN IN 1907 . . . . .	253
Its remarkable growth in population and wealth since 1861.	
New school buildings erected.	
The Charles River improvements.	
Mount Auburn Street widened, at a cost of \$100,000 . . . . .	254
The water system purchased for \$420,000.	
Sewerage system installed.	
Great growth of the debt and in the cost of maintenance of town departments.	
Appropriations compared for 1869 and 1906, showing many new expenses.	
Change in the character of the population . . . . .	256
The Public Library and its benefactors.	
Advancement of the public schools . . . . .	257
Conservative management of the Water department.	
Excellent work of the Board of Health.	
Public parks a crowning glory of the town.	
The Fire and Police departments in new quarters.	
Highways better cared for than ever before.	

Measures of relief for those in need broadened . . . 258  
 The peril to shade trees from moths and beetles.  
 A liberal spirit shown by Nation and Town toward the  
 Veterans of the Civil War and the War with Spain.  
 List of the town officers of Watertown for 1907.

INDEX OF PERSONS . . . . . 261



## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

---

1.	PLAN OF THE OLD MEETING HOUSE IN 1836 The First Parish Church.	12
2.	THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS MEMORIAL . . . . Tablet at the corner of Mount Auburn and Com- mon Streets, Watertown.	50
3.	HOME OF THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS IN 1775 . . Exterior of the First Parish Church. Drawn by Charles Brigham, Architect, from description.	62
4.	GENERAL WASHINGTON ON HORSEBACK . . . . Statue in the Boston Public Garden.	66
5.	THE MARSHALL FOWLE HOUSE, WATERTOWN, IN 1907 . . . . .	70
6.	JONATHAN BROWN'S BILL FOR SERVICE IN THE PRO- VINCIAL CONGRESS . . . . .	105
7.	DOROTHY COOLIDGE'S TAVERN . . . . . Remodeled in 1840 by John Brigham. Previously it had a low hip roof, and no ells.	116
8.	MAJOR GENERAL JOSEPH WARREN . . . . .	118
9.	THE OLD BRIDGE OVER THE CHARLES RIVER AT WATERTOWN . . . . . Easterly view, showing the appearance just be- fore its removal in 1906.	121
10.	PAUL REVERE'S MEMORIAL . . . . . Tablet on Watertown Street, Watertown.	125
11.	THE TOWN SEAL . . . . . Designed by Charles Brigham, Architect.	126
12.	GENERAL WARREN'S MEMORIAL . . . . . Tablet at the corner of Mount Auburn and Mar- shall Streets, Watertown.	128
13.	THE WATERTOWN TOWN HALL IN 1907 . . . .	130
14.	CALL FOR 500,000 TROOPS . . . . .	134
15.	THE SPRING HOTEL IN WATERTOWN . . . . . Where Co. K was boarded by the Town in June, 1861. Until 1890, a large open yard, sheds and stable were at the right of building.	136

16.	LAST CALL BEFORE THE DRAFT . . . . .	142
17.	RECEPTION OF CO. K, CAPTAIN CRAFTS, MASS. FIFTH REGIMENT . . . . .	149
18.	PORTRAIT OF CAPT. JOSEPH CRAFTS . . . . .	150
19.	RECEPTION OF CO. K, SIXTEENTH REGIMENT, MASS. VOL., JULY 19, 1864 . . . . .	159
20.	CHARTER OF POST 81, G. A. R. . . . .	211
21.	PORTRAIT OF ISAAC B. PATTEN . . . . .	212
22.	A LOUISIANA REBEL MUSKET . . . . . Captured, and carved with a penknife, by U. S. Private R. T. Woodward, in 1862.	230
23.	PHOTOGRAPH OF POST 81 . . . . .	232
24.	PRESIDENT LINCOLN'S LETTER, OF SEPT. 5, 1862 . . . . .	241
25.	PORTRAIT OF SAMUEL F. STEARNS IN 1861 . . . . . Watertown's First Volunteer.	242
26.	THE COOLIDGE MONUMENT . . . . .	247
27.	THE SOLDIERS' MONUMENT . . . . .	248
28.	CAPT. MOSES WARREN'S MEMORIAL . . . . . In the Common Street Cemetery, Watertown.	250

## PREFACE.

---

THE beginning of this book is the last part to be written and printed. Nearly six years ago, at the annual town meeting of March, 1902, the following article in the warrant was acted upon favorably :

“To see if the Town will vote to authorize the Sons of the American Revolution, and Isaac B. Patten Post, 81, G. A. R., to publish an Army and Navy Register for the Town of Watertown, and appropriate the sum of \$300 therefor.”

A chapter of the S. A. R. was then in existence in Watertown, of which Rev. Edward A. Rand was president, and it was through his efforts that the appropriation was made and the work started.

A committee of six was appointed as follows : Rev. Edward A. Rand, Alberto F. Haynes and George A. Alden, these three representing the Chapter ; Captain William H. Benjamin, Captain Orlando W. Dimick, and T. Frank Holmes, selected by Post 81, G. A. R.

Rev. Mr. Rand served as chairman of the committee until the time of his death in 1903. Since then Alberto F. Haynes has acted as chairman. Captain William H. Benjamin has been the treasurer. William H. Potter was chosen to fill the vacancy caused by Rev. Mr. Rand's death. Mr. Alden moved away from the town quite a while ago, but his place on the committee has not been filled.

The services of Willie M. Russell were secured and he worked with an earnest purpose in gathering from the town and state archives, and other sources, the records of military services performed by Watertown men, or in behalf of this town. Then came his death, leaving the completion of the task to the committee.

An endeavor has been made to do this work well, yet it is not expected that the book will be found to be free from imperfections. It has been a long, laborious, loving task, with the one object in view of permanently recording the patriotic story of a town that has been foremost in the creation and preservation of the Union; and of those individuals who have volunteered their services, and risked their lives on the battlefield, as duly accredited representatives of the town.

The ranks of these Veterans are thinning fast, but their record will live to inspire the minds of new generations with gratitude for what has been accomplished, and an ambition to keep free from stain the good name of Our Country; its beautiful flag ever honored.

Credit has been given in different parts of the book to many of those persons from whom material was obtained. The Colonial period, including King Philip's War, was described in part from Bodge's collation of facts, as taken from the Archives. Further data was obtained from the work entitled Regiments and Armories of Massachusetts. Bond's History of Watertown has been freely drawn upon. In addition to the archives of this State, information has come from those of New York, Missouri and Michigan, in response to letters sent by Captain William H. Benjamin.

Watertown people have assisted in various ways. Charles F. Fitz, whose time has been freely given in preparing for publication the volumes of town records, has helped in making the index for this Military History. Charles A. Stearns has furnished valuable material, and his wife spent many days in culling out from faded manuscripts at the State House the record of Revolutionary patriots, whose names appear herein.

The scope of the work has been broadened, to include cuts of old war posters, and pictures of houses and places, intimately connected with military affairs. George P. Osborn of Watertown has prepared these illustrations with excellent skill and much care.

The Committee is indebted to the printers, David Clapp & Son, whose experience in this line of historical printing has been of wide extent, for the general accuracy of the composition and presswork.

It was not expected that the original appropriation of \$300 would suffice to complete the publication. In March, 1903, the town voted \$500 additional, and in March, 1906, it added \$200 more, but this is not quite enough. The book has expanded greatly from what was at first contemplated; this was due to a desire to preserve the memory of men and places of more than ordinary importance in the history of Watertown.

That it may merit the approval of the Town, and prove to be worth what it has cost in money and time, is the earnest hope of the Committee.

ALBERTO F. HAYNES.  
WILLIAM H. BENJAMIN.  
T. FRANK HOLMES.  
ORLEND W. DIMICK.  
WILLIAM H. POTTER.





# WATERTOWN'S MILITARY HISTORY.

---

## COLONIAL WARS.

NEITHER Indian massacre nor battle scene has stained the soil of Watertown since it was founded peacefully in 1630. Upon the Town Seal is a picturesque representation of the first meeting between an English settler and an American Indian, each bearing in his hand a welcome gift for the other, a loaf of bread being exchanged for a fish. The banks of Charles river were a favorite home for the Red Man, who found game in the virgin forest, fish in the unpolluted stream, and cooling drink in the spring-fed brooks. Many relics of his abiding place have been found. Stone arrow-heads and other weapons, and primitive utensils, were strewn by the river side. Graves reopened have disclosed aboriginal skulls and bones.

Yet peaceful as the scene appears, it was a fatal meeting for the Indian. He has disappeared forever from the place of his natural inheritance on these Eastern shores, now the home of the descendants of that foreigner whom he welcomed then, and of other restless wanderers from across the sea to New England.

And while Watertown has not disclosed a bloody battlefield, it has been the starting place and sponsor of movements which maintained the power of the early settler, established his independence, and ultimately led to the formation of a new Republic which has become the noblest that the world has ever seen.

In a new, wild country it became immediately necessary to prepare for self defence. As early as April 12, 1631, watches or night guards were established in Watertown and Dorchester, heavy penalties being fixed against the discharge of firearms after the watch was set. Every musketeer was required to keep ready a pound of powder, twenty bullets and twelve feet of match,—a flaxen cord soaked in a solution of saltpetre.

In September, 1634, Gov. John Winthrop, John Haynes, John Humphrey and John Endicott were appointed a Council of War. In the following March the Council was increased in number. Martial law was practically established, and the towns were ordered to build magazines within a month.

In 1636, the military force of this jurisdiction was formed into three regiments. Following is the roster of the Second Regiment, the first organization with which Watertown was connected :

Col. John Haynes, Cambridge; Lieut.-Col. Roger Harlakenden, 1636; Charlestown, Capt. Roger Sedgwick, 1636-7; Newtowne, Capt. George Cooke, Lieut. William Spencer, Ensign Samuel Shepard, 1636; Watertowne, Capt. William Jennison, 1636-7; Concord, Lieut. Simon Willard, 1636-7; Dedham, no officers mentioned.

The first Indian outbreak of note, the Pequod War, originated, it is said, in the murder of a Watertown resident, John Oldham, at Block Island, in July, 1636. He was an able but turbulent man, who after causing trouble at Plymouth removed to Watertown, where he was admitted a freeman, May 18, 1631. He served as the town's Representative in 1634, and the same year, Apr. 1, was granted by the General Court 500 acres of land in Watertown.

The great farm lay between Waltham Plain and Stoney Brook, was bounded on the south-east by Charles River, and included Mount Feake. Cruising about with two Indians and two English lads, he ran into Block Island, where his vessel was boarded by a large body of Indians, by whom he was killed.

The settlers resolved to avenge his death, and Massachusetts agreed to raise 160 men to be sent under command of Capt. Patrick of Watertown, who with John Underhill had been brought over as a military instructor for the new colony. Underhill was an able, efficient officer, who did meritorious service in the Pequod War, but Patrick was of a dissolute character and of little worth as a soldier. In fact so nearly was the war over before his force was ready that it was not called into active service.

Gov. Winthrop in his diary had this to say of Capt. Patrick: "He was entertained of us out of Holland, where he was a common soldier of the Prince's guard, to exercise our men. We made him a Captain and maintained him. Afterwards he was admitted to the church in Watertown and made a freeman. But he grew very proud and vicious, for although he had a wife of his own, a good Dutch woman, yet he despised her and followed after other women."

This haughty, insolent, immoral officer met a violent death, being shot through the head by the leader of the Dutch on account of his treachery in matters pending between the Dutch and the Indians.

The first general muster was held on Boston Common, then a cow pasture, May 6, 1639, with two regiments, 1000 men, in the field. It was the beginning of a series of May trainings which for many years served to keep the musketeers in good trim, while affording joy unapproachable for the small boys. To the red-cheeked sweetheart and the fond mother it was a highly-colored season of rejoicing. 'Lecture cake, peculiar to this season, held its fame and special flavor nearly down to modern times. Nevertheless, those were serious days when firearms were carried to church, and the early settlers were constantly apprehensive of an attack by their restless dusky neighbors. Yet for nearly forty

years after the Pequod War there was comparative freedom from such attacks, except in isolated cases. English settlements were gradually pushed inward from the coast, until finally the Indians made a savage assault on Swansea, opening the bloody and fierce King Philip's War.

### KING PHILIP'S WAR.

To the imagination of childhood, as awakened and fed by the school histories, King Philip, son of Massasoit, appears as one of the most picturesque chieftains of those thrilling times. There were in the Massachusetts Colony, in 1675, about 22,000 settlers, as estimated, while roaming through the forests of Massachusetts, Connecticut and Rhode Island were some 20,000 Indians. The total number of settlers in what are now known as the six New England states was about 50,000.

King Philip, with a band of the Wampanoags, began the war at Swansea, June 24, 1675, which resulted in a general uprising that spread through New England, lasted for fourteen months, and ended with the death of King Philip, near his home in Mount Hope, now Bristol, R. I., at the hands of an Indian who was fighting as an ally of the Plymouth soldiers. The Massachusetts Historical Society has the lock and the Plymouth Society keeps the barrel of the gun with which the red chieftain was shot.

Hadley, Deerfield, Northfield and other settlements had been practically wiped out by the Indians.

Watertown assisted bravely in this the first serious conflict of Colonial days. Captain Richard Beers, one of its original proprietors, who had been admitted freeman Mar. 16, 1636-7, lost his life near Northfield, Sept. 4, 1675, and about twenty out of his company of thirty-six men were killed in an Indian ambushade. He was an important man in the community, serving as selectman nearly the whole period from 1644 to 1675, and as representative for thirteen years. He was also an innkeeper in the town, recommended to the court for that position in October, 1654. Those were days of respectability, sociability and jollity at the inn or tavern, which became second only to the church as an institution of the town, while affording special opportunities for the discussion of measures to preserve the public safety, as well as furnishing fuel to keep at a bright glow the martial spirit of those troublous times. John Harrington of Watertown was badly wounded in the Northfield fight, under Capt. Beers, but escaped and lived to a good old age. John Sherman of this town, progenitor of a family whose branches have spread throughout the country, culminating in the military glory of Gen. William Tecumseh Sherman of the Civil War, served in Capt. Mosely's company, was wounded while fighting the Indians in Rhode Island, and was temporarily left in that State under the care of soldiers.

Major Willard marched from Watertown, arriving at Groton, Mar. 14, 1775, only to find that the town had been just previously

abandoned. Capt. Nathaniel Davenport's Company, which marched against the Narragansets, were mainly Watertown and Cambridge men, to whom he made a very civil speech, and whom he allowed to choose their own sergeants. It was the Fifth Company of the Massachusetts Regiment. Capt. Davenport was killed by the Indians, Dec. 19, and was succeeded by Lieut. Edward Tyng, who held command during the rest of the campaign.

In the great Fort fight, Dec. 19, 1675, under Capt. Davenport, John Hagar of Watertown was slain and Nathaniel Healy and Isaac Learned, same town, were wounded. Following is a list of Watertown men who were impressed for this company: Daniell Warrein, sr., John Bigulah, sr., Nathaniel Healy, Joseph Tayntor, Jr., John Whettney, sr., George Herrington, James Cutting, William Hagar, jr., John Parkhurst, Michael Flagg, Jacob Bullard, Isaac Learned, Joseph Wright, George Dill, Jonathan Smith, Willyam Price, jr., Nathaniell Sangar, Moses Whettney, Enoch Sawtell, John Bright, John Hastings, John Bacon, John Chadwick, John Windham, Ben. Douse, Nath. Barsham, John Barnard, Ephraim Gearffield and Joseph Smith. The company numbered seventy-five men. Substitutes often appear for those impressed.

It was a season of great excitement and general alarm for Watertown, as King Philip and his warriors came to the very borders of this town, inflamed by passion, jealousy, and the fierce determination to root out the foreign invaders, whom, as it seemed to them, they had untimely welcomed, and whose hands they had unwisely clasped in friendship. Watertown at that period comprised about 29,000 acres of territory, extending from Cambridge to Sudbury, and comprising what is now Weston, Waltham, Lincoln, Belmont, and parts of Newton and Cambridge. It is now about one-thirteenth of its original size. So insecure did the settlement feel that General Daniel Denison, in a letter of Mar. 27, 1676, recommended the building of a stockade from Watertown to the Sudbury river. No time was allowed for this before a serious blow was struck at Sudbury, and afterwards it was not needed.

News arriving of the advance of the Indians upon Marlboro, where Capt. Brocklebank was the garrison commander with only a small force to hold the enemy in check, reinforcements were hurriedly sent from Boston under command of Capt. Wadsworth. When the latter arrived in Marlboro he was informed that the Indians with King Philip at their head were headed for Sudbury. Captain Wadsworth immediately retraced his steps, although his men were weary from hard day and night marching. He was accompanied by Capt. Brocklebank and a few men who could be spared from Marlboro. The forenoon of the next day, April 21, this force of about fifty Colonists met the Indians at Sudbury, were decoyed into an ambuscade in the woods of Green Hill, South Sudbury, and were surrounded by an overwhelming force of savages. The Colonists fought well, but were forced by a forest fire to retreat, and about two-thirds of them were massacred. A



granite monument, erected by the town and dedicated Nov. 23, 1852, states that Capt. Samuel Wadsworth of Milton, Capt. Brocklebank of Rowley, Lieut. Sharp of Brookline, and twenty-six others were slain.

In the meantime the inhabitants of Sudbury were gathered in the various garrison houses, nobly defending themselves against from 1000 to 1500 Indians, whom they kept at bay. Companies from Concord and Watertown hastened that morning to their relief. The Concord men, twelve in number, also were attacked by the Indians in ambush and ten of them killed.

Watertown sent a company of about forty men, who encountered about noon, after a march of ten miles from Watertown, some 200 Indians. With the aid of the few colonists of that section the Watertown company forced the savages to retreat to the west side of the river, whence they were unable to return, the bridge and causeway being strongly guarded. Near the west shore of the river, not far from the bridge, was located the Haynes garrison house, which was so fiercely beset that its occupants were in extreme danger, although they escaped serious harm, and finally, by brave sallies, drove their assailants away.

The main body of King Philip's command, possibly 1000 strong, had attacked Capt. Wadsworth's men at Green Hill. The Watertown company boldly pushed across the river for the purpose of reinforcing Capt. Wadsworth. It was a vain attempt, on account of the great body of Indians encountered, and the English retreated to the Goodnow garrison. The shadows of night fell on the scene of battle, bringing the conflict to a final conclusion; for when the morning light returned, the Indians, led in retreat as in attack by their monarch of the woods, King Philip, had vanished, never to reappear under similar conditions in Sudbury or vicinity. Then the Watertown soldiers took part in the sad and solemn duty of burying the scalped and otherwise mutilated victims of the conflict.

A homely, but no doubt accurate, statement of what the Watertown men accomplished on that occasion is given by the following petition, in which a reasonable reimbursement is asked for services rendered. It is natural to suppose that, besides the two whose names are given in the petition, many of those who had been impressed for service, as previously mentioned, were concerned in the Sudbury fight. A true list of the men engaged and of their officers does not appear upon record.

*Petition of Daniel Warren & Joseph Peirce.*

To Inform the Honoured Counsel of the Service done at Sudbury by severall of the Inhabatance of Watertown as our honoured Captain Mason hath Allready informed a part thereof in the petion: but we who wear thear can mover largely inform this honoured Council; that as it is said in the petion that we drove two hundred Indians over the River; we followed the enimie over the river and joyned with som others and went to see if wee could relieve Captain Wadsworth upon the hill and thear we had a fight with the Indians but they beinge soe many of them and we stayed soe long that we wear allmost incomparsed by them which cased us to retreat

to Captain Goodanous Garrison; and their we stayed it being ner night till it was dark and then we went to Mr. Noices Mill to see if we could find any that were escaped to that place all though they wear noe persons dwelling there; but thear we found: 13: or: 14 of Captain Wadsworth's men who wear escaped some of them wounded and brought them to Sudbury towne.

On the next day in the morning soe soon as it was light we went to look for — Concord men who wear slain in the River middow and thear we went in the colld water up to the knees where we found five and we brought them in Conus to the Bridge fut and buried them thear; and then we joyned ourselves to Captain Hunton with as many others as we could procer and went over the River to look for Captain Wadsworth and Captain Brattlebank and the soldiers that wear slain; and we gathered them up and Buried them; and then it was agreed that we should goe up to Nobscot to bring the Carts from thence into Sudbury-Towne and soe returned Home againe; to what is abòve written we whos nams are subscribed can testifi:  
dated the : 6 : of March : 78 :

: 79 :

DANIEL WARRIN  
JOSEPH PEIRCE.

Our request is to the much honoured Counsel that they would be pleased to consider us in reference to our Request; their being 2 troops of hors appointed to bury the dead as we wear informed whos charg was spared and we as yet not allowed for what we did.

Your most Humb<sup>le</sup> Servants to Command to the utmost of our poor S for our selves and in the behalf of the rest.

DANIEL WARRIN  
JOSEPH PEIRCE

Mass. Arch., Vol. 68, p. 224.

Hugh Mason with Wm. Parker & John Wayte examined Sudbury's claims and allowed £44-10s-as abatement in their last "Ten Country Rates by reason of their losses in Estates by the Common Enemy, as result of Sudbury fight with the Indians."

Richard Beers of Watertown, eldest son of Elnathan Beers, was in the Falls fight, above Deerfield, under Capt. William Turner, May 19, 1676. He was on the list of those entitled to share in the legislative grant of a township near the battle site.

Nov. 2, 1675, the Council instructed Capt. Joseph Sill, a Lieut. and successor of Capt. Richard Beers in command, to take charge of the soldiers raised from Charlestown, Watertown and Cambridge, about sixty men, and march to Natick, and thence against the Indians, the purpose being to capture the Praying or Christian Indians of three villages.

Capt. Sill was ordered by the Council, Jan. 21, 1675-6, to give direction to the constables of Watertown and other towns to send him horses and men for the transportation of ammunition and provisions from "Northbrow" to Brookfield.

It was the custom for each town to pay its own soldiers, this money being distributed among their families. The following list of assignment of wages to Watertown is of value as showing the residence of some of these soldiers:

	£.	s.	d.		£.	s.	d.
Abraham Williams - -	3	5	6	Joseph Smith - - -	1	0	0
Richard Sawtell - - -	0	19	8	John Stone - - - -	3	3	6
Enos Lawrence - - - -	0	8	9	Thomas Train - - -	6	12	0
Jonathan Stimpson - -	0	2	6	Samuel Church - - -	1	18	5
George Woodward - - -	0	7	8	Michel Bastow - - -	2	16	6
Thos. Whitney - - - -	0	2	6	Thomas Whitney - - -	0	4	2
Wm. Goddard - - - -	0	9	4	John Willington - - -	2	8	6
Joseph Willington - -	4	18	3	John Oynes - - - -	0	15	8
Samuel Whitney - - - -	0	19	8	Henry Spring - - - -	2	19	10
Zecheriah Cutting - -	2	9	10	Jonathan Whitney - -	3	8	2
John Sawin - - - -	3	3	6	William Shattucke - -	4	10	0
Joseph Peirce - - - -	1	6	0	Samuel Thacher - - -	1	4	3
Theophilus Philips - -	2	18	6	Jeremiah Norcrass - -	9	5	8
John Prescott - - - -	10	0	0	Daniel Smith - - - -	1	5	6
Moses Whitney - - - -	2	16	0	William Price - - - -	2	13	0
Isaac Learned - - - -	1	12	2	John Stone - - - -	1	10	10
Joseph Bemish . . . -	2	10	0	Thomas Chadwick - - -	1	10	10
John Sterns - - - -	1	7	0	Samuel Perry - - - -	3	18	0
Jonathan Smith - - - -	1	10	0	William Bull - - - -	0	4	2
William Bond - - - -	1	0	0	William Price, jr. - - -	1	7	3
Josiah Jones - - - -	1	2	0	Samuel Perry - - - -	1	5	6
Joseph Wait - - - -	0	15	4	Munning Sawin - - - -	0	12	0
Samuel Sterns - - - -	2	3	6	Eliazer Beeres - - - -	0	12	0
John Parke - - - -	2	14	0	John Coolidge - - - -	2	10	0
John Fisk - - - -	4	13	6	Seubael Sternes - - -	3	1	0
John Eames - - - -	4	5	0	John Hastings - - - -	0	19	8
John Bigello - - - -	0	9	0	Stephen Coolidge - - -	1	2	2
Daniel Peirce - - - -	2	12	6	John Oyne - - - -	2	0	0
Richard Child - - - -	3	3	6	Thomas Swann - - - -	1	8	10
Joseph Garfell - - - -	2	7	0	John Bright - - - -	4	10	0
John Cutting - - - -	0	18	6	Daniel Gookin, Esq. -	2	11	2½
Daniel Warrin - - - -	0	9	8	Samuel Wood - - - -	0	13	1½
Ephraim Bemish - - -	3	5	0				

Aug. 24, 1676.

Indians resided in families, including that of a Mr. Yates of Watertown.

In repayment for military services, certain grants of land were made. Of these, Narraganset No. 2, now Westminster, Mass., was considered the most desirable, as it was nearest Boston. It was drawn by James Lowden & Co., representing the grantees from Watertown and other towns. The committee for this company was composed of John Cutting and Joseph Bowman of Watertown and James Lowden of Charlestown. His Excellency, Jonathan Belcher, was given 500 acres as his honored father's right. A meeting of seven companies was held in Boston, Oct. 17, 1733.

The Watertown grantees were as follows :

<i>Soldier Grantee.</i>	<i>Claimant.</i>
Thomas Sawen - - - - -	John, son.
Ephraim Cutler - - - - -	Alive.
James Cutting - - - - -	Jonas, son.
John Barnard - - - - -	Alive.
Joshua Biglow - - - - -	"
Wm. Shuttuck - - - - -	"
Joseph Grout - - - - -	Joseph, son.
Jonathan Smith - - - - -	Zechariah, son.
John Hager - - - - -	Samuel, nephew.
Geo. Herrington - - - - -	Heirs.
John Herrington - - - - -	Alive.
Dr. (Palgrave) Willington - - -	Heirs.
Zachariah Cutting - - - - -	Alive.
John Bright - - - - -	John, nephew.
Wm. Parmenter - - - - -	George, son.
Jacob Bullard - - - - -	Joseph Ball, nephew.
Timothy Rice - - - - -	Tho. Herrington, son-in-law.
John Sherman - - - - -	John, nephew.
James Barnard - - - - -	Joseph Bowman niece's husband.
Joseph Smith - - - - -	Joseph, son.
Elnathan Beirs - - - - -	Richard, son.
Michael Flag - - - - -	Heirs.
John Barnard - - - - -	Joseph Bowman, son-in-law.
John Cutting - - - - -	John, son.
Joseph Preist - - - - -	Joseph, son.
Benjamin Willington - - - - -	Heirs.

The original list as above copied is signed by "Andrew Darby, Proprietors Clerk." The company held its first meeting in Cambridge, Dec. 20, 1633. It is thought John Barnard, then alive, was the son of John, for whom Capt. Bowman drew in the right of his wife.

Later credits of military service to Watertown are given below :

	£. s. d.		£. s. d.
Nov. 24, 1676.		Jan. 24, 1676-7.	
Joseph Grant - - - -	1 1 0	Wm. Larned - - - -	0 5 0
Dec. 24, 1676-7.		Josep Child - - - -	3 9 0
Benony Larned - - - -	3 13 6	Thomas Sawin - - - -	1 7 4
James Cutting - - - -	2 14 0	Feb. 24, 1676-7.	
		Thomas Underwood -	1 10 0
		Obadiah Santell - -	0 12 0

The spelling of some of these names is noticeably incorrect, but their meaning can be generally understood. Our early ancestors, not being under the domination of Webster, Worcester, or even the authors of what is now known as "simplified spelling," felt free to follow a quaint and curious fancy of their own.

From a sketch of the career of Capt. Hugh Mason, read before the Watertown Historical Society, Sept. 17, 1890, by a descendant, Charles F. Mason, a resident of this town, it appears that Hugh Mason was born in England in 1606. At the age of 28 he sailed for Massachusetts with his wife Esther, who was twenty-two years old. His original homestead of three acres, increased to more than one hundred and fifty acres by subsequent grants and purchases, was located on what are now the Hittinger and Livermore properties, School street, Belmont. Beginning with 1638, he served for twenty-nine years as selectman, the longest period on record in that office. While not a church officer, he was assigned important duties, including that of seating the church people, the rules of precedence being office, age, state and gifts, a method which was far from satisfactory.

He also performed duties similar to those later assigned to a justice of the peace, married couples in 1658 and for twenty years thereafter, and witnessed with a father's joy the marriage of his two daughters, May 20, 1668, the first recorded double wedding in this town.

Serving as deputy to the General Court for ten years, he was a member of important committees. In May, 1644, he represented Watertown at a Court of Election as "Leift Mason" and was chosen Captain of the Watertown train band in May, 1652, holding that position until his death in 1678, the training field being at the junction of Mt. Auburn and Arlington streets. Alfred S. Hudson, author of the History of Sudbury, in an extended and graphic story of the Sudbury fight, speaks of the "noble work" done by Capt. Mason and his company who "through God's favor" were sent from Watertown, Apr. 21, 1676.

Yet it is not clearly shown by the records that Capt. Mason led his command of Watertown men, either to Sudbury or Groton. He was at that time more than seventy years old, although still active as selectman and deputy to the General Court. He was one of a committee of three to provide a plan of defence for Middlesex County. The Court received a long report upon this matter, as well as his reports, upon which it acted favorably in relation to claims for assistance from those who had suffered at the hands of the Indians.

"On the last day of August in 1678, the selectmen, of whom he was one, recorded the grateful acceptance of the gift from an inhabitant of Watertown — a black cloth to be used by the town for burial purposes. In just six weeks an opportunity came for its use — at the burial of Hugh Mason."

It is estimated that about a dozen settlements were destroyed in the fourteen months of King Philip's War, involving a loss of 600 houses, and a military expense of £100,000 sterling was incurred. Some 600 colonists, men, women and children, lost their lives by battle or massacre.

Watertown, while doing its proportionate part, was not seriously affected by subsequent wars up to the time of the Revolu-



tion, an hundred years later. Bond's Genealogical History of the town presents frequently the names of townsmen who took part in the minor conflicts which disturbed the newly developing English colonies, but the full record of their services is not easy to ascertain. Many a hero and patriot, no doubt, sleeps in a nameless grave, for the town neglected to keep the names of her soldiers properly recorded. Briefly is sketched the following list of subsequent encounters after King Philip's death.

When the French and Indian War began, in 1690, there were about 40,000 colonists in Massachusetts. Eight small vessels with 700 or more militia and marines from this State sailed from Boston, April 28, captured Port Royal with little resistance, returning a month later with booty enough to pay all expenses.

Queen Anne's War was renewed between France and England, May 4, 1702.

In 1710, Port Royal was a second time captured by two regiments from this State.

In 1711, Massachusetts appropriated £140,000 and raised 1500 men to proceed against Canada.

In 1716, the State contained a population of 94,000 white people, who owned 2000 slaves.

The colonists, in 1739, served in Jamaica during the war, which closed three years later between England and Spain.

In the first capture of Louisburg from the French, the expedition left Boston, Mar. 24, 1745. Louisburg, although supposed to be able to withstand 30,000 soldiers, surrendered, June 16, 1745, to a force of 4000 militia.

In 1748, there was an estimated strength of 30,000 militia in this State, out of a total population of 200,000.

Braddock's disastrous expedition to Canada, when he was ambushed and defeated by the French and their Indian allies, occurred in 1755.

War was declared between France and England in 1756, and 3000 troops were raised in Massachusetts. Two years later this State furnished about 7000 men, out of a total force of 20,000.

Again, in 1759, the colony raised 7000, in a total of 25,000 from the thirteen colonies. July 25 of the same year, Ticonderoga was surrendered and Crown Point was abandoned. Quebec fell Sept. 13, 1759, and Montreal the following year. The war closed with the Treaty of Paris, Feb. 7, 1763.

But conditions were changing rapidly, for the breath of partial freedom which the colonists enjoyed in the New England only made them yearn for a fuller sense of freedom and independence. They had fought the King's battles faithfully and well, winning, unaided, victories against stern ranks of regular troops. In 1762, a small brigade of the Massachusetts colonists fought side by side with Old England's regulars under the red cross flag for the last time, in the capture of Havana. On the next occasion when British and Colonial troops met, it was not as friends and allies, but as foes and antagonists, at the battle of Lexington and Con-

cord. Soldiers of a common ancestry, alike brave and determined, what wonder that the contest which followed was of long duration, or that the result was for years in doubt. During the reign of the Royal Governors from 1692, when the Puritan charter was withdrawn, to 1774, when Gen. Gage succeeded Gov. Hutchinson, the Massachusetts colony had furnished more than 60,000 men for active military service in the field, besides a greater number for garrison duty. In treasure, a rich stream was poured forth from the constantly increasing wealth of the colonists, both for war and for taxes.



## THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR.

---

Watertown's position during the war of the Revolution was unique. Closely allied with Boston, the town was also a centre around which were distributed the other eastern colonial settlements. Its people saw the full significance of the gathering storm clouds. The town records, which since the first incorporation in 1630 had been mainly composed of statements regarding the regulation of a new freer personal town government, and with the division of the territory into homestalls and common lands, took on a deeper tone. Liberty, entire self-government, began to be the good folks' aspiration, although at first it was manifest in a declaration and movement against unjust taxation. The people felt their power, which that wonderful colonial institution, that forum of liberty and general debate, the town meeting, had wisely nurtured and fostered.

To those town records, then, we turn, and from the time-stained pages draw the causes of an inspiration that led a brave people reluctantly to rebel against the King of England, and the practical measures which that people took to prosecute a war when it could no longer be avoided. The extracts from the town records begin with a selectmen's meeting in Feb., 1770, and conclude with a town meeting in 1782.

### WATERTOWN TOWN RECORDS.

[15]

Selectmens Meeting at house of Benjamin Prentice the 22d day of February 1770. Town meeting called for the 5th day of March.

Art. 15. For y<sup>e</sup> town to agree upon Some Measures to Discourage y<sup>e</sup> Importations of Goods from Great Britain and act any thing thereon they may think best.

[19] Town Meeting March 5, 1770.

Then the [15] article was Reed and it was put to Vote Whether the town will do anything to Discourage y<sup>e</sup> importation of Goods from Great Britain and it past in y<sup>e</sup> affirmative. Then Voted to Choofe a Committee to Consider what is proper for the town to set in y<sup>e</sup> affair and Report at y<sup>e</sup> Adjournment of this meeting.

Voted & Chofe for S<sup>d</sup> Committee Dea<sup>n</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Fisk Cap<sup>t</sup> Daniel Whitney Jon<sup>n</sup> Brown M<sup>r</sup> Nath<sup>l</sup> Stone M<sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone M<sup>r</sup> John Remington M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Clarke.

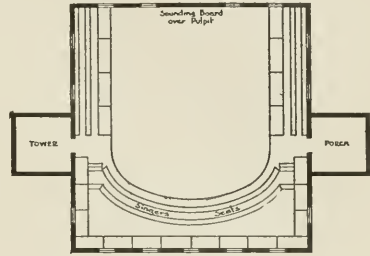
[20] Adjourned Town Meeting March 8, 1770.

Then the Committee appointed to make a Draught of Some Proper Votes and Resolves to Discourage y<sup>e</sup> Importation of Goods

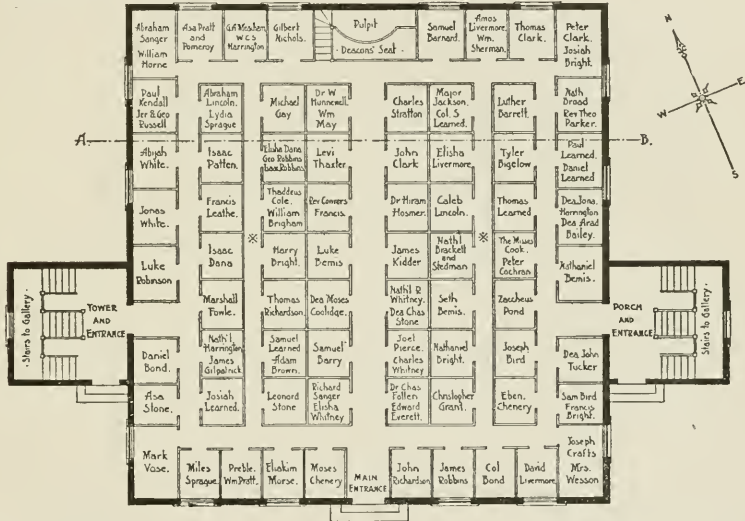


This Drawing shows a plan of the old Meeting House as it was when last used as a place of Worship, A-D-1836. It stood in what is now a Burial Ground on the corner of Mount Auburn and Common Streets.

It was built in the year 1755; enlarged in 1819 and demolished in 1836 when a new church was built elsewhere. Herein were held the meetings of the Second and Third Provincial Congresses in 1775 and here also, the first Great and General Court was organized, on July 19, 1775.

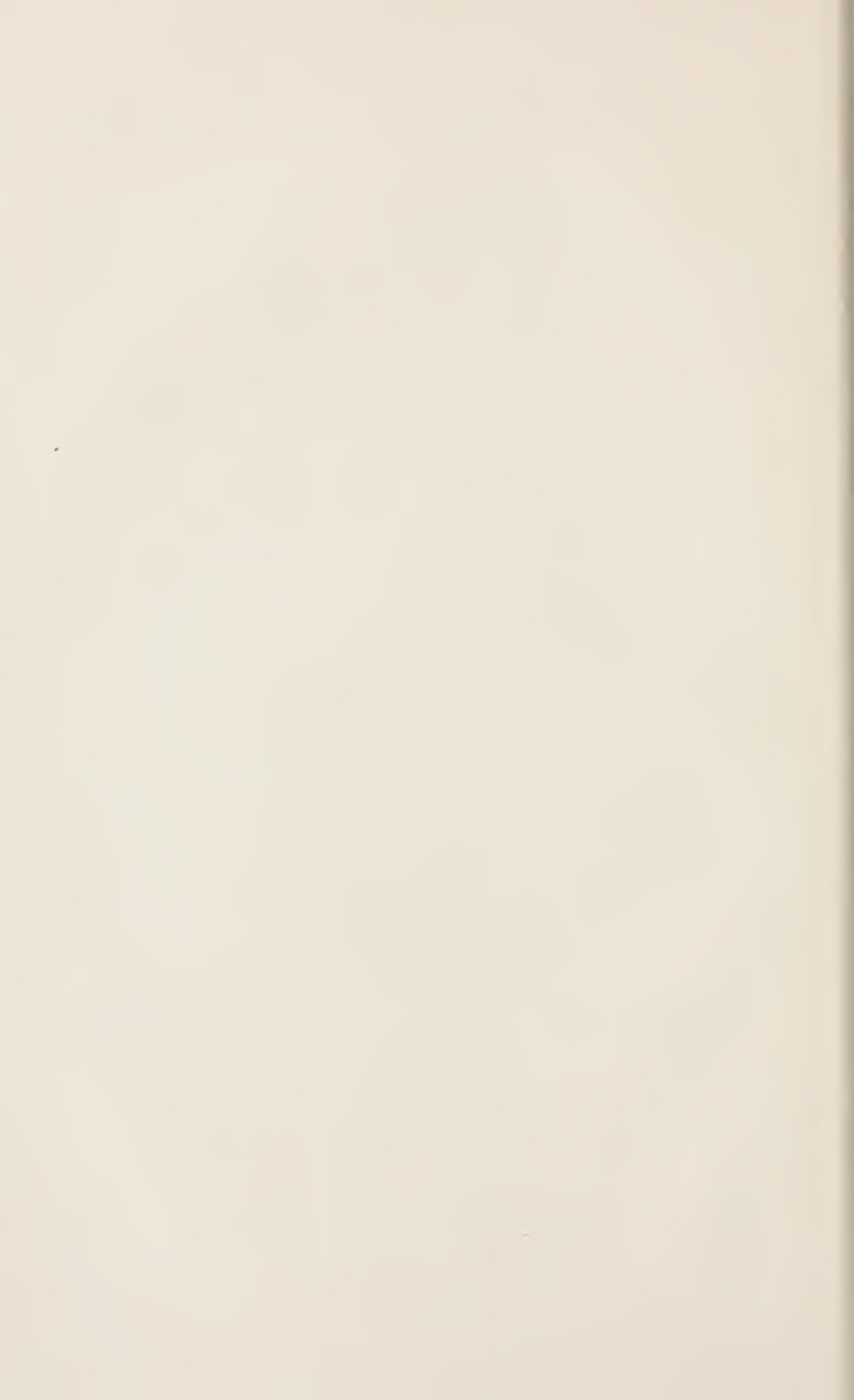


PLAN-OF-GALLERY.



Note. The names herein given are those of persons who are now known to have been Pew Holders or to have had Seats, 1830 to 1836.

Note. The narrow aisles marked thus - X - were called cat aisles. The line A-B indicates the Northernly side of the building before its Enlargement in 1819, sixteen feet in depth having then been added to it.





from Great Britaine Presented a Draught which was unanimously Voted and Accepted and is on file.

Voted that the town Clerk Tranfmit an Attested Copy of the Same to y<sup>e</sup> Committee of merchants in Boston.

**[65]**

Selectmens Meeting January 25, 1773, at house of Cap<sup>t</sup> Nathaniel Coolidge.

At this meeting a petition was presented to y<sup>e</sup> Selectmen Signed by a large Number of the Inhabitants of y<sup>e</sup> town Desiring that they would Call a Town-Meeting that the Inhabitants may have an Opportunity to Agree upon Some Measures in order to obtain a Redress of y<sup>e</sup> Many Greivances which the people of this as well as the other Colonies Labour under at this time.

Wherefore They ordered the Town Clerk to Issue out Warrants Directed to the Several Constables Requiring them to warn the Inhabitants of Watertown who are Quallified to Vote in town affairs to Afsemble at the Publick Meeting House in Said town on Monday y<sup>e</sup> first Day of February Next at one of the Clock afternoon to Chooße a Moderator for said Meeting—Secondly To Consider of the Greivances Mentioned in the Petition to the Selectmen for Calling this meeting as also any other that the Colonies in America in General or this Province in perticular Labor under and to hear the Pamphlet Read which the Selectmen have Received from Boston wherein the Rights of the people are Stated as also the Greivances are pointed out, and for the town to act anything Relating thereto the town may think best.

Warrants were Issued out Accordingly.

Pr JON<sup>n</sup> BROWN Town Clerk.

At a Meeting of the Freeholders & other Inhabitants of the Town of Watertown on Monday the first day of February A.D. 1773. Said Meeting being Called by the Selectmen in Compliance with a Circular Letter Received from the Com<sup>tee</sup> of Correspondence of y<sup>e</sup> Town of Boston and at the Request of more than fifty of y<sup>e</sup> Freeholders and other Inhabitants of Said Watertown.

The Meeting being opened & Dea<sup>n</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Fisk being Chosen Moderator at the unanimous Desire of the town the Pamphlet containing the Vote & proceedings of the town of Boston at their meeting Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>, 1772. Containing also the State of y<sup>e</sup> Rights of the Colonists and of this Province in perticular and of the

**[66]**

Infringments and Violations of those Rights was Publicly Read and after Some Dabate thereon the Town Proceeded to Chooße a Com<sup>tee</sup> to prepare Something that may be proper for the town to act on the affair before them and to make Report at y<sup>e</sup> adjournment of S<sup>d</sup> Meeting was Adjourned to the Fryday following.

At a Meeting of y<sup>e</sup> freeholders and other inhabitants of the town of Watertown February y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1773. By Adjournment the

Com<sup>th</sup> Appointed by the town the first Instant Reported according to order which was Read and is as followeth (Viz)

Resolved that it is the opinion of the town that the State of Rights of the Colonists in General and of this province in particular as men as Christians and as Subjects are by the town of Boston very properly Stated, and the Violations of those Rights particularly pointed out and fully Demonstrated. Upon those very Important affairs the Sentiments of the town are more fully exprest in the following Remarks &c.

When we take a view of the numerous Instances wherein our Constitutional Rights & Charter privileges are invaded and Violently taken from us and the many particulars wherein we are Cruelly oppressed, we are filled with fearfull Apprehensions that there is a Design formed and plann Laid not only to oppress but to Inflame us, which plann Seams to be Carrying into Execution with great Rapidity.

The Consideration whereof fills us with great Grief & Anciety. For Rendering Such a wicked Design Abortive we are willing to Contribute to the utmost of our ability in any Constitutional way that may be thought Expedient in Conjunction with our Bretheren of the Community; for however deep Such a plann may be laid and how far Soever advanced towards a Completion, Yet we Don't look upon the Case Desperate. It is not Impossible but the Snare may be broken and we may Escape. There are Several Considerations which Serve to Enliven our hopes. Particularly the People in General through the Province Seam to be Roused to a Sence of the Dangers to which their Liberties & properties are exposed, and to use their utmost Endeavors to Recover & Secure them; we are also Incouridged by the Glorious Stand which the Representative Body of this people and the Hon<sup>l</sup> his Majesty's Council are making in Defence of our Liberty and their united Indeavors (with a fortitude) peculier to themselves to Stem the torrent of tyranny and oppression which Seams to threaten to overwhelm & Destroy us, Whereby they have merited y<sup>e</sup> applause and thankful Acknowledgments of the whole province, and proved themselves truly the Guardians of our Liberties, we are especially incouridged by the Considerations of the many instances wherein

[67]

Divine providence hath interposd in Behalf of this people in times of their most eminent Danger, and wrought Deliverance for them, and it is our Earnest pryar to the Supream Govenor of the univers who hath the Hearts of all men in his Hands that he would So order it in his providence that our Rights Liberties & privileges Civil and Sacred may be Restored and Confirmed to us, that they may be wisely improved peaceably & uninterruptedly enjoyed by us and our Defendants till time Shall be no more.

Watertown Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>, 1773.

SAM <sup>l</sup> FISK	} Committee.
JON <sup>a</sup> BROWN	
MOSES STONE	
SAM <sup>el</sup> WHITE	

The foregoing Report Read & accepted without opofion.

Voted that the Town-Clerk enter the Same on the town Records and return an attested Copy thereof to the Committee of Corrofpondance in Boston.

attest SAM<sup>ll</sup> FISK Moderator

[88]

Selectmens Meeting Dec. 27-1773—at house of Mr. Thomas Wellington. Warrant for town meeting Jan. 3-1774.

Fourthly—For the town to take into consideration the many Evils and Difficulties this province in perticular as well as America in General Labour under by the importation of Teas into this province Subject to Duties laid on the Same by an act of parliament, and to See if the Town can come into Some Meafures to Discourage the Importation thereof, or at the last to Come into Some Refolutions that may prevent the Trade and Confumption of that article within the Town of Watertown untill Such time as the Duty Shall be taken off the Same, and for the town to act anything Relating thereto as they may think best.

[89]

Town Meeting of Jan. 4-1774, after other business had been transacted adjourned to the house of Mr. Bezaleel Learned “to meet in half an Hour from this time.”

The town being meet at M<sup>r</sup> Bezaleel Learned's House according to adjournment The Moderator Oppened the Meeting and the article Relating to East India Company's Sending Teas into this province Subject to Duty, being Read and after Consideration and Debate thereon, The Town Expreft their minds on this occation in manner and form as Entered on the next page.

[90]

Taking into Consideration the Distrefsd Scituation of this province as Well as the other Britifh American Colonies Occationed by the Britifh Parliments Claiming a Right to tax the Colonies & bind them in all Cafes whatsoever. Thereby Denying us an Exclufive Right to tax ourSelves and Difpofing of our own properties, and have actually levied a Tax upon the Colonies by Impofing heavy Duties on Sundry articles Imported by the Colonies for the Exprefs purpofe of Reifing a Renewal to the Crown, and the Injurious Application of the Revenues So unjustly Extorted from us (Viz) for the Support of Civil Government and Defraying the Charges of the Administration of Justice. The bad Effects whereof are already felt in this Colony by Rendering one Branch of the Legislative Court intirely Independent of the others for its Support, and the Aspect is no lefs threatning with Refpect to the Executive part of Government.—having a tendency (as we apprehend) of Saping and finally overthrowing our Civil Constitution of Government and Introducing an arbitrary one. The publick Distrefs is Greatly Increased by a late act of parliament, Impowering the East-India Company to Export their Teas

to America Subject to Duties upon its being Landed.—and the proceedings of Said Company in Consequence of Said Act in Shipping a Very large Quantity for the Colonies a Large Quantity whereof hath lately arived in Boston Harbour. whereby the Inhabitants of Boston and the Neighbouring towns has been greatly aiarmed, which has Occationed the Inhabitants of Boston & the Neighbouring towns to asemble and Consult how the fatal Confequences of Landing & Vending Said Teas might be Prevented, and we are fully of oppinion that the people had a Right thus to meet & Consult for their Common Safty. We Read that the Jews in a State of Captivity & Slavery under an arbitrary King when a Decree was gon forth to Destroy them had Liberty to asemble together & Defend themSelves & Consult how to ward off the blow that was coming on them by Preventing the wicked Edict being Carried into Execution,—under Providence they were Wonderfully Succeeded having the kind Influences of a good Mordica in their favour who not accusing of Riot Sought their welfare & was Accepted by the multitude of his Bretheren,—and we are also fully of oppinion that the people asembled at Boston on the 14<sup>th</sup> & 16<sup>th</sup> of December last, had no Design or Desire that the Tea on Board the Vefsels in the Harbour Should be Destroyed or anyway Damaged but on the Contrary were very Desirous and ufed their utmost Endeavours that Said Tea might be Safely Returned to the owners thereof.

[91]

But that the Destruction of the Tea was occasioned by the Custom House officers and the Govenors Refusing to grant a Clearance and pafs for the Vessel that was Designed to Carry Said Tea back to the owner, from whence it came. Being Influenced by y<sup>e</sup> foregoing Considerations Dreading of Slavery with which we Seem to be threatened, and being True Friends to Liberty to which we have an undoubted Right, we would Exert ourSelve: to the utmost of our power to avoid the former and Secure thilatter: and we would be Glad to be joined by all our Bretheren on the Continent (in like Tribulation) in this Laudable attempt, For this purpose we Refolve,

First To indeavour to Discourage & as far as it lies in our power prevent the Importation or bringing of Tea into this province by the East India Company or any others, and accordingly Declare that for y<sup>e</sup> futer we will not Purchefe any Tea nor Suffer it to be used in our Families.

Second That we will have no Dealings with an Shopkeeper or Tradsmen or any others who Shall persist in Buying or Selling or using of Tea in their Families.

Third We give it in Charge to our Selectmen for the time being not to approbate any perfone for a Tavernkeeper or a Retailor who Shall Supply any Company or persons with Tea or Shall perfist in making use of it in their Families, and that they use their indeavours to prevent any Such from having their licenses Renewed.

4 That in case any Teas Should be Imported by the East India Company or any others into this province, we will to the Utmost of our ability oppose the Receiving and using Said Tea.

5 That if any persons in this town Shall persist in Selling or Buying or Consuming any Teas Contrary to the true Intent & meaning of the fore going Resolves they Shall be Looked on as inemical to their town & Country and treted accordingly.

6 That the foregoing Resolves be in force and fully Executed till the Duties aforeSaid are taken off and no longer.

Then it was put to Vote whether the foregoing Resolves &c : be agreeable to the town and it pased in the affirmative unanimously, and Voted that the town-Clerk Record the Same and transmit a Copy to the Committee of Correspondence for the town of Boston which was don accordingly & attested by

JON<sup>A</sup> BROWN *Town-Clerk.*

[107]

A general public Town Meeting June 27-1774, by adjournment.

The Selectmen Informed the town that there not being a Sufficient Stock of ammunition belonging to the town they had purchased four half Barrils of powder & purpose to purchase Some Balls & Flints, and after the town had Considered the matter, they Voted and appropriated the Sum of £20 pounds out of y<sup>e</sup> money arising by the Sale of the pews to pay for S<sup>d</sup>: ammunition.

Selectmens Meeting July 4-1774, house of Mr. Thomas Wellington. Warrant for Town Meeting July 18-1774, was drawn.

(3) To agree where the Ammunition that has lately been purchased shall be kept, and to act thereon as they See fitt.

[108]

(4) To take into consideration the difficult and Distressed State to which this province in perticular as well as America in General are brought into by any late acts of y<sup>e</sup> British Parlement, and to Agree upon Some proper measures that will have a tendency to Relieve us under the present Burdens Occasioned thereby.

(5) For the town to agree upon Some way to pay their part of the Expencc of the purposed Congress, and to do any thing thereon they think proper.

(9) To know the minde of the town whether they will grant Some Relief to the town of Boston under their present Distressed Circumstances and to Do thereon as they see fitt.

Town Meeting July 18-1774.

Voted that the ammunition that has lately been bought be kept in the Meeting House.

The (4) article being Read together with a Covenant purposed to be Signed and after Some Debate thereon it appeared that the Form of the Covenant was not altogether agreeable it being moved



& Seconded that a Committee Should be Chofe to make a New Draft of what will be proper for the Inhabitants to Sign.

Voted and Chofe for S<sup>d</sup>: Committee

{	M <sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone
	Dea <sup>n</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Fisk
	Jon <sup>a</sup> Brown
	M <sup>r</sup> Josiah Capen
	M <sup>r</sup> Nath <sup>l</sup> Stone

Voted that they make Report at the adjournment of this meeting.

Then Voted & Granted the Sum of 1 : 13 : 8 towards y<sup>e</sup> Intended Congr<sup>cs</sup> as their part of the Expen<sup>ce</sup>.

Adjourned to 4th. Monday of August.

[110] Adjourned Town Meeting Aug. 22-1774.

at this Meeting it was Voted that the Selectmen are Desired to meet with Such perfons as may appear at a purposed meeting to be held at Concord on the thirtieth day of this present month which may be Sent from the Several towns in this County to Consult what may be proper to do in order to preserve our Charter Rights also Voted that the Selectmen Shall have Resonable pay for their time and Expen<sup>ce</sup> while in Said Service.

[111] Adjourned Town Meeting Sept. 5-1774.

The meeting being opened & the Refolves Entered into by the members of the County Meeting held at Concord being Read. The Question being put whether they be agreeable to the minde of the town and it pass in the affirmative.

and it was Ordered that they be Recorded in the town Book.

upon a Motion made & Seconded, it was Voted that it is y<sup>e</sup> minde of the town the officers of the Melitia Company that Refide in the town Should Exercife all such perfons as belong to the towns & all others that Refide therein two Hours in each & every week in Armes &c during the three fall months also take a View of the Armes & ammunition of all the perfons borne on the alarm list and Report the State thereof to the town at the adjournment of this meeting—also Voted that all perfons that are borne on the Arlarm & Training band list be provided with armes & ammunition accordingly the First monday in October Next. Voted that the Selectmen Secure the town Stock of ammunition in the best manner they Can.

Adjourned to 1<sup>st</sup> Monday in October.

[112] Town Meeting October 1774.

Capt. Jonathan Brown was chosen as Representative to a Provincial Congress to be held at Salem Oct. 5th. 1774.

Voted to Choo<sup>se</sup> a Com<sup>tee</sup> to draw up Some Instr<sup>uctions</sup> to give their Representative &c.

Adjourned Meeting 5 o'clock same day.



[113]

a motion was made & Seconded & it was put to Vote whether it is the minde of the town that Jonathan Brown who is this day Chofen Representative Should joine with the Representatives of the Several towns in forming a Provincial Congress and it past in the affirmative.

Then it was put to vote whether the town will Choofe one or more persons to joine with the Representative in forming the Said Congress and it past in the affirmative.

Then they voted & Chofe for Delegates to joins S<sup>d</sup>: Congress at Such time and place as may be appointed M<sup>r</sup> John Remington and M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Fisk.

Then a Motion was made to know y<sup>e</sup> minde of the town Whether it is advifable for the Collectors of Tax's to pay any more money into the province Treafury at present and they voted that it was their opinion that they Should not till further orders from the town, and that the town will Save the Collectors harmlefs from all Charges that may arife by their So doing.

Then it was Voted that the Collector Should proceed to Compleat their Collections as Soon as may be and pay the money into the town Treafury till further orders of the town.

[114] Town Meeting Oct. 17-1774, by adjournment.

Then the Question was put whether the town will mount & Equip two peices of Cannon now Lodged in the Town at their own Charge and it past in the affirmative. Then it was Voted to Choofe three persons as a Committee to git Said work don.

Voted & Chofe for S<sup>d</sup> Committee { M<sup>r</sup> David Sanger  
M<sup>r</sup> Jonas White  
M<sup>r</sup> Abner Crafts

[115] Selectmens Meeting Nov. 17-1774.

Warrant drawn for Town Meeting Nov. 21-1774.

Second to Grant money to pay for the two Carriages to the two peices of Cannon that were Ordered to be procured at the Expense of the town.

(5) For the town to do or act any thing that they may Judge Necessary for to Carry the Resolutions of the Continental and Provincial Congress's into Execution by any Grants of money or otherwife as they think proper.

Town Meeting Nov. 21-1774.

Voted and Granted £20 pounds to pay for the Carriages for the Cannon.

Adjourned to 1 o'clock Dec. 12-1774.

[116]

Town Meeting Dec. 12-1774, adjourned at 4 o'clock to Mr. Bez. Learned's at Said time & place. The meeting being opened & after y<sup>e</sup> Reading the Afsociation entered into by y<sup>e</sup> Several Delegates of the Colonies in a Congress held at Philadel-

phia on y<sup>e</sup> 20 Day of October last also the Refolutions of the Provincial Congress. They Voted to Choofe a Committee of nine perfons to See that Said Afsociation & Refolutions be properly Executed.

Voted to Chofe for Said Committee {  
 M<sup>r</sup> John Remington  
 M<sup>r</sup> Josiah Capen  
 M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Soden  
 M<sup>r</sup> Tho<sup>s</sup> Clark  
 M<sup>r</sup> David Sanger  
 M<sup>r</sup> Nathan Coolidge  
 M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> White  
 Col<sup>o</sup> Wm Bond  
 M<sup>r</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup> Harrington jun<sup>r</sup>

Voted & Chofe (Capt. Jonathan Brown) to be Capt of the train.

(NOTE:—The name of Capt. Jonathan Brown is taken from the files of 1774.) W. M. R.

Voted & Chofe M<sup>r</sup> David Sanger to be Leiu<sup>t</sup>.

Voted that they Appoint Such other officers as are needful.

Voted to Choofe a Committee to Draw out on Quarter of the Melitia Company as minit men agreeable to the advice of Congress.

Voted & Chofe for Said Committee {  
 Col<sup>o</sup> Wm Bond  
 L<sup>t</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Barnard  
 Ent<sup>n</sup> John Straton

[117] Selectinens Meeting Dec. 23-1774.

Warrant for Town Meeting Jan. 2-1775, 1 o'clock.

to Choofe one or more perfons to Reprerent the town in a Provincial Congress Propofed to be held at Cambridge on the first Day of February Next.

and Likwife to warn all the Training Soldiers borne on the training list, & also all that are borne on the alarm list to appear at the meeting House at half past one of the Clock the Same Day.

[118]

For the Town then and there if they think proper to Choofe officers for the Milletary Company, and Draw out minit men agreeable to the advice of the provincial Congress, and to determin upon What pay they Shall have for their Service and to Grant any Sum of money for that purpose they think fitt.

and to do or act any thing the town may Judge Necesfary to put the Melitia of this town into the best posture of Defence.

Town Meeting Jan. 2d-1775.

Voted to Choofe but one perfon for the purpose aforesaid.

Then the Votes were Called for bro<sup>t</sup>: in Counted & Sorted and it appeared that Jonathan Brown was unanimously Chofen.

Then it was Voted that he Shall have power to Joine with the other members of the Congress when meet to adjourn from time to time and to any other place if they think proper, and to Con-

tinue their Sefision & Sefisions until the Tuesday before the last Wednesday in May Next.

Then a motion was made & Seconded and Voted to Choofe a Committe to prepare a Draught of a proper Covenant for the Inhabitants of the town to Sign to, and to make Report to the town at the adjournment of y<sup>e</sup> meeting.

Voted & Chofe for S<sup>d</sup>: Committe

{	M <sup>r</sup> Chris <sup>r</sup> Grant
	Jon <sup>a</sup> Brown
	Dea <sup>n</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Fisk
	M <sup>r</sup> Josiah Capen
	M <sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone

[119]

Then the Article Relating to the Miletary Company was Read and Some debate it was Voted to Choofe officers for the Company with the addition of one more Leutenant than what was before.

Then they Voted & Chofe the following perfons for officers (Viz)

Samuel Barnard	Captain
John Stratton	1 Leiu <sup>t</sup>
Phinehas Stearnes	2 D <sup>o</sup>
Edward Harrington	Enfign

Samuel Sanger y <sup>o</sup> 1	}	Stephen Whitney 1	}	Corporals
Abner Crafts " 2		Isaac Sanderson jr 2		
Chris <sup>r</sup> Grant jr " 3		Mofes Stone jr 3		
Josiah Capen jr " 4		Nath <sup>l</sup> Bright 4		

\* Voted & Granted the Sum of 53 : 19 : 2 to be improved for Defraying the Necesfary Charges of the Province as may be tho<sup>t</sup> proper by the Provincial Congrefs, and to be paid to Henry Gardner Esq<sup>r</sup> of Stow who has been Appointed Receiver General for the Province by the y<sup>e</sup> late Congrefs.

(\* This vote was omitted from its proper place ; see above.)

W. M. R.

[120] Town Meeting Jan.-1775, by adjournment.

It was moved & Seconded to know whether the town will Choofe or Draw out minuit men and it was put to vote and it pafed in the Negative.

Then it was Put to Vote whether the town will grant any money to encourage the learning the miletary art & it pafed in the affirmative.

Then Voted to Grant and allow 4 Coppers to each for his attendance once a week to learn military Exerfice to be laid out for Refreshment.

Also voted to allow one Shilling to pay for Fifing at each meeting.

Then Voted & Chofe the four Commiffion officers with the Sergants to be a Committe to lay the money out.

Then y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>tte</sup> appointed to prepare a Covenant Reported which was accepted.

Town Meeting Feb. 6-1775.

Adjourned to Mr. Bezaleel Learned's House.

The town being meet at M<sup>r</sup> Learned's after Reading the Warrant, it was put to Vote whether it be the minde of the town that the Committe appointed to mount y<sup>e</sup> great Guns do not Compleat the Same till after the Congress Rifes & it past in the affirmative.

Voted that y<sup>e</sup> Representative take advice of Some of the Congress Relating to y<sup>e</sup> purposed Afsociation in Such way and manner as he thinks proper.

[121] Town Meeting Feb. 20-1775.

after Reading an adrefs from the Congress to the Inhabitants of this province with the Resolves &c: and after Some Debate on the publick affairs it was Voted that the Committe appointed to mount the Great Guns Compleat the Same as Soon as may be.

Selectmens Meeting Feb. 21-1775.

Warrant for Town Meeting March 6-1775.

[122]

21 For the town to take into consideration the Difficult State of the publick affairs, and do or act any thing Relating to Encourage the military, or any thing to forward the payment of the money Designed for the use of the province and act any thing Relating thereto as the town Judge best.

[123] Town Meeting March 6-1775.

Military au<sup>th</sup>y

To Col <sup>o</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Bond for fifing	-	-	-	-	0	6	0
To Cap <sup>m</sup> Samuel Barnard for Expence at trainings					1	0	5
To L <sup>t</sup> John Stratton for D <sup>o</sup>	-	-	-	-	2	7	10 2
To L <sup>t</sup> Phinehas Stearns for D <sup>o</sup>	-	-	-	-	0	10	2 2
To Enf <sup>n</sup> Edward Harrington for D <sup>o</sup>	-	-	-	-	0	10	4 2
To Serjant Samuel Sanger for fifing	-	-	-	-	0	7	0 0
To the wid <sup>o</sup> Dorothy Coollidge for Drinks &c	-				1	10	2 3
					<hr/>		
					6	12	1 1

[126]

It was Voted before the adjournment of the meeting that every man that Appeared to Exercife in either of y<sup>e</sup> military Companys Shall Receive the Same allowance as before, till the adjournment of the Meeting.

[127] Town Meeting March 13-1775

Then the accounts of y<sup>e</sup> Committe that were Appointed to mount and Equip the Cannon were Read & after Considering the Same, The town Voted to Choofe a Committe to Examin The accounts and Report to the town their next meeting.

Voted & Chose for Said Committe { M<sup>r</sup> Nath<sup>n</sup> Stone  
Jon<sup>a</sup> Brown  
Lt: Phin: Stearnes

The (21) article being Read and it being moved to know if the town will Continue to encourage the learning y<sup>e</sup> military art and it was Voted that y<sup>e</sup> Same allowance be Continued as was allowed at former meetings (Viz) 4 Coppers per man each time he attends to Exercise provided it be not more than once a week & allowance For Fifers as before.

[128] Selectmens Meeting May 24-1775

Warrant for Town Meeting May 29-1775.

To Choofe one or more Representatives to attend the Provincial Congress to be held at Watertown Wednesday May 31-1775.

[129] Town Meeting May 29-1775.

Cap<sup>t</sup> Jonathan Brown was Chosen to Represent the town in a Provincial Congress appointed to be Convened at the above Said Meeting House on the 31<sup>th</sup> Day of this instant month of May.

[130] Selectmens Meeting July 10-1775.

Town Meeting called for July 17-1775

to elect Representative to a Gen. Court to be held in Watertown July 19-1775.

Cap<sup>t</sup> Jonathan Brown was Chosen.

[136]

These amounts were allowed at the March Meeting 1776.

Wid <sup>o</sup> Dorothy Coolidge for Rum v <sup>e</sup> 19 Day of april	}	0	12	8	
for the men in the Lexington Battle - - -					
her other account for Training Expence - - -	-	-	2	2	3
Major Sam <sup>l</sup> Barnard Training Expence - - -	-	0	4	0	
Cap <sup>t</sup> Phinehas Stearnes for D <sup>o</sup> - - -	-	0	4	0	
L <sup>t</sup> Edward Harrington jr for D <sup>o</sup> - - -	-	0	9	4	
Cap <sup>t</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Fisk for D <sup>o</sup> - - -	-	2	8	2	3
M <sup>r</sup> John Draper for Bread at the Lexington Battle on					
y <sup>e</sup> 19 Day of April 1775 - - -	-	1	1	4	

[137] Town Meeting May 20-1776.

Votèd & Chofe a Com<sup>tee</sup> of Correspondence { Sam<sup>l</sup> Fisk Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Nath<sup>l</sup> Stone  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Jede<sup>h</sup> Leathe  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Richard Clark

[142] Town Meeting May 20-1776.

Then a Refolve of the late House of Representatives Relating to the Congress of the thirteen united Colonies Declaring them Independent of Great Britain. The Question was put to know y<sup>e</sup> miade of the town whether they will Stand by & Defend the Same with their lives and Estates & it past in the affirmative unanimously.



## [144] Meeting of Selectmen July 2-1776.

Warrant for Town Meeting, same day.

(2) To Agree upon Some Proper method for Raifing Water-towns part of the five thousand men ordered for the Defence of this Country, and to Grant a Sum of money to forward the affair, and to act thereon as they See fitt.

Town Meeting July 2-1776, house of Mr. Samuel Willington.

Then Voted & Granted the Sum of Six pounds Six fhillings & eight pence to each perfon that Shall inlist into the Service for the town of Watertown for the present Service till Watertowns proportion is Complacted.

Voted that the S<sup>d</sup>: Sum be allowed to thofe that inlist within two days.

Voted that all thofe perfons that are now in the Service & thofe that are going be Excufed from paying a pole tax toward the above Voted Bounty.

Voted that the Town Treafurer be empowered to hire the money to pay the the Bounty untill Such time as the money Can be afsest. Voted that the assessors be Defired to afses the Inhabitants of this town to Raife money to pay this Bounty emediately in a Separete list.

## [145]

Voted that the afsefsors be Directed that where any perfons hold lands by lease or otherwise that they lay the tax on the Landlords.

It was moved to allow the bounty Granted at the former meeting to Such as inlist on or before the fifteenth Day of this month which was Voted and allowed.

Adjourned Town Meeting July 15-1776.

It was Voted that the bounty be allowed till the thirty men be inlisted as Required as Watertowns proportion of the five thousand.

## [146] Meeting of Selectmen Sept. 23-1776.

Warrant for Town Meeting Sept. 30-1776.

(4) For the town to agree upon Some Proper method for Raifing men for the Defence of the united States of America and to act any thing Relating thereto the town may think best.

and also to Warn all the Male Inhabitants of the town that are free being twenty one years of age & upwards to afsemble at Said time & place to Consider and Determin whether they will give their Consent that the present House of Representatives with the Council Should agree upon a Form of Government for this State and act thereon as they See best.

## [147] Town Meeting Sept. 30-1776.

Then the 4<sup>th</sup> Article was Read and after Debate thereon it was Voted to Choofe a Committe to Consider thereon and Report what way they think will be best for the town to proceed in Raifing



men for the Defence of america for the Futer & make Report at the adjou<sup>t</sup>

Voted & Chofe for S<sup>d</sup>: Committe {  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> White  
 { M<sup>r</sup> David Bemis  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Josiah Capen  
 { M<sup>r</sup> David Sanger  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone

[148] Adjourned Town Meeting Oct. 7-1776.

Then the town took into Consideration a Refolve of the Gen<sup>l</sup> Court of the 17<sup>th</sup> of September last Relating to a Form of Government and after Debate thereon They Voted unanimously that they give their Consent that the present House of Representatives with the Council Should Form a plan of Government for the State to be laid before the Several towns in the Same for their Consideration before it be Ratified.

[149] 2nd. adjournment of above meeting to Nov. 25-1776.

The Committee appointed to confider the Matter Relating to Raising men for the Defence of the Country made Verball Report that they had not don any thing on the affair.

Then it was Voted not to act any thing on that article.

[150] Selectmens Meeting Mar. 4-1777.

Warrant for Town Meeting March 10-1777.

(3) To know the minde of the town whether they will come into Some Method to proportion the Charge that has already been by hiring men to go into the Service, and to act any thing thereon as they think proper.

(4) To know the minde of the town what method they will take to Raife Watertowns proportion of men to Compleat the Continental Army and to act thereon as they think proper.

(5) To Choofe a Committe of Correspondance &c agreeable to a Refolve of the General Court.

[154] Town Meeting March 10-1777.

Voted & Chofe Com<sup>tee</sup> of Corespondence {  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Clark  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Josiah Capen  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Edward Richardfon  
 { M<sup>r</sup> David Sanger  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Stephen Harris

[155]

Then the 3d Article was Read & after Debate thereon it was Voted that the town will leave the whole Charge of the war in Equal proportions as They pay other Taxes.

Voted to Choofe a Committe to bring in an Account of what has already arifen &c.

Voted & Chofe for S<sup>d</sup>: Committe {  
 { Maj<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Barnard  
 { Cap<sup>t</sup> Phin<sup>s</sup> Stearns  
 { Clerk Nathan Collidge  
 { M<sup>r</sup> David Bemis  
 { M<sup>r</sup> David Sanger  
 { L<sup>t</sup> Josiah Capen ju<sup>r</sup>  
 { M<sup>r</sup> Elijah Bond

Voted that y<sup>e</sup> Committe bring in a particular account what each man has don.

Then the 4<sup>th</sup> article being Read after Debate thereon :

Voted to Choofe a Committe to procure men at y<sup>e</sup> Expende of the Town.

Voted that the Selectmen be a Committe for Sd : purpose

Voted & added Mr : Simon Whitney—L<sup>r</sup> : Chris<sup>t</sup> : Grant ju.

Voted that v<sup>e</sup> Committe give £24 pounds p<sup>r</sup> man if they Cannot be had for lefs & have power to hire money for y<sup>e</sup> purpose in the Name & behalf of the Town.

### [156]

Then the Com<sup>tee</sup> Appointed to Consider what Services perfons have don in the War & make Report.

Their Report being Read after Debate thereon Voted to Re-commit the Report & add four more to the Committe, Voted & chose Mefs<sup>r</sup> : Sam<sup>l</sup> : White, Daniel Sawin, Sam<sup>l</sup> : Fisk Esq<sup>r</sup> : & M<sup>r</sup> : W<sup>m</sup> : Hunt.

Then M<sup>r</sup> : Edward Richardson Excused himself from Serving on the Committe of Correspondance and M<sup>r</sup> : Daniel Coollidge was Chosen in his Room.

### [158] Town Meeting March 31-1777, by adjournment.

Then the Report of y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>tee</sup> appointed to Consider what Services each perfon has don for the town the present war was Read & was Voted & accepted and is as follows (Viz) :

Watertown 2<sup>th</sup> of March 1777.

The Com<sup>tee</sup> Appointed by the Town to take into Consideration the Services don for the town in the present war, and what each Soldier Shall be allowed for their Respective Services, Exclusive of the pay from the Continent or State beg leave to Report as follows (Viz) :

(1) That there be paid by the town to each Non-Commifion officer & Soldier that engaged in the Service for eight months in 1775 the Sum of 2 pounds each y<sup>e</sup> N<sup>o</sup> 35 is - - - - - £70: 0: 0

(2) That there be paid by the town to each Non-Commifion officer and Soldier that march<sup>ed</sup> from Cambridge to New York & from thence to Canada twenty pounds each 19 in Number - } 380: 0: 0

(3) That there be paid by the town to each Non-Commifion officer & Soldier that march<sup>d</sup> to New-York & engaged in the Service one year £10 each being four in number - - - - - } 40: 00: 0

Carried Forward - - - - - £490: 0: 0

Bro: forward - - - -	490: 0: 0
(4) That there be paid by the town to each Non-Commifion officer and Soldier that engaged for one year & marched for Ticonderga in Aug <sup>t</sup> 1776 £6 each Number being 6 is . . . }	36: 0: 0
(5) That there be paid by the town to each Non-Commifion officer and Soldier that engaged in the Service in July 1776 for five months Exclusive of those y <sup>t</sup> were hired £5 each y <sup>e</sup> Number being 5 is - - - - }	25: 0: 0
(6) That there be paid by the town to each Non-Commifion officer and Soldier, that engaged in the Service for two months and Marched for New-York Oct <sup>r</sup> 1776 £5 each (exclusive of those that were hired) being 9 in Number is - }	45: 0: 0
(7) That there be paid by the town to each Non-Commifion officer and Soldier that engaged in the Service for three months and marched to New-York in Dec <sup>r</sup> 1776 (Exclusive of those that were hired) £8 one only went - }	8: 0: 0
	<hr/>
	£604: 0: 0

(8) That there be paid by the town to the following perfons the Respective Soms affixed against their names, being money Expended by them for the benefit of the present War (Viz):

To Cash paid by David Stone - - -	6: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by John Draper - - -	6: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Richard Everitt - - -	6: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Sam <sup>l</sup> White - - -	7: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Simon Whitney - - -	7: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by William Leathe - - -	6: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Nathaniel Bright - - -	6: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Ezekiel Hall - - -	7: 0: 0
To D <sup>o</sup> by Mofes Coollidge - - -	6: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Nathaniel Bemis - - -	6: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Joel White - - -	6: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Samuel Soden - - -	7: 15: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Elijah Bond - - -	4: 6: 8
To D <sup>o</sup> by Josiah Capen - - -	6: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Samuel Barnard - - -	7: 13: 4
To D <sup>o</sup> by Mofes Stone - - -	7: 5:
To D <sup>o</sup> by Jonas White no bounty rec <sup>d</sup> from y <sup>e</sup> town - - -	3:

Carried over - - - - £112: 15: 4

[160]	bro <sup>t</sup> over	-	-	-	-	£112: 15: 4
To	Cash paid	by John Stimson	-	-	-	6: 13: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Stephen Whitney	-	-	-	3: 0: 8
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Simon Hastings	-	-	-	6: 13: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Daniel Whitney	-	-	-	7: 5: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Nathaniel Coolidge	-	-	-	7: 5: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Amos Bond	-	-	-	6: 13: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Josiah Norcross	-	-	-	6: 13: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Thomas Clark	-	-	-	7: 5: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Thomas Harrington	-	-	-	6: 13: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by John Cook	-	-	-	6: 13: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Bezaleel Learned	-	-	-	6: 13: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Thomas Pattin	-	-	-	10: 13: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Phinehas Stearnes	-	-	-	7: 5: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Samuel Hager	-	-	-	11: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Samuel Benjamin	-	-	-	6: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Edmund Fowle	-	-	-	4: 18: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Jonathan Child	-	-	-	4: 17: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Eires Tainter	-	-	-	4: 13: 4
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Peter Harrington	-	-	-	4: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Elkanah Wales	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Oliver M. Roe	-	-	-	7: 10: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Elisha Learned	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Ephraim Jones	-	-	-	4: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Samuel Nutting	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Amos Livermore	-	-	-	8: 6: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Samuel Fisk Esq <sup>r</sup>	-	-	-	7: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Jonathan Brown Esq <sup>r</sup>	-	-	-	10: 12: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by David Bemis	-	-	-	11: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by William Corkran	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by John Cookson	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Marshall Spring	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Eben <sup>r</sup> Stedfon	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Samuel Cook	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Nathaniel Harrington	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Samuel Whitney	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Christopher Grant	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Solomon Prentice	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
	Carried up	-	-	-	-	406: 0: 8

[161]	bro <sup>t</sup> up	-	-	-	-	406: 0: 8
To	Cash paid	by Isaac Sanderfon	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Ebenezer Stone	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Nathaniel Stone	-	-	-	8: 12: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Phinehas Harrington	-	-	-	9: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by David Sanger	-	-	-	8: 6: 8
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by John Chenery	-	-	-	10: 0: 0
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Richard Clark	-	-	-	3: 6: 8
To	D <sup>o</sup>	by Daniel Sawin	-	-	-	0: 16: 0

---

 465: 12: 0

The within Report is Submitted to the town by their Said Committe.

SAM<sup>L</sup> BARNARD Pr Order.

Then the Question was Put whether that Deceaf<sup>d</sup> Soldiers &c Taxes Should be Stoped out of their allowance it passed in the affirmative.

Selectmens Meeting April 25-1777, house of Samuel Wellington.  
Warrant for Town Meeting Apr. 28-1777.

(2) To agree upon Some method to Raife Seven men to go & march to the State of Rhod-Island agreabled to an order of the General Court.

[162] Town Meeting April 28-1777.

Then the article Relating to Raifing Seven men to join the army at Providence was Read and after Debate thereon

The town Voted to Choofe a Committe of Seven perfons to procure men on as easie terms as they can.

Voted & Chose for S <sup>d</sup> : Com <sup>tee</sup>	}	M <sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone Cap <sup>t</sup> Phin <sup>e</sup> Stearnes Maj <sup>r</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Barnard L <sup>t</sup> : Josiah Capen M <sup>r</sup> Stephen Harris M <sup>r</sup> Jonas White M <sup>r</sup> Nathan Coollidge
---	---	---

Then Voted that the Said Com<sup>tee</sup> Shall have power in the name & Behalf of the Town to hire money to pay the men they may hire to go into the S<sup>d</sup> : Service.

Selectmens Meeting May 12-1777.

[163] Warrant for Town Meeting May 19-1777.

(5<sup>ly</sup>) To make Grants of any Sums of money if Need be for past Services in the present war, and for further Services's and do any thing thereon as the town may think Proper.

(6<sup>ly</sup>) To Choofe any Committee or Committees Required to be Chose to See to the putting any laws of this State into Execution.

(7<sup>ly</sup>) To here any Reports of Committees that have been Ap- pointed for Perticular Services and to act anything thereon as The town may See fitt.

(10<sup>ly</sup>) To know the minde of the town whether the persons the town purpose to allow any Sums of money to for past Services Shall Exhibit their accounts under oath and to act as they See fitt.

[164] Town Meeting May 19-1777.

(10) article Read & Voted that the Several persons that are to be allow'd money for their past Services in y<sup>e</sup> war Should Exhibit their accounts upon oath.

## [166] Town Meeting June 9-1777.

Then the Account of the Committe Appointed to hire Seven men for Soldiers to go to providence was Read Amounting the Sum of 35 pounds and it was Voted that the former Committe that were Appointed to hire men Should pay Said 35 pounds with the money which is in their hands.

Town Meeting June 23-1777, by adjournment.

The (6) article being Read. Then the following perfons were Chofen to put the Act against Monopoly & Opprefion into Execution viz :

Mess<sup>r</sup> David Bemis, Simon Whitney, Jeddi<sup>h</sup>: Leathe, Jonas White & Mofes Stone.

## [167]

Then they Voted & Granted the Sum of £1183: 0: 10 pence to be Raifed by a Tax, to be paid to the Several perfons or their Legal Representatives, that have done Services in the present War, and that have Advanced moneys for the Support of the Same. The perfons first making Oath to the payment of the Value affixed to their Several names, or produce proper Receipts from the officer or officers to whome they paid the Same, Agreeable to the Report of the Committe Chofen by the town to Consider S<sup>d</sup>: Services

Then Voted the above mentioned Sum be afesfed as Soon as Conveniently may be in a list by it Self.

at the aforementioned meeting Mefs: Jonas White and Thomas Learned were added to the Com<sup>tee</sup> of Corrofpondance.

## [169] Selectmens Meeting Nov. 3-1777.

Warrant for Town Meeting Nov. 10-1777.

Second to Choofe a Committe to provide for the Families of Such Persons as are gon into the Continental Army for y<sup>e</sup> town of Watertown, & to act any thing Relating thereto as the town may think proper.

(3) to Grant money to pay for y<sup>e</sup> Armes Ammunition & Bread that the Selectmen provided meletia and to act any thing Relating thereto as they See fit.

(4) To know the minde of the town whether they will allow any thing to Such persons as are in the Service as a Reinforcement to the Continental Army, and to do and act any thing Relating thereto as they See fit.

## [170] Town Meeting Nov. 10-1777.

The Second Article being Read & the Question being put whether they will Choofe a Committe to provide for the poor Families of perfons in the Continental army.

It paff in the Negative.

Then the Selectmens accounts for Armes &c was Read & the Sum of £52: 16: 2 was Granted to pay for the Same also the Sum of 13: 4: 0 was Granted to pay for the Flour provided by them for the use of the Melitia.



Then Voted that the Selectmen Should Sell the Lead and Gun-Locks that they Bought and be accountable to the town for the Money arising by the Sale thereof.

Selectmens Meeting Dec. 14-1777, house Jonathan Brown.

Warrant for Town Meeting Dec. 15-1777.

[172]

to manifest their minds Relating to the Quartering Some of the officers of the Army lately Commanded by Gen<sup>l</sup>: Burgoyne in Watertown, and to act thereon as they think proper.

[173]

Town Meeting Dec. 15-1777.

then the Article Relating to Quartering Burgoynes officers was Read & after a fair and Candid Debate thereon the following pafsed unanimously (Viz) That it is the Opinion of this town that the Quartering the British officers among the inhabitants thereof, at this time, is Very Dangerous to the peace & Safty of the town as Well as the publick, and therefore we Cannot give our consent thereto.

Then they Chose the Selectmen to be a Committe to Inform the D. Q. Master, and Such of the Inhabitants of the town as were Inclined to Receive Sd: officers into their families or houfes of this Vote.

Selectmens Meeting Jan. 12-1778.

Warrant for Town Meeting Jan. 16-1778.

to hear the articles of Confederation Read and to act on the Same &c.

Town Meeting Jan. 16-1778.

then adjourned to the House of m<sup>r</sup> Bez<sup>l</sup> Learned and being there Afsembled, the Articles of Confederation & perpetual union between the united States of America as Purposed by Congress were Read & Considered, and Voted that the Representative be and he is hereby fully Impowered & Instructed to do and act any thing he Shall Judge proper in order to their being Rattified & Confirmed.

Selectmens Meeting Feb. 19-1778.

Warrant for Town Meeting March 9-1778.

[175]

(13) To Grant money to pay what was hired to pay the Bounty to the Continential Soldiers.

(14) To Grant money to pay Such persons as have been in the Service for which no allowance has been made and to act any thing thereon the town think proper.

(15) To know the minde of the town whether they will Call in the money that is due to them & Appropriate it for Defraying the Charge of the war, and act thereon as they See fit.

(18) To Determine in what manner the money Shall be paid to the persons that have been in the Service or have paid money therefor agreeable to the Grants that have been made for them.

## Selectmens Meeting March 6-1778.

(among bills presented at this meeting were the following, no grant having been made:)

## [176]

To Richard Leathe for making Cartridges	-	2	:	16	:	0
To Hugh Mafon for d <sup>o</sup> &c	-	3	:	1	:	8
To Seth Norcross for Casting Bullets	-	0	:	10	:	0
To John Draper For Baking &c	-	2	:	12	:	0

## [177] Town Meeting March 9-1778.

For a Committe of Correspondance Inspection and Safty	{	M <sup>r</sup> : Sam <sup>l</sup> : White
		M <sup>r</sup> David Bemis
		M <sup>r</sup> David Sanger
		Cap <sup>t</sup> Phin <sup>s</sup> : Stearnes Excufed
	}	M <sup>r</sup> Daniel Sawin

## [178]

The 13 Article was put off to the adjournment.

The 14 article being Read it was Voted to Choofe a Committe to procure a list of the perfons that have done Service in the War Since there has been any allowance made, and Report what their Service has been, & Report what is proper to be don thereon.

Chofe for Said Committe	{	Cap <sup>t</sup> Phin <sup>s</sup> Stearnes
		M <sup>r</sup> David Bemis
		Maj <sup>r</sup> : Sam <sup>l</sup> Barnard
		M <sup>r</sup> Sam White
		M <sup>r</sup> Elijah Bond
		L <sup>t</sup> Josiah Capen ju <sup>r</sup>
		L <sup>t</sup> Amos Bons
		M <sup>r</sup> Jonas White
		Serg <sup>t</sup> Mofes Stone
M <sup>r</sup> : Daniel Sawin		
	}	M <sup>r</sup> Josiah Bisco

Then Voted that the money now in the Treafury that was on Interest before be appropriated to help pay What money has been hired to pay Soldiers.

## [179] Town Meeting March 23-1778.

M<sup>r</sup> Elijah Bond was Chofen one of the Committe of Correpondance in the Room of Cap<sup>t</sup> Phin<sup>s</sup> Stearnes.

Voted & Granted the Sum of £500 towards paying the Bounty to the Continentall Soldiers.

## [180]

Voted that the Sums that was Granted to each Soldier Shall be paid to them or their order.

Then the Committe Appointed to Consider what Services perfons have don in the present war for which there has been no allowance made was Read and after Debate thereon the Vote

was put whether the Sums Shall be Accepted and it past in the Negative.

Then Voted to Commit the Report to a New Committe to Consider and Report what they think is proper to be don thereon and also to Report a plan for the Raifing men in futer in an Equitable manner.

Voted & Chose for S <sup>d</sup> : Com <sup>tee</sup>	{	M <sup>r</sup> Jedi <sup>h</sup> Leathe Sam <sup>l</sup> Fisk Esq <sup>r</sup> M <sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone M <sup>r</sup> David Bemis Dea <sup>n</sup> Nath <sup>l</sup> : Stone M <sup>r</sup> Simon Whitney M <sup>r</sup> Daniel Whitney L <sup>t</sup> Chris <sup>r</sup> Grant ju <sup>r</sup> M <sup>r</sup> Rich <sup>d</sup> Clark M <sup>r</sup> Josiah Capen M <sup>r</sup> James Barnard
---	---	--

Voted that Said Committe make Report at the Next Town Meeting.

[181] Selectmens Meeting March 23-1778.

They also Signed an order to pay the Selectmen that Served y<sup>e</sup> last year the Sum of £65 : 0 : 2 which Sum they paid for armes Flour &c.

[182] Town Meeting April 6-1778.

Then they took under Consideration the Report of the Committe Relating to the men that have don Service in the War & have had no allowance.

Voted that the men that went in perfon & those that hired others be paid alike for the Service.

Voted that the following twelve persons that were to Reinforce the Northern Army have 30 pounds each (Viz):

Daniel Parker	Jacob Sanderfon
Sam <sup>l</sup> Sprague	Zach <sup>h</sup> Shed
Henry Bradshaw	Benj <sup>n</sup> Capen
Mofes Hager	Jedid <sup>h</sup> Leathe
Jon <sup>a</sup> Stone	Jon <sup>a</sup> Livermore
John Sawin	Peter Richardfon

[183]

Nov<sup>r</sup>: The nine that were Raifed to Guard the prifoners at Cambridge (Viz):

Ruggles Whitney	Stephen Harris
Jon <sup>a</sup> Crafts	Tho <sup>s</sup> Learned
David Bemis ju <sup>r</sup>	Sam <sup>l</sup> : Wellington
Thad <sup>us</sup> Fuller	James Mallard
	Daniel Mafon

The nine men for Dorchester heights (Viz) :

Seth Norcrofs	Josiah Learned
Pennuel Park	Andrew Stimfon
Jon <sup>a</sup> Child	Daniel Coollige
Phin <sup>s</sup> Child	Benj <sup>n</sup> Hurd
Benj <sup>n</sup> Hastings	

1778 Jan<sup>ry</sup>: to Reinforce the Guards at Cambridge being twenty-three men (Viz):

Edw <sup>d</sup> Harrington ju <sup>r</sup>	Joshua Stratton
Sam <sup>l</sup> Bond	Simon Coollidge ju <sup>r</sup>
Nath <sup>l</sup> Bemis	Converfe Spring
Luke Bemis	W <sup>m</sup> Learned
Tho <sup>s</sup> Prentice	James Stone
Rich <sup>d</sup> Everit	George Alen
Nath <sup>l</sup> Coollidge	John Vila
Step <sup>n</sup> Cook	Joseph Bright
W <sup>m</sup> Sanger	Andrew White
W <sup>m</sup> Morfe	Jon <sup>a</sup> Brown ju <sup>r</sup>
Phin <sup>s</sup> Jenifon	Edm <sup>d</sup> Fowle
Joseph Child	

March Eighteen men to go to the lines for one month all thefe to have their wages with what is allowed them by y<sup>e</sup> Continent & State made up to Six pounds P<sup>r</sup> month.

Then the Report Relating to Raifing men for the futer was Read & Committed to a New Com<sup>tee</sup> to be taken into a new Draught.

Chofe for S<sup>d</sup>: Committe { Mr Josiah Capen  
 Sam<sup>l</sup> Fisk Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
 Mr Josiah Bisco

[184] Town Meeting April 20-1778, by adjournment.

Voted & Accepted the Report of the Committe on the plan for Raifing men for the Service in the army. See the Report.

Voted that the Meletia officers with the Committe of Correpondence be a Committe to procure men for the Publick Service in the Army at the Expence of the Town.

Voted that Said Committe have power in the Name & Behalf of the Town to hire money if Need be for Said Service.

[185]

Selectmens Meeting May 11-1778. house of Bezeleel Learned. Warrant for Town Meeting May 18-1778.

(2<sup>ly</sup>) For the town to grant money or to do any thing they think Necessary to Incourage the Raifing men for Recruiting the army as they think best.

(3<sup>ly</sup>) For the Town to Determin what Sums of money Shall be afest at this time.

(4<sup>ly</sup>) For the Town to make grants to Such men as have been in the Service that were omitted before, if they See fitt.

(6<sup>ly</sup>) To know if the Town will Call in the money that is due on Bond or Note of Hand & Appropriate it to Such uses as they See fitt.

[186] Town Meeting May 18-1778.

Then they Voted to Choofe a Committe to Examin what Ex-  
pence the town has been at in hiring men for Service in the War  
& Report to the town.

Voted & Chofe for S <sup>d</sup> Committe	{	M <sup>r</sup> : Mofes Stone M <sup>r</sup> David Sanger M <sup>r</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> White Cap <sup>t</sup> Phin <sup>s</sup> Stearnes Maj <sup>r</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Barnard
---	---	--

Then Voted that the Selectmen be joined to the Committe of  
Corrospondance & Melitia for Raifing Men to Recruit the army.

Voted & Granted a further Sum of £5 pounds to each of the  
men that Went to the White plains in the year 1776.

Voted that the men that went to the Northward in the year  
1776 with Cap<sup>t</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup>: Harrington be allowed a further Sum of  
1 : 13 : 4 each.

Voted y<sup>t</sup> the Committe appointed to hire men Report what  
they Should Receive.

[187]

Voted that the Town Treafurer Call in all the money that is  
due to the town on Bond or Note as Soon as may be.

Voted & Appropriated Said money to help Defray the expence  
of the present War.

Voted that the Treafurer Report what money is due to the  
town as aforesaid & from whome due.

Town Meeting June 1-1778, by adjournment.

Voted & Granted a further Sum of £3 pounds P<sup>r</sup>: month to  
each of the men that went to Cambridge to Guard the prifoners &  
also to each of thofe that went afterwards as a Reinforcement to  
S<sup>d</sup> Guards and to the men that went to Roxbury lines in addition  
to what was granted them before.

Voted & Granted the Sum of £720 pounds to hire men to go  
into the Continental army. also Voted & Granted the Sum of  
£270 pounds to pay the men to go to Peks-kiln [torn]

Granted to Wellington & Crane for the [torn] 8  
months 40/ each £4 pounds they being omitted [torn].

[188]

Voted & Granted the Sum of twenty-two pounds to Cornelius  
Park for his Service the first eight months and for his Service for  
one year in going to New York & Canada.

The Committe appointed to enquire into the whole Ex-  
pence that the town had been at in hiring men for the Service Reported.

See their Report on file.

Voted that the Sum of 2443 : 18 : 11 be afsest as Soon as may be to pay the men according to the Several grants made them.

Voted & Granted the Same Sums of money to Cap<sup>t</sup> Phin<sup>s</sup>: Stearnes and Leiuteants Josiah Capen & Amos Bond as were allow'd the privates that Served with them.

[189] Selectmens Meeting June 4-1778.

Warrant for Town Meeting June 8-1778.

(2<sup>ly</sup>) To take into Consideration a New Form of Government purposed by a Convention of y<sup>e</sup> late General Court ordered to be laid before the Inhabitants for their Approbation or Disapprobation and to act thereon as they See fitt.

(4<sup>ly</sup>) To hear the Report of a Committe Relating to the Raifing men for the Service of the war and to act thereon as they See proper.

Town Meeting June 8-1778, at Mrs. Dorothy Coolidge.

The purposed Form of Government being Read & after Debate thereon. The Question was put whether they Approve of the Same, and it pafsed in the Negative unanimously, there being Sixty Voters present.

Voted that the Representative endeavor to prevent any thing being don Relating to a New Constitution at present.

[190]

Then a Report of a Committe appointed to Report a Plan for a more easie & Just way of Raifing men for the Publick Service was Read & accepted which is on file. Then Voted to Choofe a Committe to devide the Inhabitants into Lots agreeable to S<sup>d</sup>: Report.

Voted that they Shall be paid 12/ each for each day they Shall Spend Necefsarily in the Service.

Voted & Chofe for S <sup>d</sup> : Comtt <sup>e</sup>	{	Sam <sup>l</sup> : Fisk Esq <sup>r</sup> :
		Jon <sup>a</sup> Brown Esq <sup>r</sup> :
		M <sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone
		M <sup>r</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> White
		M <sup>r</sup> Josiah Bisco

Selectmens Meeting June 25-1778.

Warrant for Town Meeting June 27-1778.

Secondly to agree upon a Method to raife four men to go into the Service of the united States to do duty in the State of Rhoad-Island & to make a Grant of a Sum of money to encourage the Inlistment of the men for that Service or any futer Service & to do & act any thing thereon that may be thought Necefsary:

[191]

Then Voted to Reconsider their vote of y<sup>e</sup> 4 Infant Relating to Raifing men &c:

Voted to Choofe a Committe to hire 4 men for the Service at Rhoad-Island and also men for other Services as often as they are ordered by proper Authority with full power to hire money in



the Name & behalf of the town for Such Services as often as Oc-  
cation may Require. They to Continue a Com<sup>tee</sup> for S<sup>d</sup> purpose  
during the towns Pleasure.

Voted & Chofe for Said Committe { M<sup>r</sup>: Mofes Stone  
M<sup>r</sup>: Sam<sup>l</sup>: White  
L<sup>t</sup>: Amos Bond

Voted to allow S<sup>d</sup>: Committe Reasonable pay for their Service.

[192] Selectmens Meeting July 20-1778.

At this meeting they Signed an order on the town Treaf<sup>r</sup> to pay  
the Sum of £1054 : 12 : 8 to Such perfons as has been in the War  
or had paid money for such Services Agreeable to the Sevrall  
grants made them.

[193] Selectmens Meeting Oct 1778.

Warrant for Town Meeting Nov. 2-1778.

(7) To know the minde of the town What Sums of money or  
Whether any that have been hired to Raife Soldiers, Shall be  
afsest at this time, and Determin what Shall be further don  
thereon.

[194] Town Meeting Nov. 2-1778.

One (Report of Committee) Signed by Mofes Stone & others  
being a Committe for hiring men for the War &c the Account  
amounting to £342 : 12 : 0 which was Voted & Granted. one  
other Signed by Sam<sup>l</sup> Soden & others for like Services amounting  
to £874 : 3 : 0 which Sum was also Voted & Granted.

[195]

Then Voted that the Remainder of the Charge that the town  
has been at in hiring men for the War be afseft as soon as may be.

[198] Selectmens Meeting Dec. 1-1778.

They Signed an order to the town Treafurer to pay the Sum of  
Eleven Hundred & thirty Nine Pounds 17/8 Pence to Sundry  
Perfons that have don Services in the War each one the Sum that  
was Granted to them.

[202] Town Meeting March 8-1779.

Committe of Correspondance Safty &c { M<sup>r</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Clark  
M<sup>r</sup> Jed<sup>h</sup> Leathe  
M<sup>r</sup> Elijah Bond  
M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Soden  
M<sup>r</sup> Daniel Sawin

[205] Town Meeting March 15-1779, by adjournment.

The Committe Appointed to hire men to go into the Service in  
the War Reported that they had hired men for the Service to the  
amount of £80 : 18 : 2 and the town Voted & Granted the Same  
Sum.

## [209] Selectmens Meeting May 17-1779.

Warrant for Town Meeting May 24-1779.

(2) To Consider a Refolve of the General Court for forming a New Constitution or Form of Government, and to act thereon as the town Shall See proper.

## [210]

(5) To Agree upon ways & means to Raife Soldiers for the Publick Service when Called upon by lawfull Authority.

## [211] Town Meeting May 24-1779.

They took into Consideration a Refolve of the Gen<sup>l</sup>: Court Relating to a New Constitution or Form of Government and after Debate thereon the Question was put Whether they Chuse at this time to have a New Constitution or Form of Government made & it past in y<sup>e</sup> Negative

twenty being against it but three for it.

then the Second Question mentioned in S<sup>d</sup> Refolve was put and it pased in the Negative.

## [212]

Then they voted to Choofe a Committe to hire men to go into the Service when called for.

Voted & Chofe for S<sup>d</sup>: Committe

}	M <sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone
	M <sup>r</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> White
	L <sup>t</sup> Amos Bond

## [214] Selectmens Meeting June 28-1779.

Warrant for Town Meeting July 7-1779.

(2<sup>ly</sup>) To consider & adopt any Meafures for Appretiation of the Currency and to act any thing thereon that they may Judge Necessary & proper.

(3<sup>ly</sup>) To See if the town will give any Instruktion Or Directions to their Committe of Corrospondance at Concord on the 14<sup>th</sup> Day of July Next for the above Said Purpofes and to act any thing thereon they See fitt.

(5<sup>ly</sup>) For the town to Grant and order the Afsefsing the Monies that have been paid for Raising Soldiers and to act thereon as they See fitt.

## Town Meeting July 7-1779.

The article being Read relating to taking Meafures for the Appreciating the Currency as Recommended by the Inhabitants of Boston & other places after Considering the Same. They voted to Choofe a Com<sup>tee</sup> to Consider y<sup>e</sup> Same and Report what is Proper to be don thereon & Report as Soon as may be.

## [215]

Voted & Chofe for S<sup>d</sup>: Committe Sam<sup>l</sup>: Fisk & W<sup>m</sup> Hunt Esq<sup>rs</sup>:  
M<sup>r</sup> David Sanger M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup>: Cook & Jonathan Brown.

Then Voted that Said Committe Sit emediately. who Proceeded & Considered the matter & in about one Hours time Returned & made the following Report (Viz) :

[Here follows a long report on page 215 original records, and page 279 of the copied records.]

[218] Town Meeting July 30-1779, by adjournment.

The 5<sup>th</sup> & Sixth articles being Read the Com<sup>tee</sup> for Raifing Soldiers Reported the Expencc attending the Raifing men for Rhoad-Island & the Continental army amounting to £3226 : 19 : 6 which was Voted & accepted. (See the Report on file.)

[Pages 219 to 223 inclusive contain the Report of the Committee to fix the prices of Products of Labor.]

[227] Town Meeting Sept. 13-1779.

the following accounts were Voted allowed & Granted (Viz)

To Cap <sup>t</sup> Phins Stearnes for Service in the War	£45 : 0 : 0
To L <sup>t</sup> Amos Bond for D <sup>o</sup> - - - - -	22 : 12 : 0
	<hr/>
	67 : 12 : 0

Voted that a Com<sup>tee</sup> Report the names of the officers that have don Service in the War which have had no Grant.

Chofe for a Com<sup>tee</sup> Mef<sup>s</sup> David Bemis [torn]<sup>n</sup> Brown Esq<sup>r</sup> & [torn] Bond.

[228]

Voted that all the Grants that have been made for Soldiers & other Services Should be Afseft all which ammount to the Sum of £3468 : 19 : 9.

Selectmens Meeting Oct. 12-1779.

Warrant for Town Meeting Oct. 14-1779.

To agree upon Some way to Raife nine men to go into the Publick Service agreable to the Order of the General Court—also to take Some Proper Meafures for filling up Watertowns Proportion of the Continental Army, and to Grant Such Sums of money as may be thought Necessary for Said Services, & to act any thing Relating to the Same that may be thought Necessary & proper.

Town Meeting October 14-1779.

Then voted to Raife a Sum of money to hire men for the Service in the War.

Voted & Granted £1500 pounds for Said Service and voted that it be Afsefed emediately.

Voted that it be paid into the Treafury by monday Next [torn] 6 : Clock afternoon.

then Voted that Mef<sup>s</sup> David Bemis [torn] David Sanger. be of the Committe in the Room Sam Whi [torn] Amos Bond who are Excufed for the Present.

Selectmens Meeting December 10-1779.

[229] Warrant for Town Meeting December 20-1779.

(4) To give Instructions to their Delegates that belong to the Convention Relating to their Conduct at the Next meeting of that Body.

[230] Town Meeting December 20-1779.

Then it was Voted that only one of the Delegates that were Appointed to attend the Convention Should attend at a time at the Next Session, Except at the time of Pasing on the whole For.

[234] Selectmens Meeting February 28-1780.

They Signed an order on the Treafurer to pay Samuel Wite & others a Committe for hiring men for the war the Sum of 67 : 15 : 0 for their Service in full of their accounts.

[238] Town Meeting March 20-1780, by adjournment.

Voted & Granted the Sum of £48 pounds to pay mefs [tor] Moses Stone, David Bemis & David Sanger for hiring m [tor]

[244] Town Meeting May 20-1780.

Then the said Form of Gover: was Read to the Town then the Meeting was adjourned to three O : Clock afternoon.

[Afternoon again read, after Debate a com. appointed to bar objections & report.]

Voted and Chose for S <sup>d</sup> Committee	{	Sam <sup>l</sup> : Fisk Esq :
		Dea <sup>n</sup> Nath <sup>l</sup> Stone
		M <sup>r</sup> Daniel Parker
		W <sup>m</sup> Hunt Esq
		L <sup>t</sup> Amos Bond
		M <sup>r</sup> Sam : Cook
		Jon <sup>n</sup> Brown Esq :
M <sup>r</sup> Jed <sup>n</sup> Leathe		
M <sup>r</sup> Josiah Bisco		

[245] [On this page is the report of above committee and the action thereon.]

Town Meeting June 6-1780.

Then they Voted & Chose the following perions for a Committee to hire Men to Serve in the Army (Viz) L<sup>t</sup> Josiah Cren m<sup>r</sup> Josiah Bisco & Moses Stone ju<sup>r</sup>.

Voted that said Committee have full Power to hire men on the best terms they can for the Service of this town in the War.

[246] Town Meeting June 12-1780.

Then the town voted to add two more perions to the Committee for hiring men.

Then Voted & Chose W<sup>m</sup> Hunt Esq<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>r</sup> David Sanger

[27]

Then the town Voted & Granted the Sum of £12000 Thousand pounds to Raise men & procure Cloathing for the use of the Army agreeable to the Resolves of the General Court.

Then it was voted that the Sum afore Said be emediatly raised an Collected by next monday Night.

Selectmens Meeting July 3-1780.

Warrant for Town Meeting July 5-1780.

1) To agree upon Some Method for Raising a Number more Soldiers agreeable to the Resolves of the General Court.

1) To Grant any Sums of Money that may be thought Necessary for Said purpose.

Selectmens Meeting July 5-1780.

They Signed an order on town treasurer to pay the Sum of Seven Thousand & Seventy five Pounds ten Shillings to L<sup>d</sup>: Josiah Capen & others & Committe to hire men.

[28] [Among orders signed on the treasurer]:

and to pay Josiah Capen & others	}	12000 : 0
a Committe to hire men to fill the		
Continental Army		

Town Meeting July 5-1780.

Then the Committe Appointed to hire men to go into the Army Reported and it Appeared that there was a Ballance due to tem of £7075 : 10 : 0 which Sum was Voted & Granted.

Then they Voted & Granted the Sum of £12000 pounds to hire men agreeable to the Last Resolves of the General Court.

Voted that the Committe Appointed to hire men before Proceed to it the Remainder as Soon as may be.

Also Voted & Impowered S<sup>d</sup>: Com<sup>ms</sup> to hire money in Behalf of the town for Said purpose.

Voted & Granted £3000 Pounds to enable the Selectmen to procure the four Horses Required by a Resolve of the General Court.

Voted that the aforeSaid Grants be Afsent as Soon as may be.

[29] Town Meeting July 12-1780, by adjournment.

Voted & Granted the further Sum of £6000 pounds to hire Men in addition to the former Grant made for that Purpose.

Selectmens Meeting July 24-1780.

At a Meeting of y<sup>e</sup> Selectmen on the 5<sup>th</sup> of July 1780.

They Signed an order on the Treasurer to pay the Sum of £775 : 10 : 0 to L<sup>d</sup>: Josiah Capen & others a Committee appointed to hire men for to go into the Army.

And at their meeting on the 24 Day of the Same month they Signed an order to pay the Same Com<sup>ms</sup> £14000 pounds for the like purpose.



[250] Selectmens Meeting August 26-1780.

Warrant for Town Meeting.

(2) To agree upon Some Method to provide the Cloathing ordered by the General Court & to act any thing thereon that may be thought Necessary.

[252] Town Meeting September 6-1780, by adjournment.

Voted that money be hired to procure the Cloathing by the Selectmen.

Voted & Granted £15000 pounds to pay the hire of Soldiers gon into the Army.

Selectmens Meeting October 5-1780.

Warrant for Town Meeting October 11-1780.

(2<sup>ly</sup>) To agree upon a Method to procure a quantity of Beef agreeable to a Refolve of the General Court.—and to Grant a Sum of money for that Purpose and to act any thing Relating thereto that may be thought Proper.

[253] Town Meeting Oct. 11-1780.

Then a Refolve of the General Court Requiring a Quantity of Beef was Read & after Consideration thereof they—

Voted & Chofe M<sup>r</sup> Jonas White as a Committe to purchase the Beef Required by Said Refolve.

Voted to Choofe a Committe to hire the Sum of £15000 pounds in the name & behalf of town to purchase S<sup>d</sup>: Beef.

Voted & Chofe for Said Committee { W<sup>m</sup> Hunt Esq  
M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Soden  
M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> White

Then Voted & Granted the Sum of Fifteen Thousand pounds and Voted that the Same be aفسةsed & paid into the town Treafury by the first day of January Next. for to Repay the money that may be hired as above Said.

[254] Selectmen Meeting December 22-1780.

Warrant for Town Meeting December 27-1780.

(2) To agree upon Some Method to Procure a Quantity of Beef agreeable to a Refolve of the General Court or to provide money to Pay in lieu thereof, and to Act thereon as may be thought proper.

(3) To agree upon Some method to raife men to fill the Continental Army, and to act any thing Relating thereto that may be thought proper.

[255]

Town Meeting at house of Mr Thomas Bullard by adjournment Dec. 27-1780. Then they Voted to Choofe a Committe to Con-



sider & Report what is proper to be don Relating to the Raifing men.

Voted & Choofe for S <sup>d</sup> Committee	}	Sam <sup>l</sup> : Fisk Esq <sup>r</sup>
		M <sup>r</sup> David Bemis
		M <sup>r</sup> Mofes Stone
		M <sup>r</sup> David Sanger
		M <sup>r</sup> Rich <sup>d</sup> Clark
		M <sup>r</sup> Josiah Bisco

The Com<sup>tee</sup> after considering the matter made Verbal Report that a Committe be appointed to hire men to fill the Continental Army which was Voted & Accepted.

Voted & Chofe for Said Committee	}	M <sup>r</sup> David Sanger
		L <sup>t</sup> Josiah Capen
		L <sup>t</sup> Amos Bond

Then Voted & Granted 1600 Dollars in hard money to hire S<sup>d</sup>: men.

Then Voted that Said money be afeft as Soon as may be and that it be paid into the Treafury by the 25 Day of January Next.

Then it was Voted that any perfons that Choofe to pay in Paper money that 75 paper Dollars in old currency Shall be Received in lieu of one Silver Dollar.

Voted & Granted the Sum of £24000 pounds to purchafe the Beef Required by the Gen<sup>l</sup> Court for the use of the army.

Then Voted to Choofe a Committee to Receive the money of the Collectors & pay for the Beef.

Voted & Chofe for Said Committee	}	M <sup>r</sup> Daniel Parker
		M <sup>r</sup> Simon Whitney
		Jon <sup>a</sup> : Brown Esq <sup>r</sup>

Voted to Choofe Collectors to Collect the above Sums.

Then Voted & Choofe Mif<sup>rs</sup> Mofes Stone ju<sup>r</sup>: & Edm<sup>d</sup> Fowle who were Sworn into the office by Jon<sup>a</sup> Brown Jus<sup>t</sup>: Peace.

[256] Town Meeting January 16-1781.

Then the report of Committee appointed to hire men Laid on the tabl was Read & accepted & the Ballance of £747:18:0 was allowed.

[257] Selectmens Meeting February 23-1781.

Warrant for Town Meeting March 5-1781.

(9) To do any thing further that may Appear Necesfary for Raifing men to fill the Continental Army.

[258] Selectmens Meeting March 2-1781.

Orders signed on Treasurer :

to Jonathan Brown for Service Relating Beef	-	24	: 0
to Jonas White for Collecting Beef &c	- - - -	496	: 8
to Jed <sup>h</sup> Leath for d <sup>o</sup>	- - - - -	45	: 0

[260] Town Meeting March 5-1781.

then the article Relating to Raifing men was Read & it was Voted that the Collectors Should be Called upon by the Treasurer to Settle before the adjournment & upon Failure for him to Issue his Executions.

Voted that the Committee appointed to hire men for the army be Authorifed to hire money for that Purpose.

Then Voted to Raife Six hundred Mill'd Dollars or the Value thereof in Paper money.

and that the Afsefsors be directed to afsefs Said money as Soon as may be.

[263] Selectmens Meeting March 19-1781

Signed order :

to pay the Ballance of the Committees account for Service the last year being in full for Raifing men &c the whole amounting to the Sum of £747 : 18 : 0.

Warrant for Town Meeting April 2-1781.

(3<sup>ly</sup>) To take into Consideration a Letter from the Committees of Corrospondance meet at East Sudbury Relating to the Tender act ; and act thereon as they think Proper.

[264] Town Meeting April 2-1781.

Then the Letter from the Committees of Corrospondance was Read & Voted

[265]

That the late Act for taking of the Tender of the money was not Agreeable to the mind of the town.

Then they Voted to Choofe a Committee to Prepare Instructions for their Representative Directing him to ufe his influence in the General Court to git the tender Put on again.

Voted & Chofe for Said Com <sup>tee</sup>	}	L <sup>t</sup> : Josiah Capen
		M <sup>r</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> Soden
		M <sup>r</sup> Josiah Bisco
		M <sup>r</sup> Sam <sup>l</sup> White
		W <sup>m</sup> Hunt Esq <sup>r</sup>
		M <sup>r</sup> Jonas White
		M <sup>r</sup> Rich <sup>rd</sup> Clark

Town Meeting April 3-1781, by adjournment.

Voted the Taxes Set to the Soldiers in m<sup>r</sup> Edmund Fowles Lists Shall be abated if they go into the Continental Army.

Then the Committee Appointed to Prepare Instructions to be given their Representative Laid a Draft therefor on y<sup>e</sup> Table which was Read & not accepted and Recommitted to the Same Committee.

adjourned to Mr John Bullards to meet ½ hours time which will be at 7 o'clock.

[266]

The town being met at m<sup>r</sup> Bullards According to Adjournment but there being no Convenient Room that they Could have the meeting was by a Vote Adjourned to M<sup>rs</sup> Dorothy Coollidges to there in a Quarter of an Hour. They being met according to Adjournment a Motion being made and Seconded They Voted to Reconsider all the Votes that had been Pafsed on the third article in the Warrant Relating to the Tender Act (So Called).

Then they Voted that their Representative be Directed to use his Endeavor in the General Court that the Tender act that was Lately Repealed be Revived So far as it Concerns the tender.

Then it was Voted that the Names of the Perfons that voted for the Instruction & those against it be taken by Yeas & Nays—which are as follows (Viz):

<i>Nays.</i>	<i>Yeas.</i>
Mofes Stone	Jedidiah Leathe
Josiah Mixer	Mofes Coollidge
Mofes Stone jr	Abraham Whitney
W <sup>m</sup> Warren	Hugh Mason
Sam <sup>l</sup> White	Amos Livermore
Edm <sup>d</sup> Fowle	Josiah Capen
W <sup>m</sup> Hunt	Sam <sup>l</sup> Barnard
Jon <sup>a</sup> Stone	Elijah Bond
Nathan Coollige	Jonas White
Tho <sup>s</sup> Pattin	Josiah Sanderfon
Josiah Norcrofs	Phin <sup>s</sup> Child
Sam <sup>l</sup> Cook	Sam <sup>l</sup> Spring
Henry Bradshaw	Josiah Bisco
Daniel Parker	Daniel Sawin
Sam <sup>l</sup> Richards	Jon <sup>a</sup> Child
	Simon Hastings
	Benj <sup>n</sup> Capin
	Jon <sup>a</sup> Coollidge Godding
	Daniel Mason
	Eben <sup>r</sup> Everit
	W <sup>m</sup> Harrington
	Rich <sup>d</sup> Everit
	Francis Brown
	Sam <sup>l</sup> Soden
	Simon Whitney

Selectmens Meeting June 7-1781.

Warrant for Town Meeting June 13-1781.

[269]

(2<sup>d</sup>) To take Some Effectual Measures to Compleat the Raifing of our Proportion of men to fill up the Continental Army agreeable to the order of the Gen<sup>l</sup> Court &c.

[torn] nd make Such Grants of money & do any other things Relating thereto [torn] may appear Necessary.

[270] Town Meeting June 13-1781.

Voted that the Committee for hiring men be Desired to use their best endeavors to hire men to Complete the towns Quota of men for the Continental army and make Report of their doings at the Adjournment of this meeting also Voted that if the Com<sup>tee</sup> have Inlisted any who have not yet Passed muster they be Desired to use their Endeavors that they be immediatly mustered.

Voted that S<sup>d</sup> Com<sup>tee</sup> be Desired to Report to the town what Sums of money they have on hand & what Sort of money that belongs to the town at the Adjournment of this meeting.

also that the Collectors that have lists of Town taxes granted for the purpose of hiring men be Desired to Report at S<sup>d</sup>: Adjournment how much they have yet to Collect on S<sup>d</sup> lists & what money they have on hand.

Voted that the Committee be Impowered to hire men with Socks or Produce.

Town Meeting June 18-1781, by adjournment.

Voted to Reconfider a Vote at a former meeting Granting hard money to hire Soldiers being paid at the Rate of Seventy five old Continental Dollars in lieu of one in Silver.

Then voted that the Collectors Should Receive no more old Currency for S<sup>d</sup> Tax's but to Receive them in the New money or in hard coin.

Voted y<sup>t</sup>: the Collectors may Receive three new in Lieu of one Silver.

Town Meeting June 20-1781, by adjournment.

Voted that the Comm<sup>tee</sup> be desired to Report what money they have on hand & that the Collectors Report what money they have yet to Collect & what they have on hand.

[271]

Voted that the Collectors be desired immediatly to pay what money they have now on hand that they have Collected for the purpose of hiring men into the Committees hands.

also Voted that S<sup>d</sup>: Committee Dispose of the old emisfion in the best manner they can for the use of the Town.

Voted that the Committee for hiring men be Directed to use their endeavours to have all the persons whome they have Inlisted (Except John Jacob Sawyer a Hafsion) immediatly Mustered.

Voted that the Sum of one hundred & eighty pounds hard money be Granted for the purpose of hiring men and be afsefsed & Collected immediatly.

Town Meeting July 6-1781.

on the 2<sup>d</sup>: Article Voted to Grant a Sum of money to procure the towns Quota of Beef—and the Sum of one Hundred pounds hard money was granted for that purpose.

on y<sup>e</sup> 4 Article Voted to Clafs the Inhabitants of the Town for the purpose of hiring or Raifing men for three or five months agreable to the orders of the Gen<sup>l</sup> Court.

Voted to Choofe a Committee to Clafs the Town into as many Clafses as there are men to be Raifed.

Chofe for S<sup>d</sup> Committee { Sam<sup>l</sup>: Fisk Esq<sup>r</sup>:  
Jon<sup>a</sup> Brown Esq<sup>r</sup>:  
M<sup>r</sup> Jed<sup>b</sup> Leathe

[262] Town Meeting July 23-1781, by adjournment.

They Voted that the money Granted to hire men Should be paid in Specia.

Voted to Reconfider a former vote for Clafsing the Inhabitants of the town &c.

Voted & Granted 800 Dollars to hirè men and that it be afsefsed emediately.

Then Voted that the Committee appointed to Raife men to fill the Continental Army be a Committee to hire men for the five and Three months Service.

Town Meeting August 6-1781, by adjournment.

They took into Consideration the 2<sup>d</sup> Article Relating to the Beef to be provided for the Army—and voted to Choofe a Committee to procure the Same.

Voted and Chofe for Said Committee { M<sup>r</sup> David Bemis  
M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> White  
M<sup>r</sup> Simon Whitney

Then they Voted that all the tax's that the Collectors have or may Receive Afsefsed in hard coin Shall be paid in like money any Votes before to the Contrary Notwithstanding.

[273] Selectmens Meeting August 27-1781.

They Signed an order on the Treasurer to pay M<sup>r</sup>: David Sanger & others the Committee appointed to hire men to go into the Army the Sum of two Hundred pounds for the Said Purpose.

[274] Selectmens Meeting October 3-1781.

Warrant for Town Meeting October 8-1781.

(3) To Devife Sufficient Means for Raifing the Men for the Continental Army.

(275] Town Meeting October 16-1781, by adjournment.

3<sup>d</sup> article passed over.

[276] Selectmens Meeting November 9-1781.

Warrant for Town Meeting November 14-1781.

(2<sup>y</sup>) To take into Consideration a Refolve of the General Court for Compleating the Continental Army and act thereon as they Judge Proper.

Town Meeting November 14-1781.

(Action taken on collecting money assessed to carry on the war.)

Then they Voted to Choofe a Committee to use their endeavor

to git the town Released from two of the men Set to them as their part of the Continental Army which are Supposed to be more than Watertowns proportion.

Voted & Chofe for Said Committee { Jonathan Brown Esq<sup>r</sup>  
William Hunt Esq<sup>r</sup>  
M<sup>r</sup> Samuel White

[278] Selectmens Meeting.

to Daniel Parker Esq<sup>r</sup> for the Beef he provided 82: 13: 6

Town Meeting January 7-1782, by adjournment.

The (2<sup>d</sup>) article in the Warrant being Read = And the Committee appointed to hire men for the Continental Army Informed that they had made Such provision for Supplying this towns proportion that they Supposed the Number was Compleat therefor no other Measures were taken.

[279] Selectmens Meeting February 18-1782.

Warrant for Town Meeting March 4-1782.

(15) To know y<sup>e</sup> minds of the town whether they will make any further grants to officers or Privates that have been in the Publick Service at Cannada Ticonderoga or else where not included in any former Vote, and act thereon as they may think proper.

[283] Town Meeting March 18-1782, by adjournment.

Then the (15) article was Read & Voted y<sup>t</sup> the Selectmen Consider thereof & Report what is proper to be don thereon.

[For this report see the book of records.]

Service in four New England States.

May 7-1777.

Receipt for five pounds was signed by Samuel Jennison jr for two months service Capt. Stephen Danas Company.

.....  
ditto Abell Russell Capt. Stephen Danas Company.  
.....

May 9-1777.

ditto Tho<sup>s</sup> Wilson by his mark Capt. Stephen Danas Company.

Town Stock of Ammunition 1780.

The Towns Stock of powder, Balls, Flint, &c.

one Barrill w <sup>d</sup>	-	-	-	-	-	131
one ditto	-	-	-	-	-	120
one ditto	-	-	-	-	-	68
one ditto	-	-	-	-	-	55
one Bag of Balls	No 26 wd	-	-	-	-	48
one ditto	No 21	-	-	-	-	52
one ditto	No 28	-	-	-	-	39



one ditto	No 29	-	-	-	50
one ditto	No 26	-	-	-	41
Flints one paper	No 1	-	-	-	101
one ditto	No 2	-	-	-	94
at M <sup>r</sup> David Bemis	44 2-3 pounds of Balls &	47	Sheets paper		
one Bag	No 22 w <sup>d</sup>	-	-	-	26
one ditto	No 18	-	-	-	22
one ditto	No 24	-	-	-	9
one ditto	No 20	-	-	-	54
one ditto	No 20	-	-	-	46
one ditto	No 26	-	-	-	37
Flints	-	-	-	-	805
Buck Shot	w <sup>d</sup>	-	-	-	30
powder	-	-	-	-	30

The town records bearing upon the Revolutionary War have been given in continuity, in order to outline, in a measure, the action taken by the town during that exciting period previous to the opening of the conflict, as well as to show the local means provided for vigorously prosecuting the war to a satisfactory conclusion. We, of the present day, can have but little realization of the thrilling interest, the vivid glow of righteous indignation, which filled and actuated the minds of our people then. Plain country folks, as they were, desirous of leading a simple life of peace and quietude, to till their farms and tend their flocks, they were swept by fate into a war against their king, George the Third, the consequences of which their Greater King, the Lord of Hosts, alone could foresee.

But the impress of the times bore with especial power upon this community for a particular reason. The Stamp Act, the Boston Massacre, the Boston Tea Party, the pressure of the royal troops, the infinite personal exactions and restrictions, which fretted and inflamed them, finally ignited the devastating blaze of open rebellion. General Gage had called, in accordance with custom, a Congress, composed of representatives from the several towns, to assemble at Salem. Alarmed by the manifest symptoms of disorder, he hurriedly revoked his call. It was too late, the spirit of the hour could not be restrained. Those representatives of the townships, in spite of all protests, convened at Salem, Friday, Oct. 7, 1774, creating that first distinctively Republican Assembly, to be forever known as the Provincial Congress.

## THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS.

---

The Watertown Historical Society, in connection with its numerous other good works, has caused to be erected by the town two granite tablets of a monumental character. One of these is placed at the corner of Mount Auburn and Common streets, just inside the iron fence which encloses the cemetery. It bears upon its face, in letters of gold, the following inscription :

“ Here stood the Meeting House in which met the Provincial Congress from April 22 to July 19, 1775. Here the Great and General Court, or Assembly, was organized, and held its sessions from July 19, 1775, to Nov. 9, 1776, and from June 2 to June 23, 1778.”

The other Memorial is placed at the head of Marshall Street, at its junction with Mount Auburn street, and is thus inscribed :

“ This stone marks the site of the Dwelling House in which General Warren slept the night before the battle of Bunker Hill.”

Four days after the First Provincial Congress convened at Salem, and adjourned, it re-convened at Concord, Tuesday, Oct. 11, 1774. Six days later it met at Cambridge. Again it met at Cambridge, Wednesday, Nov. 23, dissolving Saturday, Dec. 10, 1774.

The Second Provincial Congress convened at Cambridge, Wednesday, Feb. 1, 1775, and adjourned to meet at Concord, Tuesday, Mar. 22. April 22, three days after the British had invaded Concord, the Congress made a hasty adjournment from that town to Watertown, its session opening in the latter place April 22, 1775, at 4 P.M., in the town meeting house. These sessions continued regularly until May 29, 1775, when it dissolved.

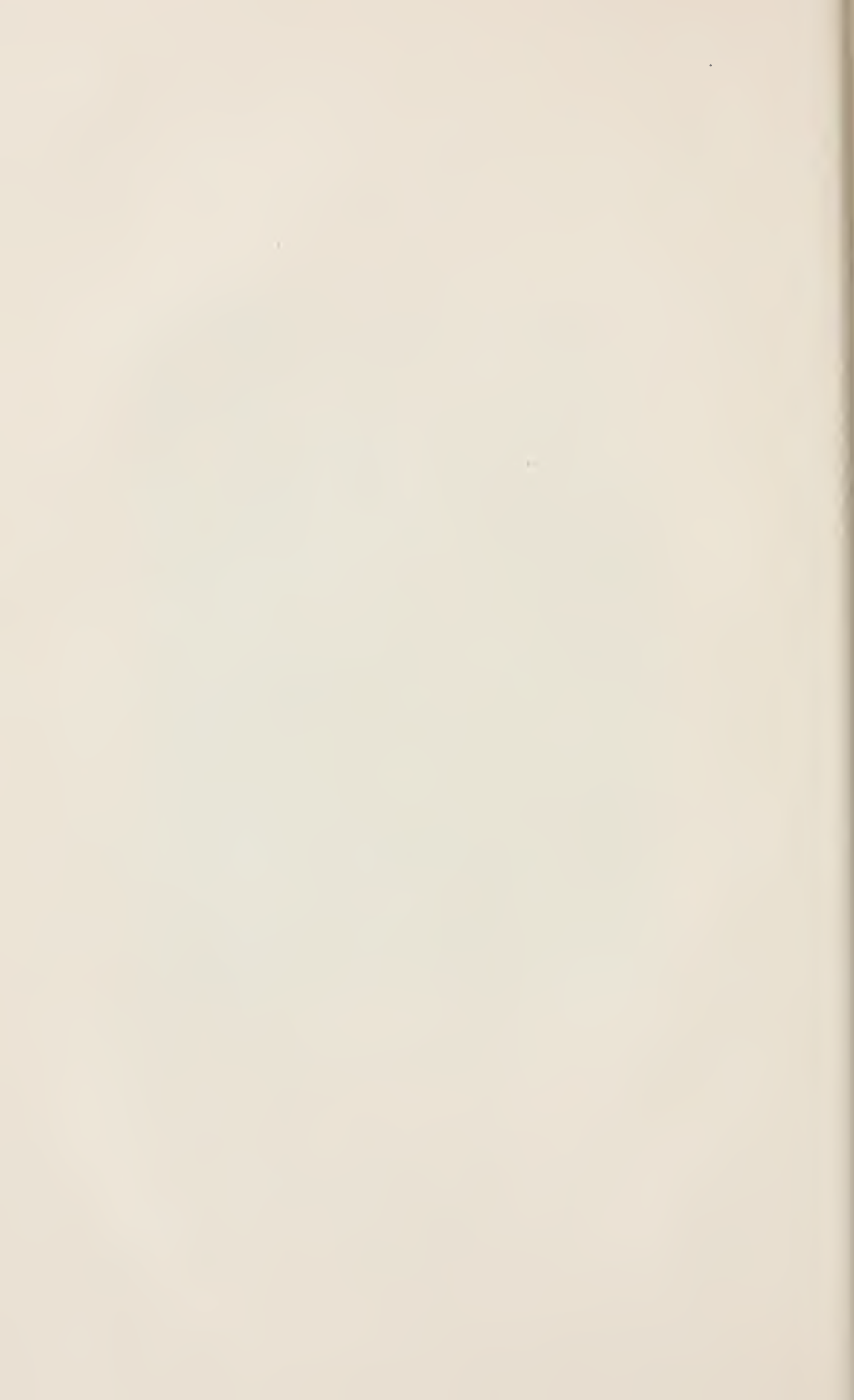
History was making very fast, so that only two days elapsed before the Third Provincial Congress convened at Watertown, and did not dissolve until July 19, 1775. This period was doubtless one of the most intense excitement for the Massachusetts Colony, as well as for her sister colonies. Watertown was the theatre in which great actors played important parts. This town was represented in the First Congress by Capt. Jonathan Brown, John Remington and Samuel Fisk ; while in the Second and Third Congresses Capt. Jonathan Brown was the town's sole representative.

In a Military History of Watertown there should be justly recorded a brief account of the momentous doings, within its borders, of those representative delegates from the towns comprising the Massachusetts Colony. It follows, somewhat in diary form :

April 15, 1775, the Second Provincial Congress, in session at Concord, adjourned, intending to meet again in the same town,



THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS MEMORIAL.  
Tablet at the corner of Mount Auburn and Common Streets,  
Watertown.



May 10. Two days later, apprehension was felt of immediate danger. The scattered members were recalled, to meet at Concord as speedily as possible. April 22 a short session was held in Concord, with Richard Devens as chairman, and John Murray as clerk. A letter from Mr. Quincy to Mr. Adams was read, the contents of which are not known; after which the Congress adjourned to meet at 4 P.M., of the same day, at Watertown. Immediately an order was passed, "that Mr. Watson notify the Committee of Safety of the time and place of adjournment, and request their attendance, with whatever plans they may have in readiness for us; and also notify the absent members, that are in Cambridge, and request their attendance." It was further ordered, "that Mr. Sullivan, Col. Cushing, and Mr. Crane, be a committee to wait on the Selectmen of Watertown, and ask for liberty to use the Meeting House, during the session of Congress here."

They returned, and reported that the Selectmen had readily granted their request. The supreme feeling of the times was manifested in the following action: "Ordered, that Mr. Gerry, Col. Cushing, Col. Barrett, Capt. Stone, Doct. Taylor, Mr. Sullivan, Mr. Freeman, Mr. Watson, and Esq. Dix, be a committee to take depositions, in perpetuum, from which a full account of the transactions of the troops, under Gen. Gage, in their route to and from Concord, &c. be collected; to be sent to England by the first ship from Salem."

The following day, as early as 7 A.M., the session reopened. It was unanimously resolved, after the reading of a letter from Gen. Ward of New Hampshire, "that an army of 30,000 men be raised, and established, for the defence of the colony; that 13,600 men be raised immediately by this province, and that the Committee of Safety bring in a plan for the establishment of officers and men." Col. Cushing, Mr. Sullivan, Col. Whitcomb, and Mr. Durant, were added to the Committee of Safety: "Voted, to send word of this action to the New Hampshire Congress at Exeter by Mr. Sullivan; that Major Bliss go to Connecticut, and Deacon Rawson to Rhode Island, for the same purpose."

In the afternoon, Doctor Warren was unanimously chosen President, and Col. Palmer was chosen Secretary pro tempore. Mr. Gerry read a letter from Marblehead, reporting that the British man-of-war *Lively* was in their harbor, and asking direction and aid; as their means of defence were inadequate. Doctor Warren read a letter from the Committee of Correspondence, stating that every preparation was making to support this province; that the ardor of their people was such they could not be kept back, and the Colonels were to forward a part of their men at once; the remainder to be ready at a moment's notice.

Monday: "Voted, that 600 enlistment papers be printed; that the Committee of Supplies be empowered to impress horses or teams, the owners to send their accounts to said committee; that the resolves for the establishment of the army be printed in handbills; that a member for each county be appointed to attend

the Committee of Safety and let them know the names of officers in said county belonging to the Minute Men, and such as are most suitable for the army now raising."

The next day the Treasurer was asked as to the state of the treasury. He responded that for the year 1773, it was supposed about £20,000 was due, and that he had received £5,000.

"Ordered, that the following gentlemen be a committee to see the Committee of Safety: Col. Lincoln for Suffolk; Maj. Fuller for Essex; Col. Prescott for Middlesex; Col. Pomeroy for Hampshire; Nathan Cushing for Plymouth; Daniel Davis, Esq., for Barnstable; Col. Daggett for Bristol; Ichabod Goodwin, Esq., for York; Joseph Mayhew, Esq., for Duke's County; Maj. Bigelow for Worcester; Mr. Samuel Freeman for Cumberland; Rev. John Murray for Lincoln; Col. John Patterson for Berkshire, and Stephen Hussey, Esq., for Nantucket."

Apr. 25, it was "voted that the companies in each regiment be reduced from 100 men to 59, including three officers, a captain and two subalterns; and that each regiment be reduced to ten companies." In reply to a letter from Haverhill, stating that, owing to the late dreadful fire, together with some public disturbance there, the two representatives, Nathaniel Peaslee Sargeant, Esq., and Jonathan Webster, were needed there, the Congress said: "The Congress apprehend the important business of the Colonies require that every town should be represented, and desires these and others should attend."

Many memorials were received, from maritime ports, stating that armed vessels were hovering about; the people's means were exhausted; and praying for reinforcements of men, as well as for supplies of arms and ammunition.

Wednesday, April 26, it was resolved, "that William Burbeck is appointed engineer of the forces now being raised in this colony, to be paid at the rate of £150 per annum, and that from and after said forces shall be disbanded, during the life of said Burbeck, he shall be paid £97, 6s. 8d. annually." A letter to the Hon. Benjamin Franklin, Esq., at London, was read, speaking of their entire confidence in his faithfulness and abilities; their trust in his important agency, in this day of unequalled distress; of the fallacious account of the recent tragedy, as sent by their enemies; requesting his assistance for Capt. Derby, the bearer of this packet; asking that the papers forwarded be immediately printed and sent through every town in England, and especially communicated to the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, and City Council of London; declaring that, whatever price our brethren may be pleased to put on their constitutional liberties, the inhabitants of this country are inflexibly resolved to sell theirs, only at the price of their lives.

An address to the people of Great Britain was adopted, stating "that hostilities were at length commenced by troops, under command of Gen. Gage: On the night preceding April 19, a body of the King's troops, under the command of Col. Smith, were secretly landed at Cambridge. Inhabitants travelling peaceably on



the road, between Boston and Concord, were seized and abused. Lexington was alarmed by these means, and a company mustered there. The regulars fired on said company, killing eight, and wounding several others. Then the British regulars marched to Concord, where a number of the provincials were fired upon, two killed and several wounded. The engagement lasted through the day, in which many of the provincials, and more of the regular troops, were killed and wounded. A great many houses were plundered, and rendered unfit for use, several being burnt. Women and children were driven naked into the street; old men were shot dead; and such scenes exhibited as would disgrace the annals of the most uncivilized nation.

“But these have not detached us from our royal Sovereign. We propose to be his loyal and dutiful subjects, and are still ready, with our lives, to defend his person, family, crown and dignity. Nevertheless, to the persecution and tyranny of his cruel ministry we will not tamely submit. Appealing to Heaven for the justice of our cause, we determine to die or be free.”

Richard Gridley, Esq., was appointed Chief Engineer of the force, raising in this colony for the defence of the rights, and liberties of the American continent. Salary £170 per annum, lawful money; salary, after the forces are disbanded, during life of said Gridley, £123 per annum.

Thus it appears, while the Colonists were still “loyal and dutiful subjects” of his Majesty the King, they were not unmindful to provide means for the noble art of self-defence against a time of need.

The Committee on Supplies was ordered to procure and distribute “such a quantity of powder and ball as appears necessary, to be supplied to the eastern towns of York, Welles, Boothbay and Biddeford; resolved to send four half barrels to each of these towns.”

Thursday, Apr. 27, Capt. Goodman was delegated to enquire of the Committee of Safety whether any provision is made for a post, or posts, to ride from the army to Worcester.

In Committee of Safety Capt. Derby was directed to make for Dublin, or any other part of Ireland, thence cross to Scotland and England, hasten to London, and deliver his papers to the agent there. “P. S., You are to keep this order secret from every person on earth.” This important secret message was signed by “J. Warren, Chairman.”

On motion of another illustrious leader, Mr. Gerry, the Congress resolved: “Whereas, hostilities have been commenced in this colony, by Great Britain, and the sword may remain unsheathed for a considerable time, Resolved, that committees in the seaport towns of Essex, use their utmost efforts to have all the effects of the inhabitants removed, as soon as possible, and said inhabitants be in readiness to go into the country, at the shortest notice.”

In the afternoon it was ordered “that Capt. Kingsbury, Doctor

Holten, and Deacon Stone are appointed to enquire, and endeavor to get an exact account, concerning men killed, wounded and murdered in the late scene on the 19th inst." A committee was appointed to arrange means for supplying the treasury.

April 28, a stirring letter was read, in reply to one received from New Hampshire, saying: "It is the opinion of this Congress, that a powerful army, on our side, must at once cut out such a work for a tyrannical administration, as, under the great opposition they meet in England, they cannot accomplish; and their system of despotism must soon be shaken to the foundation; but should they still pursue their sanguinary measures, that the colonies will then be able to make a successful stand."

Saturday, Apr. 29, a committee reported in relation to the liberation of the inhabitants of Boston. A set of rules for the Congress was adopted. The Committee on Military Supplies was empowered to purchase every kind of military stores, provisions and other supplies for the use of the army.

A letter was prepared, expressing the deepest concern of this Congress "that Mr. Brown, a valuable friend to the cause of America, is betrayed into the hands of our common enemies. Ordered that Samuel Murray, and such other officers of Gen. Gage's army as are prisoners of war, be sent to Providence, to be made use of by Hon. Stephen Hopkins, or other friends, in obtaining the liberty of Mr. Brown." Brown had been seized, with two others, and carried on board of a British man-of-war ship at Newport.

Another letter, to Hon. Stephen Hopkins of Providence, stated how, since the above order was presented, word had been received, announcing that Gen. Gage had consented to allow the inhabitants of Boston to leave the place, with all their personal effects, except firearms. The firearms were to be delivered to the selectmen, at Faneuil Hall, with their owner's names marked on them. The General expected a like permission would be given by Congress for colonists to move into Boston. "Should the first order—relating to Mr. Brown—be passed it might put a stop to this favorable event. P. S. Have just heard the passages from Boston are again blocked."

April 29. Owing to the reduction of several regiments, from 1000 men to 590 men, the pay of field officers was reduced one-fifth, pay to be as follows: Colonel, £12 per month; Lieutenant Colonel, £9, 12s.; Major, £8. A committee was appointed on supply of the treasury, as follows: Doctor Taylor, Col. Dexter, Col. Gerrish, Mr. Gill, Mr. Gerry, Capt. Stone of Framingham and Capt. Greenleaf.

A letter was received by the President from John Hancock—who was then at Worcester, being on his way to attend the Continental Congress. He states the need of himself and Samuel Adams for a suitable escort, and asks: "Are our men in good spirits? For God's sake do not permit the spirit to subside, until they have perfected the reduction of their enemies. Boston must

be entered. Our friends are valuable, but our country must be saved. I have an interest in that town: What can be the enjoyment of that to me if I am obliged to hold it at the will of Gen. Gage or any one else?"

A committee reported military supplies on hand as follows: In Cambridge, six three-pounders complete with ammunition, and one six-pounder; in Watertown, sixteen pieces of artillery of different sizes. The said six-pounder, and sixteen pieces, will be taken out of the way; and the first mentioned six pieces will be used in a proper way of defence.

April 30. A letter was sent to the Committee of Safety, requesting an immediate report on the subject of removing the poor inhabitants of Boston. The Committee of Safety reported a resolve, "that any persons who incline to go into Boston with their effects, except firearms and ammunition, have toleration for the purpose, and be protected from injury and insult; that Doctor Taylor, Mr. Bailey, Mr. Lothrop, Mr. Holmes and Col. Farley be a committee to see what steps are necessary for assisting the poor of Boston in moving with their effects.

Monday, May 1. A form of commission for the officers of the Colonial Army was accepted, and it was voted to have 1000 copies printed. Report of committee appointed April 30: "Whereas, it is reported that about 5000 of said inhabitants of Boston are indigent, Resolved, that the good people of this Colony, and especially the Selectmen and Committee of Correspondence, aid and assist said inhabitants with teams, etc.; and that the Selectmen of the several towns provide for such persons in the best and most prudent way, until this, or some future, Congress shall take action thereon. Resolved, that these shall not be considered as the poor of said towns. Total estimated number, 4903: allotted to Suffolk County, 215; Middlesex, 1016; Plymouth, 115; Bristol, 588; Berkshire, 314; Hampshire, 788; Worcester, 539."

Ordered, that the Committee on Supplies be directed to deliver to William Reed, Esq., one barrel of pork, for the use of Joseph Loring, Joseph Loring, Jr., Widow Milliken and Joseph Pond. A committee, consisting of Mr. Hollock, Col. Howe, and Capt. White, was appointed to furnish the army with its present necessities.

Tuesday, May 2. Col. Warren was chosen President pro tempore.

[Note. The loss sustained by Deacon Joseph Loring was estimated at £720; of Widow Milliken £431, including buildings, household furniture and wearing apparel. The house of Deacon Loring was near the spot where the brigade of Lord Percy joined the retreating detachment under Lieut.-Col. Smith, and is stated by him to have been the first one destroyed by the troops in Lexington, April 19.]

"Doctor Warren presents his respects to Congress and accepts the Presidency." A committee was appointed to draw up a form of oath for the soldiers and officers. A letter to the delegates of

this Congress at Connecticut was prepared, saying: "We apprehend that things are now reduced to such a state nothing but an immediate recourse to arms can possibly prevent our destruction, and a recourse to any other method is, at best, nugatory and vain." This letter was presented because of a letter sent from Jonathan Trumbull to Gen. Gage, which Doctor Samuel Johnson and Col. Oliver Wolcott were commissioned to deliver, asking if there was any way to prevent this unhappy dispute from coming to extremities. Gen. Gage replied, stating that "the King and Parliament seem to hold out terms of reconciliation consistent with the honor and interests of Great Britain, and the rights and privileges of the Colonies."

May 3. Another prominent figure on the military check-board now comes into view, an officer, at first respected and honored with high command, who, nevertheless, was destined to end his career in dishonor.

The Committee of Safety was directed to furnish Col. Benedict Arnold with 10 horses, 200 pounds of gunpowder, 200 pounds of lead balls, and 1000 flints, at the expense of the Colony; and also £100 in lawful money.

Resolved, "that the Receiver General be empowered to borrow £100,000, and issue Colony securities for the same, payable, with annual interest at six per cent., June 1, 1777; and that the Continental Congress be desired to recommend to the several Colonies to give currency to said securities. The payment on notes is to be in Spanish milled dollars, at 6 shillings each; or in the several species of coined silver and gold, as per English Act, notes to be not less than £4 each; each soldier to be allowed 20 shillings in advance." Hon. Samuel Dexter, Esq., Doct. Joseph Warren, and Mr. Moses Gill, were made a committee to procure a copper plate for printing the Colony notes.

A letter to the Continental Congress at Philadelphia was read and ordered to be forwarded. The letter expressed the deepest concern for this country, and asked direction and assistance. It stated what had been done in raising troops and money, and said that the raising of a powerful army, on the part of America, was the only means of stemming the rapid progress of a tyrannical ministry.

A resolve was adopted, recommending that an application be sent to Gen. Gage, signed by wives or nearest relatives of prisoners, desiring he would discharge their friends from imprisonment.

Friday, May 5. A vote was reconsidered, which had been passed at Concord, Apr. 1, urging that writs, calling for a General Assembly the last Wednesday in May, be obeyed; stating that Gen. Gage hath utterly disqualified himself to serve the Colony as Governor; appointing Mr. Gardner, Col. Dwight and Col. Warren a committee to bring in a resolve, recommending the several towns to choose delegates to a new Provincial Congress, to be held the last Wednesday in May. A letter was adopted, to the Governor and Company of Connecticut, stating that the most in-

contestible evidence proved the King's troops first fired upon and killed several Colonists, before injury was done to them; that the experience we have had of Gen. Gage convinces us but little dependence can be placed on his professions, as it is evidently the business of the General to subjugate these Colonies.

A letter was sent to Gen. Artemas Ward, requesting him to examine into the cause of the obstruction to the liberation of our friends in Boston; a copy to be sent to the Selectmen of Boston. A resolve was adopted, calling for delegates to a Provincial Congress, to convene in the meeting house, at Watertown, May 31.

[Note.—Gen. Jonathan Trumbull of Hartford, Conn., replied, May 4, in behalf of Connecticut; saying: "You need not fear for our firmness, deliberation and unanimity, and purpose to act in unison and concert with our sister Colonists."]

The Committee on Supplies was empowered to procure powder in the other Colonies; also other military stores. Gen. John Whitcomb and Col. Benjamin Lincoln were appointed as Muster Masters in the Massachusetts army, with orders to accept only able-bodied men. The pay of a train band of 46 men, including officers, was fixed as follows:

One Captain - - - -	£6,	10s.	per month.
Two Lieutenants - - -	4,	10	" "
One Fire Worker - - -	3,	10	" "
Four Sergeants, each, - -	2,	10	" "
Four Corporals " - - -	2,	6	" "
Thirty-two Matrosses, each, -	2,	3	" "
One Drummer - - - -	2,	6	" "
One Fifer - - - -	2,	6	" "

An order was passed, "to disarm all persons who will not give assurance of their good intentions; to oblige all, who are liable by law, to appear, when properly called by their officers."

A letter was approved, to the Selectmen of Hopkinton, suggesting extreme caution towards those who chose to leave the colony for Philadelphia. "A violation of the natural right of the individual to remove his person and effects wherever he pleases would ill become those who are contending for the inalienable right of every man to his own property, and to dispose of it as he pleases."

A motion was lost, restraining people of this Colony from supplying Boston with provisions. A committee was appointed to refute a false account, which stated that when Capt. Parsons returned with three companies over the bridge, at Concord, they observed three soldiers on the ground, one scalped, his head mangled, and ears cut off, although he was not quite dead.

Ordered, that Selectmen supply enlisted men with arms, and that twenty Armorers be appointed to repair the many arms, unfit for service.

Ordered, that the Committee of Safety be directed to consider the propriety of removing the whole, or part, of the cannon and



stores from Cambridge, further back into the country; that the general officers be directed to call in all soldiers who are already enlisted, and all in camp at Cambridge and Roxbury, so they will not depart until further orders of this Congress; also directions were given for preserving the straw, needed in large quantities, for the army.

A remonstrance to Gen. Gage was adopted, asking him to remove all obstructions suffered by the inhabitants of Boston, who have to contend with numerous delays and embarrassments in removing from that town. Resolved, that ten companies of train be formed for the artillery, and enter immediately on constant discipline.

A letter was sent to the Committee of Correspondence of New York, stating that two men of war, with three or four companies of troops on board, had sailed from Boston to New York. Ordered, that Capt. Stone, Col. Warren and Mr. Sullivan be a committee to consider the raising of one or two companies of Indians.

Afternoon of May 12. A committee reported in favor of the appointment of another committee, which should make an application to the Continental Congress to secure the right, on the part of this Colony, to take up, and exercise the powers of civil government. The action regarding companies of train was reconsidered, and the pay for ten companies of Matrosses, fixed as follows:

Captain,	-	-	-	£6.	10	s	0	d	per month.
Capt. Lieut,	-	-	-	5.	10	0	“	“	
First “	-	-	-	4.	10	0	“	“	
Two 2 <sup>nd</sup> “		each,		3.	12	0	“	“	
Sergeants,	“	-		2.	10	0	“	“	
Corporals,	“	-		2.	6	0	“	“	
Six Bombardiers,	“	-		2.	4	6	“	“	
Six Gunners,	“	-		2.	4	0	“	“	
Thirty-two Matrosses,	“	-		2.	3	0	“	“	

A third set of depositions for April 19 was ordered. Resolved, “that post riders be immediately established, to go from Cambridge to the various towns, that post offices be kept and post-masters appointed. Rates for mail sent by these post riders were fixed as follows: Not exceeding 60 miles, 5½ pence; 100 miles, 8 pence; 200 miles, 10½ pence; 300 miles, 1 shilling 1 pence; 400 miles, 1 shilling 4 pence; 500 miles, 1 shilling, 6½ pence; 600 miles, 1 shilling, 9 pence; 700 miles, 2 shillings; 800 miles, 2 shillings, 2½ pence; 900 miles, 2 shillings, 5 pence; 1000 miles, 2 shillings, 8 pence.”

Above rates were for single letters, to be doubled for double letters and trebled for treble letters, and for every ounce in weight to be four times as much as for single letters. These charges were to remain in force until changed by the Continental Congress, by this Congress, or by the House of Representatives of this Colony.



[Note.—A letter book of Gov. Hutchinson was found in the attic of his country seat at Milton. One letter was suppressed, as it had not a favorable bearing upon the staunch patriotism of Mr. Hancock. The book is now in the Massachusetts State Archives.]

A letter was approved, to the eastern tribe of Indians, stating the great wickedness of Great Britain, asking for their aid, and saying that a blanket, a ribbon, and pay when away on service would be given to each. "We will do what we can for you, and fight to save you. We have sent Capt. John Lane to you, and he will show orders for raising one company of your men."

Resolved, that no person shall be permitted to move his goods out of the Colony [to Nova Scotia or elsewhere], unless he shall obtain the permission of the Committee on Correspondence of the town he belongs to, or of the Selectmen. Resolved, that Congress approves the action of the Selectmen of Falmouth in sending reports that the Canadians are likely to attack their frontier, and recommending said Selectmen to transmit further intelligence with all convenient speed. Hon. Joseph Gerrish, Esq., and Col. Ebenezer Sawyer, were chosen as delegates to the Congress in the province of New Hampshire.

Tuesday, May 16. Resolved, that Doct. Church go to Philadelphia with the following application to the Continental Congress: "May it please your Honors: That system of Colony administration which, in the most firm, dutiful and loyal manner has been in vain remonstrated against, seems still to threaten ruin and destruction to this Continent. The principle of self-defence, roused in the breasts of freemen by the dread of impending slavery, caused to be collected the wisdom of America, in a Congress, composed of men, who, through time, must in every land of freedom be revered, amongst the most faithful asserters of the essential rights of human nature. We have declined, though urged thereto by the most pressing necessity, to assume the reins of civil government. But, as the sword should, in all free states, be subservient to the civil powers, we humbly hope you will favor us with your most explicit advice, respecting the taking up and exercising the powers of civil government, which we think absolutely necessary for the salvation of our country. We suggest you take the regulation and general direction of the army."

Resolved, that Hon. Joseph Gerrish, Esq., and Col. Ebenezer Sawyer, a committee to New Hampshire, be empowered to induce said Congress to raise their proportion of men to defend the Colonies. Doct. Benjamin Church was chosen as a delegate to Philadelphia.

Resolved, that men be enlisted for the artillery force from the several regiments already engaged, so as to have men well qualified for service.

Wednesday, May 17. A letter from Edward Mott to this Congress, dated May 11, 1775, was read giving an account of the taking of Ticonderoga, together with a letter from Ethan Allen. A form of oath for the officers was adopted. A resolve and let-

ter were accepted, presenting congratulations on the reduction of the important fortress of Ticonderoga; also asking if a battery of cannon, especially brass cannon, can be spared from that fortress, or procured from Crown Point; suggesting that Col. Arnold take charge of and bring them down with all possible haste, Ethan Allen to remain in charge of the fort.

Resolved, that Lady Frankland, wife of Sir Henry Frankland, who had extensive estates in Hopkinton, be permitted to go to Boston with seven trunks, all beds and furniture, all the boxes and crates, a basket of chickens and a bag of corn, two barrels and a hamper, two horses and two chaises, and all the articles in chaises, excepting arms and ammunition; one phaeton, some tongues, ham and veal, together with sundry small bundles, as examined.

[Note.—Notwithstanding this permission, some excitement arose at her departure. An armed party arrested her journey, and detained her person and effects, until the action of Congress freed her and her companions from captivity.]

Friday, May 19. Col. Bond and a guard of six men were directed to escort Lady Frankland to Boston.

The following were appointed as the Committee of Safety: Hon. John Hancock, Esq., Doct. Joseph Warren, Doct. Benjamin Church, Capt. Benjamin White, Col. Joseph Palmer, Mr. Richard Devens, Mr. Abraham Watson, Mr. John Pigeon, Col. Azor Orne, Hon. Benjamin Greenleaf, Esq., Mr. Nathan Cushing, Doct. Samuel Holton, and Hon. Enoch Freeman, Esq. This committee was empowered to assemble, dispose and discharge the militia and direct the army. Mr. John Pigeon was appointed a Commissary for the army.

The Commission for Gen. Ward was accepted, as follows: "We, reposing trust and confidence in your courage and good conduct, do, by these presents, appoint you, the said Artemas Ward, to be General and Commander-in-Chief of all the forces raised by the Congress aforesaid, for the defence of this and the other American Colonies."

Col. Foster, Capt. Stone and Mr. Webster, a committee appointed to get depositions and a narrative of the late excursion of the King's troops to Concord, were directed to have these printed in pamphlet form, and a copy sent to every town and district.

A report was received from the committee appointed, relating to the removal of people from Boston, and was accepted. It stated that only a small proportion of said inhabitants had been permitted to remove, and those only to bring their clothing and household furniture. Resolved, "that Gen. Ward be directed to order the guards in future not to suffer anything, except furniture and clothing, to be carried into Boston, until Gen Gage takes a different course of action, in accordance with his plighted faith."

Resolved, "that each soldier and non-commissioned officer shall receive 40 shillings advance pay, instead of 20 shillings; that, for the payment of advance pay to the Massachusetts army, there be

issued notes not exceeding £26000." A report was accepted, requesting ministers of the several denominations, to the number of 13, to attend the army, in their turns. Various commissions were granted to officers, only Colonels of the regiments to attend Congress for this purpose.

Saturday, May 20. Congress met at 4 o'clock, and adjourned until 8 o'clock the next day.

[From this time until the dissolving of this Congress no journal of its proceedings has been preserved. From the papers on file, and copies of resolves certified to be correct by Secretary Freeman, the record of the final eight days is imperfectly made up.]

The important doings of Monday, Ma 22, are sketched as below: A committee reported the inhabitants of Deer Island to be greatly in want of provisions, but whether it was better to send them supplies, or to remove the people, was submitted for decision to Congress.

Resolved, that "those persons guilty of acting in conjunction with Gov. Hutchinson, are guilty of such atrocious crimes that every friend of mankind ought to forsake and detest them, until they shall give evidence of a sincere repentance, by actions worthy of men and Christians, and that no person within this province shall take any deed, lease, or conveyance, whatever of the lands, houses, or estates of such persons."

A letter from Gen. Ward recommends procuring the following ordnance: 30 twenty-four pounders, 10 twelve-pounders, 18 nine-pounders, 21,600 pounds of powder, 80 balls for each gun, 1500 stands of arms, 20,000 pounds of musket powder, 40,000 pounds of lead, and 1700 iron pots.

A letter was approved, to be sent to Col. Arnold, applauding the conduct of the troops, and thanking him for his exertions in the cause.

May 29, 1775, the Second Provincial Congress was dissolved.

### THIRD PROVINCIAL CONGRESS.

---

At a Congress of delegates from the several towns and districts in the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, begun and held at the Meeting House in Watertown, the 31<sup>st</sup> of May, 1775, Mr. Samuel Freeman was chosen Clerk, and Hon. Joseph Warren, Esq., President.

June 1, a convention of the ministers was held in the said Meeting House, at which they proffered their services as chaplains in the army. Congress, in a letter to Benedict Arnold, stated that "they are sorry to meet with repeated requests from you that some gentleman be sent to succeed you in command. They assure you they place the greatest confidence in your fidelity, knowledge, courage and good conduct; and they desire you, at present, to dismiss the thoughts of quitting your important command at Ticonderoga, Crown Point, Lake Champlain, etc., and you are hereby requested to continue your command over the forces raised in this colony." He was advised that 1000 men had been ordered to march at once to his assistance.

It was ordered, that the officers of Col. Gardner's regiment be commissioned, agreeably to the list by him submitted. This was the regiment with which was connected the Watertown company that served at Lexington.

June 3, it was resolved that, in view of the depredation of Gen. Gage, all persons occupying the islands or coasts of this province be advised to remove their hay, cattle, horses, sheep, etc., so far into the country, or otherwise dispose of them, that they "may be out of the way of our implacable enemies."

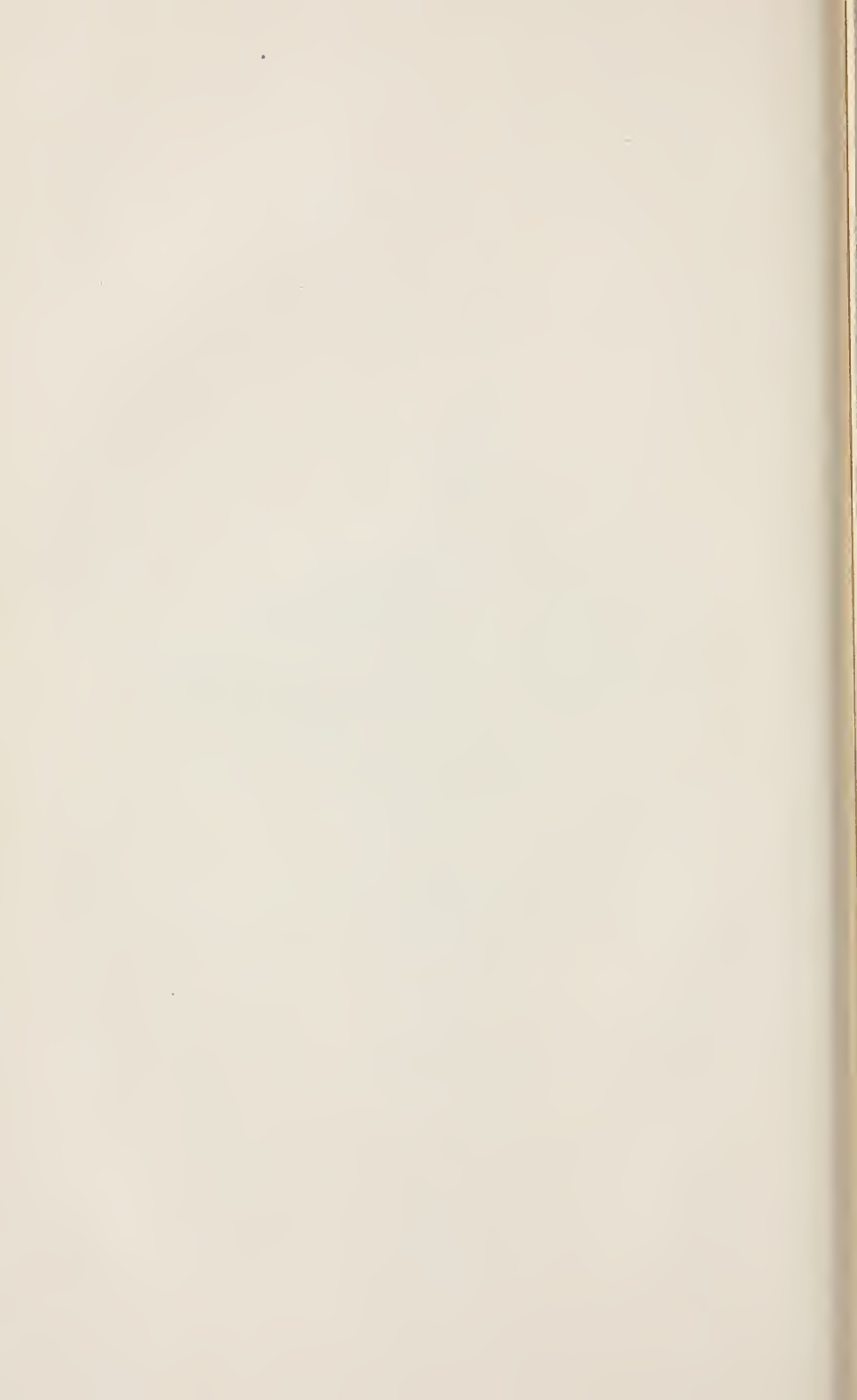
The payment of the colony forces occasioned concern. The offer of Mr. Becket of Salem to lend £500 for this purpose was gratefully accepted. Mr. Paul Revere was directed to stamp the notes for the soldiers, "all the ensuing night, if he can, and to finish them with the greatest possible dispatch."

A "certain sorrel horse," that was taken by the guards at Roxbury from an officer of Gen. Gage's troops, Apr. 20, was appointed for the use of the Rev. Mr. Emerson of Concord. Four prisoners, brought to this Congress by Sergt. John Parker, were committed to the custody of the guard which had charge of the public stores in Watertown.

Tuesday, June 6, there was a lively hearing before Congress, in relation to charges made against Col. Brewer; after a long and full debate, his commission, as Colonel of a regiment in the Massachusetts army, was refused by a vote of 80 to 70. Whereupon, Mr. Edwards, at the door of the Meeting House, exclaimed: "By God! if this province is to be governed in this manner, it is time



HOME OF THE PROVINCIAL CONGRESS IN 1775.  
First Parish Church, Watertown.  
Drawn by Charles Brigham, Architect, from description.





for us to look out, and 'tis all owing to the Committee of Safety, a pack of sappy-headed fellows. I know three of them myself." Mr. Edwards was the next day called before Congress and "admonished."

A resolve was accepted, and ordered to be printed in the "Cambridge, Watertown and Worcester papers," making further provisions for the removal of the poor from Boston, and their subsequent care and support.

A letter was approved, to be sent to the Moheakounuck tribe of Indians, living in and around Stockbridge, in part as follows: "Brothers: You say that you were once great, but that you are now little; and that we were once little, but are now great. The Supreme Spirit orders these things. Whether we are little or great, let us keep the path of friendship clear, which our fathers made, and in which we have both traveled to this time. Though you are small, you are wise; use your wisdom to help us."

Each soldier was allowed the following, per day: One pound of bread, half a pound of beef and half a pound of pork, and, if pork cannot be had, one pound and one quarter of beef; and one day in seven they shall have one pound and one quarter of fish, instead of a day's allowance of meat; one pint of milk, or if milk cannot be had, one gill of rice; one quart of good spruce or malt beer; one gill of beans, or other sauce equivalent; six ounces of butter per week; one pound of common soap for six men per week; half a pint of vinegar per week per man, if it can be had.

In a letter to the Continental Congress, attention is called to the distressed condition of the Colony, and the need of a civil government to maintain order and preserve property: "The army under command of Gen. Gage we estimate to amount at least to 5000 men, well appointed, under the command of generals of character and experience, and prepared with everything necessary for action; exclusive of the additional strength derived from negroes, which the general has taken into his service, and disaffected Americans. We have great reason to apprehend that a reinforcement of at least eight companies of foot and one of horse may be hourly expected. As the seat of war, with all its distresses has, for the present, taken its principal residence here, we should consider it a happy event, if you should think proper to adjourn to some part of the continent not far distant; that the advice and aid of the Continental Congress may be more expeditiously furnished upon any emergency."

Walter Spooner, Jedediah Foster and James Sullivan, Esqs., were appointed a committee, and directed to proceed to Ticonderoga and Crown Point, to inform themselves in what manner Col. Benedict Arnold had executed his commission and instructions. "And in case you shall judge it proper to discharge said Arnold, that you direct him to return to this Colony and render his account."

Col. Warren, Col. Palmer, Mr. Seaver and Doct. Taylor were appointed a committee to consider the subject matter of an extraordinary proclamation just issued by Gen. Gage.

In this proclamation, Gen. Gage recounts the events which had of late transpired, refers to the Colonists as rebels who have added insult to outrage, and publishes and declares the establishment of martial law throughout the province.

Thursday, June 15, it was resolved "that the library, apparatus and other valuables of Harvard College be removed, as soon as may be, to Andover." It was ordered, that the various towns collect firearms, and that arrangements be made for establishing a camp at Cambridge.

Friday, June 16, Cols. Jonathan Brewer, and David Brewer, and Col. Glover were sworn and commissioned.

A committee on the violation of the Sabbath reported: "Among the prevailing sins of this day we have reason to lament the frequent profanation of the Lord's Day, or the Christian Sabbath, many spending their time in idleness or sloth, others in diversions, and others in journeying or business which is not necessary on said day." Ministers were asked to use their influence to discountenance such profanation, and officers were advised to strictly require of their soldiers to keep up a religious regard for the day.

The committee appointed therefor made a vigorous reply to the recent proclamation of Gen. Gage. "And we trust that the God of armies, on whom we rely for a blessing upon our arms, which we have taken up in support of the great and fundamental principles of natural justice, and the common and indefeasible rights of mankind, will guide and direct us in our designs; and at last, in infinite goodness to this his injured people, restore peace and freedom to the American world."

On the afternoon of Wednesday, June 14, Doct. Joseph Warren was chosen as second Major-General, the Hon. John Whitcomb, Esq., having been chosen as first Major-General of the Massachusetts army. Three days later General Warren rode from Watertown on horseback to Cambridge and thence to Bunker Hill, where he was killed in the terrible encounter between the Colonists and British troops. The intense excitement caused by this battle was reflected in the doings of the Provincial Congress, which held an important session, Sunday, June 18. The first action was the adoption of a resolve, that the records and papers of Congress be secured and taken care of at the direction of the secretary.

A committee was appointed to prepare a letter to the Continental Congress, in relation to the late attack. The Committee on Supplies was asked what steps had been taken to procure powder from the other governments of New England. Other committees were appointed to provide supplies for the soldiers, and to care for the sick and wounded.

Hon. James Warren was chosen President of the Congress "in room of the Hon. Joseph Warren, Esq., supposed to be killed in the late battle of Bunker Hill." In a letter to the Continental Congress, it was stated that about 1200 Colonists took possession of posts in Charlestown and Dorchester, June 16. "The

British man-of-war *Lively*, and other vessels, opened fire upon them at daylight, Saturday, June 17. About 2 P.M. the British troops landed and attacked them, but were twice repulsed. At 5 o'clock the British had gained possession of the posts within the isthmus, and Charlestown was being destroyed by fire. The number of Colonists killed, or missing, was estimated at 60 or 70. Our most worthy friend and president, Doct. Warren, lately elected a major-general, is one of them. This loss we feel most sensibly. The loss of the British was said to be 1000."

The subsequent acts of this Provincial Congress related to active preparations for the Colony's defence. Yet the religious spirit of the times was manifest in the appointment of Thursday, July 13, to be observed throughout the Colony as a day of fasting and prayer.

## GENERAL WASHINGTON IN WATERTOWN.

---

June 26.—Doct. Benjamin Church and Mr. Moses Gill were appointed as a committee on behalf of Congress, “to repair to Springfield, there to receive Gens. Washington and Lee, with every mark of respect due to their exalted stations; to provide escorts for them from thence, to the army before Boston, and the house provided for their reception at Cambridge; and to make suitable provision for them in the manner following, viz.: by a number of gentlemen from the Colony from Springfield to Brookfield; and by another company raised in that neighborhood, from thence to Worcester; and by another company provided from thence to Marlborough; and from thence, by the troop of horse in that place, to the army aforesaid: And to make suitable provision for their company at the several stages on the road, and to receive the bills of expense at the several inns, where it may be convenient for them to stop for refreshment, to examine them, and make report of the several sums expended at each of them, for that purpose, that orders may be taken by the Congress for the payment of them; and all innkeepers are hereby directed to make provision agreeably to the requests made by the said committee; and that Gen. Ward be notified of the appointment of Gen. Washington as Commander-in-chief of the American forces, and of the expectation we have, of his speedy arrival with Major-Gen. Lee, that he, with the generals of the forces of the other Colonies, may give such orders for their honorable reception, as may accord with the rules and circumstances of the army, and the respect due to their rank, without, however, any expense of powder, and without taking the troops off from the necessary attention to their duty, at this crisis of our affairs.

“That the president’s house in Cambridge [the Craigie house, afterwards the Longfellow residence], excepting one room reserved by the president for his own use, be taken, cleared, prepared and furnished, for the reception of Gen. Washington and Gen. Lee.”

General Washington having been duly received and escorted to Watertown was greeted, July 2, with the following address, approved by Congress, July 1, 1775:

“To His Excellency George Washington, Esq., general and commander-in-chief of the Continental Army:

May it please your excellency—The Congress of Massachusetts Colony, impressed with every sentiment of gratitude and respect, beg leave to congratulate you on your safe arrival, and to wish you all imaginable happiness and success in the execution of your elevated station.



GENERAL WASHINGTON ON HORSEBACK.  
Statue in the Boston Public Garden.





While we applaud that attention to the public good manifested in your appointment, we equally admire that disinterested virtue, and distinguished patriotism, which alone could call you from those enjoyments of domestic life, which a sublime and manly taste, joined with a most affluent fortune can afford; to hazard your life, and to endure the fatigues of war, in the defence of the rights of mankind and the good of your country.

The laudable zeal for the common cause of America, and compassion for the distresses of the Colony, exhibited by the great despatch made in your journey hither, fully justify the universal satisfaction we have with pleasure observed on this occasion; and are promising presages, that the great expectations formed from your personal character, and military abilities, are well founded.

We wish you may have found such regularity and discipline already established in the army, as may be agreeable to your expectations. The hurry with which it was necessarily collected, and the many disadvantages, arising from a suspension of government, under which we have raised and endeavored to regulate the forces of this Colony, have rendered it a work of time; and though, in great measure effected, the completion of so difficult, and at the same time so necessary a task, is reserved to your excellency, and we doubt not will be properly considered and attended to.

We would not presume to prescribe to your excellency, but supposing you would choose to be informed of the general character of the soldiers who compose the army, beg leave to represent, that the greater part of them have not before seen service; and though naturally brave, and of good understanding, yet, for want of experience in military life, have but little knowledge of divers things most essential to the preservation of health and even life. The youth of the army are not possessed of the absolute necessity of cleanliness in their dress and lodging, continual exercise and strict temperance, to preserve them from diseases frequently prevailing in camps, especially among those, who, from their childhood, have been used to a laborious life.

We beg leave to assure you, that this Congress will, at all times, be ready to attend to such requisitions as you may have occasion to make to us; and to contribute all the aid in our power to the cause of America, and your happiness and ease in the discharge of the duties of your exalted office.

We most fervently implore Almighty God, that the blessings of Divine Providence may rest on you; that your head may be covered in the day of battle; that every necessary assistance may be afforded, and that you may be long continued, in life and health, a blessing to mankind."

Gen. Washington responded as follows:

"Gentlemen:—Your kind congratulations on my appointment and arrival, demand my warmest acknowledgments, and will ever be retained in grateful remembrance.

In exchanging the enjoyments of domestic life for the duties of my present honorable, but arduous station, I only emulate the virtue, and public spirit of the whole province of the Massachusetts Bay, which, with a firmness and patriotism without example in modern history, has sacrificed all the comforts of social and political life in support of the rights of mankind, and the welfare of our common country. My highest ambition is, to be the happy instrument of vindicating those rights, and to see this devoted province again restored to peace, liberty and safety.

The short space of time which has elapsed since my arrival, does not permit me to decide upon the state of the army. The course of human affairs forbids an expectation, that troops formed under such circumstances, should, at once, possess the order, regularity, and discipline of veterans. Whatever deficiencies there may be, will I doubt not, soon be made up by the activity and zeal of the officers, and the docility and obedience of the men. These qualities, united with their native bravery and spirit, will afford a happy presage of success, and put a final period to those distresses which now overwhelm this once happy country.

I most sincerely thank you, gentlemen, for your declaration of readiness, at all times, to assist me in the discharge of the duties of my station. They are so complicated and extended that I shall need the assistance of every good man and lover of his country; I therefore repose the utmost confidence in your aid. In return for your affectionate wishes to myself, permit me to say, that I earnestly implore that Divine Being, in whose hands are all human events, to make you and your constituents, as distinguished in private and public happiness, as you have been by ministerial oppression, by private and public distress."

An address of welcome and congratulation presented to Major-Gen. Charles Lee, was replied to by him in the following manner:

"To the Gentlemen of the Provincial Congress of Massachusetts:  
Gentlemen:—Nothing can be so flattering to me, as the good opinion and approbation of the delegates of a free and uncorrupted people. I was educated in the highest reverence for the rights of mankind, and have acquired, by long acquaintance, a most particular regard for the people of America. You may depend, therefore, gentlemen, on my zeal and integrity; I can promise nothing for my abilities. God Almighty grant us success equal to the righteousness of the cause. I thank you, gentlemen, for an address which does me so much honor, and shall labor to deserve it."

During the closing days of the session of Congress, orders were passed, providing 13,000 coats for the army; for placing the stores of powder in school houses and elsewhere in Watertown; and impressing the saw mill belonging to Mr. John Cook, in Watertown, into the public service.

The receiver-general was directed to pay the modest bill "of £28. 5s. and 10d. for escorting and entertaining Gens. Washington and Lee from Springfield to Cambridge." Wednesday, July 19, 1775, the Provincial Congress was forever dissolved. Its labors have been freely sketched in this book to show how within the town of Watertown these Massachusetts delegates had vigorously acted, almost alone, in preparing means of defence against the forces of King George. It had concluded its distinctively local and provincial work. Now, under the direction of a greater central authority, the Continental Congress, it continued to put forth its best efforts for the common good, but assumed a new name, which has since been retained in honor and respect, that of "The Great and General Court of Massachusetts."

In the old meeting house at Watertown, as the granite memorial relates, this Great and General Court was organized, July 19, 1775, and here it continued to hold its sessions until Nov. 9, 1776, when it removed to Boston. Again, in 1778, it met here from June 2 to June 23, owing to a small pox scare in Boston at that time.

In Watertown were decided the important measures for carrying on the war. Here, the following year, the General Court unflinchingly supported the Continental Congress in its Declaration of Independence, as adopted July 4, 1776. But in the midst of this glory there came a day of shame for one of those delegates who had stood high in the council of the Colony. Nov. 7, 1775, the meeting house witnessed an unwonted scene, when Dr. Benjamin Church was tried, convicted and publicly branded as a traitor to his country. He had served the Provincial Congress on important committees, including the one which received General Washington at Springfield, when on his way to take command of the army at Cambridge. He was later discovered to be in secret correspondence with the British, and one of his letters was intercepted. He was sentenced to Norwich, Conn., jail, where he remained confined until the following spring. Owing to his ill-health he was then released from prison, ordered to be transported for life, and was placed on board of a ship bound for the West Indies. It is supposed the vessel and its occupants went to the bottom of the ocean, as there were no further tidings of them received.

## THE MARSHALL FOWLE HOUSE.

---

Next in historic importance to the old meeting house, in which the sessions of the Provincial Congress and its worthy successor, the Great and General Court, were held, is the Marshall Fowle House, wherein the Provincial Council transacted its business of state. This Council was chosen by the deputies under special authority given, June 9, 1775, by the Continental Congress, to assume those duties that had previously been performed by the royal governor and lieutenant governor.

From a paper read by Dr. Bennett F. Davenport, now president of the Watertown Historical Society, eleven years ago, before that Society, are gleaned the following facts: "On July 21, 1775, the 205 deputies, who met in the meeting house at Watertown and organized the General Court, chose 28 Councillors, of whom 14 attended the meeting of the board the 26<sup>th</sup>, and 17 on the 27<sup>th</sup>. On the 28<sup>th</sup> the house passed a preamble and resolve, to the effect that the governor and lieutenant governor having absented themselves and refused to govern the province according to the charter, therefore, until they return to their duty, or some governor shall be appointed to govern the province according to the charter, the house will recognize the Council, or major part of them, as governor, and will acquiesce in their doings as such. The new government then organized—the legislative board of the Council, commonly called the General Court Board, beginning on July 26—held sway without any other executive head than the Council, until the adoption of the Constitution, in 1780.

"Upon July 21, 1775, 'a committee was appointed to provide some convenient place for the Council to sit in.' It reported the next day 'that a large chamber in the house of Mr. Fowle might be procured, but, it being unfinished, the Committee recommended that there be a rough floor laid, and chairs provided for that purpose.' The report was accepted, and a committee appointed to prepare said chamber. From the records the Honorable Council appear to have continued to occupy this chamber in the Marshall Fowle house so long as the assembly met in the meeting house at Watertown."

This building is supposed to have been built by Edmund Fowle, in 1765. It was originally located a short distance back from Mount Auburn street, and was removed to its present site, on the westerly side of Marshall street, in order that the latter street might be cut through. Once it was a single homestead back of which were ample grounds, with garden, orchard and farm land, extending back to Spring street, in all about  $3\frac{1}{4}$  acres, and Edmund Fowle was, in 1775, assessed for £47, making him appear as an





“THE MARSHALL FOWLE HOUSE,” WATERTOWN, IN 1907.





important property holder among his fellow townsmen in those days of low valuations. It passed into the possession of his son, Marshall Fowle, and is known by his son's name. As the latter had no children, his sister, Mrs. Bradley, became owner of the house. Later, William Russell bought the estate, and he sold it, in 1871, June 22, to Charles Brigham, the present owner, who, with his partner, Mr. Sturgis, moved back the dwelling, built the street, and divided and sold land in small house lots. The house was changed so as to provide accommodations for two families, a side porch and new front dormers being added, the great central chimney removed, and various other alterations made.

The memorial stone at the junction of Mount Auburn and Marshall streets, states that Gen. Warren slept in the Marshall Fowle house the night before the Battle of Bunker Hill. Charles Brigham's mother, Mary Brigham, frequently spoke of this as a generally accepted tradition of which she had been cognizant since her early days of nearly a century ago. A window pane, now destroyed, in the old house was inscribed with the name "Warren."

Joseph Warren was born in Roxbury, Mass., in 1741; graduated at Harvard in 1759, and became a physician in Boston, in 1764. He was an orator of note, and a patriot of a high order. He delivered an excellent address on the second anniversary of the Boston Massacre, and another on the same subject in March, 1775. He was president of the Provincial Congress, in 1774 and 1775, as well as chairman of the Committee of Safety. He opposed the movements of Gen. Gage, had much to do with the success of the Colonists at Lexington, and objected to the occupation of Charlestown heights. Overruled by a majority of the Council which resolved to fortify Bunker Hill, he went there as a volunteer, and, although elected a major-general three days before, refused to take the chief command offered him by both Prescott and Putnam. As he was leaving the field among the last, he was struck by a bullet in the forehead, and died at the age of 34.

It is said that he rode from Watertown on horseback upon the morning of that eventful day. "Prepare lint, for the poor fellows will need it," tradition says was his last injunction to the Watertown women as he bade them good bye. He galloped along Mount Auburn street to Cambridge, where he made a brief stop, and thence continued his rapid course to Bunker Hill.

But the Fowle House had other noble guests, among them being General Washington and his wife. From an historical article read by Mrs. Ruth A. Bradford of Watertown before the Watertown Historical Society, May 19, 1891, it appears that Lady Washington was received and entertained in the house, Dec. 11, 1775, stopping awhile in the course of her journey by coach through Watertown to join General Washington in Cambridge. She was the guest of the Hon. James Warren and his wife, who were occupying the house.

James Warren was born in 1726, and graduated at Harvard in 1745. He was a merchant, succeeding to his father's handsome estate in 1757. He also succeeded his father in the office of high-sheriff of Plymouth County. In 1766 he was elected to the legislature, where he warmly advocated the rights of the Colonists. He became president of the Provincial Congress on the death of Gen. Joseph Warren, was for a time paymaster of the Continental Army, and afterwards speaker of the Massachusetts house of representatives. He died in 1808.

His wife, who before marriage was Mercy Otis, was a woman of note, a writer of poems and political articles, and also of a three volume history of the Revolutionary War. She was a sister of "James Otis the Patriot," one of the ablest and most influential Colonists in Massachusetts.

It is well to know and reflect upon the dignified and honorable character of those men who constituted the original Council that met and organized in the Marshall Fowle house. Many of them had a brilliant part in the creation and firm establishment of our republican form of government. John Hancock, whose characteristic signature on the Declaration of Independence is a predominating feature in that list of immortal names, was a member of the Council. So also were John Adams, Samuel Adams, Caleb Cushing and other illustrious men, as will be noted in the following list of Councilors as chosen by the General Court, July 21, 1775:

Hon. James Bowdoin, Hon. James Pitts, Benjamin Greenleaf, Caleb Cushing, John Hancock, John Winthrop, Joseph Gerrish, John Adams, Jedediah Foster, James Prescott, Michael Farley, Thomas Cushing, Joseph Palmer, Benjamin Lincoln, Jabez Fisher, Azor Orne, Samuel Adams and Eldad Taylor, these representing the territory of Massachusetts Bay; for Old Colony of New Plymouth, Hon. William Seaver, Walter Spooner, James Otis and Robert Treat Payne; for the late Province of Maine, Hon. Benjamin Chadbourn, Enoch Freeman.

## SOLDIERS OF THE REVOLUTION.

At the opening of the Revolutionary War, Watertown's territory had been seriously reduced. In 1713, Weston was incorporated, taking away 10,372 acres; and Waltham, in 1738, was formed with 8891 acres. In April, 1754, a generous slice was taken from the easterly end of the town and added to Cambridge. This last cut included the land from what is now Sparks street in Cambridge to the Mount Auburn Cemetery, and involved the loss of Watertown's original town site and landing place on the Charles river. Gerry's landing, near the Cambridge hospital, is the place where experts have decided that the Watertown party of Colonists landed, in 1630, and near that point they built the first small village, which was protected by palisades against Indian attacks. Substantially, then, in 1775, the limits of Watertown comprised its present area, and the 1446 acres which, in 1859, were taken away to form the new town of Belmont.

Watertown, in Jan. 1775, had 207 polls, and a total valuation of £6003, about \$30,000. The assessors had an East list and a West list of property-holders and poll tax payers. Number of polls in West list, 127; in East list, 80. Total valuation, West list, £3276 and 9s.; East list, £2726 and 14s.

In order to give an idea, as to the persons who resided in the town at the period of the Revolutionary War, many of whom were liable to be called upon for military duty, the following complete list of property holders and poll tax payers has been copied from the assessors' valuation report of Dec. 1, 1774, four months previous to the battle of Lexington. These lists, neatly written, well spelled, and in good condition, were found with other papers of value in a safe at the Town House. The assessors, whose names are signed, were those old, familiar characters in Watertown's history, Jonathan Brown, Samuel Fisk, and Moses Stone.

### EAST SIDE LIST.

	£	s		£	s
Capt Eben <sup>r</sup> Stone - -	0	0	Saml. Nutting - - -	69	4
Widow Ann Clark - -	6	0	Moses Stone - - -	161	12
Simon Coollidge - -	22	16	Neh <sup>h</sup> Mason - - -	79	0
Sam <sup>l</sup> Jenison - - -	20	0	Eben <sup>r</sup> Stone Jr. - - -	55	16
W <sup>m</sup> Learned - - -	22	8	John Sawin - - -	34	10
Widow Mary Coollidge -	1	10	Jon <sup>a</sup> Child - - -	71	18
Natl. Stone - - -	59	10	Daniel Sawin - - -	36	8
Zach <sup>r</sup> Shedd - - -	110	10	Elijah Bond - - -	48	16
Isaac Sanderson - -	45	14	in Kembal <sup>l</sup> 's right - -	6	10
Millicent Bright - -	20	10	Phin <sup>s</sup> Child - - -	21	0

	£	s		£	s
in Kemball's right - -	77	0	estate of Israel Whitney,		
Jon <sup>a</sup> Learned - - -	3	10	deceased - - - -	60	14
Jon <sup>a</sup> Learned, jr. - -	20	10	David Coollidge - -	44	8
Josiah Bright - - -	76	4	Benj <sup>n</sup> Learned - - -	4	8
Josiah Norcross - -	44	4	Simon Hastings - -	53	6
Chris <sup>r</sup> Grant - - -	52	18	Sol <sup>o</sup> Prentice - - -	43	6
Chris <sup>r</sup> Grant, jr. - -	47	16	Isaac Prentice - - -	0	0
Thos. Clark - - -	82	1	Ann Bainger - - -	7	4
Rich <sup>d</sup> Clark - - -	62	6	Thos. Coollidge - -	13	2
Edwd. Richardson - -	35	10	in his Mother's right -	16	0
Jonas Barnard - - -	51	16	David Stone - - -	4	0
Joseph Coollidge - -	33	8	David Barnard - - -	2	0
in Warrin's right - -	2	0	Moses Stone, jr. - -	1	4
Sam <sup>l</sup> White - - -	153	0	W <sup>m</sup> Stone - - -	2	8
in Bright's right - -	9	12	Jon <sup>a</sup> Stone - - -	0	19
Jonas Bond - - -	117	5	Abijah Stone - - -	0	0
Ens. John Stratton - -	45	0	Nath <sup>l</sup> Bright - - -	9	0
Sam <sup>l</sup> Soden - - -	64	0	Seth Sanderson - - -	5	0
Nathan Coollidge - -	64	6	James Mallard - - -	3	12
in Mother's right - -	36	0	John Vila - - -	4	16
Tho <sup>s</sup> Learned - - -	24	16	John Crane - - -	0	0
in Coollidge right - -	49	0	Oliver Learned - - -	0	0
Jonas Hastings - - -	36	18	Spencer Godding - -	14	10
in Bond's right - - -	56	0	Jonas Learned - - -	0	0
Amos Livermore - - -	39	16	Nicodemas Gigger - -	0	0
in his Mother's right -	26	0	Eben <sup>r</sup> Hovey - - -	0	0
Sam <sup>l</sup> Jenison - - -	0	0	William Leathe - - -	0	0
Jon <sup>a</sup> Coollidge Godding	49	0	And <sup>w</sup> White - - -	0	0
John Chenery - - -	23	6	Jonas Barnard jr - -	0	0
Thos. Harrington - -	71	10			
Simon Coollidge, jr. - -	9	10			
Isaac Sanderson, jr. - -	1	16	<i>Non Residents.</i>		
Phin <sup>s</sup> Jenison - - -	8	10	John Vassal esq. - -	26	0
W <sup>m</sup> Jenison - - -	0	0	Joseph Wellington - -	16	0
W <sup>m</sup> Chenery - - -	13	0	Sam <sup>l</sup> Swan - - -	3	0
Josiah Bisco - - -	4	4	Eben <sup>r</sup> Wyth - - -	5	0
			Jonas Prentise, Jr. - -	5	0

## WEST SIDE LIST.

	£	s		£	s
John Hunt, Esq. - - -	67	2	John Bemis - - -	120	10
Deacon Sam <sup>l</sup> Fisk - - -	111	4	John Cook - - -	95	10
Capt. Daniel Whitney -	135	0	Tho <sup>s</sup> Wellington - - -	41	6
Capt. Edw <sup>d</sup> Harrington -	84	16	Phin <sup>s</sup> Stearns - - -	59	12
in Stearnes's right - -	2	8	Jonas White - - -	135	14
widow Hannah Harris -	15	0	Daniel Bond - - -	20	10
Sam <sup>l</sup> Cook - - -	35	12	Bez <sup>ll</sup> Learned - - -	74	16
Capt. John Tainter - -	26	18	Josiah Capen, Esq. - -	130	6
Nath <sup>l</sup> Harrington - - -	46	16	Widow Dorothy Coollidge	85	0

	£	s		£	s
Jon <sup>a</sup> Brown - - -	52	16	John Bullman - - -	0	0
David Bemis - - -	141	6	Oliver M <sup>n</sup> Roe - - -	7	0
in Hammond's right	18	0	Edm <sup>d</sup> Fowle - - -	47	0
Ezekiel Hall - - -	161	0	Josiah Capen, jr. - - -	17	6
in Hunt's right - - -	8	0	Capt. W <sup>m</sup> Cookrain - - -	56	0
Joseph Hay - - -	13	0	Pen <sup>e</sup> l Park - - - -	14	0
David Sanger - - -	37	6	Amos Bond - - - -	49	10
John Remington - - -	121	10	Jon <sup>a</sup> Whitney - - - -	6	10
Simon Whitney - - -	50	16	Elk <sup>h</sup> Wales . - - - -	10	0
Nat <sup>l</sup> Sanger - - -	3	0	Daniel Cornwall - - -	6	0
Jed <sup>h</sup> Leathe - - - -	26	10	Abner Craft - - - -	45	0
John Draper - - - -	63	6	Jon <sup>a</sup> Craft - - - -	0	0
John Tainter, jr. - - -	5	10	Nath <sup>l</sup> Craft - - - -	2	0
Tho <sup>s</sup> Pattin - - - -	41	18	Benj <sup>n</sup> Bird - - - -	0	0
Sam <sup>l</sup> Sanger - - - -	56	6	James Austin - - - -	6	0
Eben <sup>r</sup> Stetson - - - -	17	18	Tho <sup>s</sup> Prentice - - - -	0	0
Sam <sup>l</sup> Benjamin - - - -	60	18	John Hunt, ju <sup>r</sup> - - - -	8	0
W <sup>m</sup> Sanger - - - -	11	8	W <sup>m</sup> Hunt - - - -	43	0
Elisha Learned - - -	10	4	W <sup>m</sup> McCurtain - - - -	6	0
Col <sup>o</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Bond - - - -	69	4	Capt David Parker - - -	2	0
Steph <sup>n</sup> Harris . - - -	29	0	Eben <sup>r</sup> Everit - - - -	28	8
Sam <sup>l</sup> Hager - - - -	29	14	Rich <sup>d</sup> Everit - - - -	0	0
Moses Hager - - - -	22	0	Elijah Tolman - - - -	2	0
John Whitney, jr. - - -	0	0	Benj <sup>n</sup> Capen - - - -	8	0
Joseph Gardner - - -	1	10	David Capen - - - -	0	0
Lt. Sam <sup>l</sup> Barnard - - -	79	4	John Randal - - - -	0	0
John Cookson - - - -	54	0	Joseph Bemis - - - -	0	0
David Whitney - - - -	12	0	Sam <sup>l</sup> Barber - - - -	0	0
Ezek <sup>l</sup> Whitney - - - -	8	0	in Spring's right - - -	4	0
Sam <sup>l</sup> Whitney - - - -	25	8	Jon <sup>a</sup> Brewer - - - -	0	0
Tho <sup>s</sup> Draper - - - -	0	0	Sam <sup>l</sup> Bemis - - - -	0	0
Joseph Whitney - - -	11	10	Moses Souther - - - -	0	0
Elna <sup>n</sup> Whitney - - - -	5	8	Daniel Jackson - - - -	0	0
Ameriah Learned - - -	10	0	Jonas White, ju <sup>r</sup> - - -	0	0
Eires Tainter - - - -	31	16	Peter Harrington - - -	27	0
Edw <sup>d</sup> Harrington, jr. -	31	4	John Fowle - - - -	19	10
Daniel Whitney, jr. -	37	5	Jed <sup>h</sup> Learned - - - -	5	0
Convers Spring - - -	11	18	Daniel Cook - - - -	0	0
Jonas Coollidge - - -	10	0	Barth <sup>w</sup> Peirce - - - -	0	0
Steph <sup>n</sup> Whitney - - -	17	2	John Wellington - - -	0	0
Marshal Spring - - -	28	0	Tho <sup>s</sup> Bogle - - - -	0	0
Seth Norcross - - - -	9	0	John Crane - - - -	0	0
Henry Whitney - - - -	0	0	— Johnson - - - -	0	3
W <sup>m</sup> Harrington - - - -	22	0	Elisha Brewer - - - -	0	0
Widow Eliz <sup>a</sup> Whitney -	11	10			
Abra <sup>m</sup> Whitney - - - -	4	0			
in the right of his Fath- er's Heirs - - - -	32	0			
			<i>Non Residents.</i>		
			Joshua Fullar - - - -	4	0
			Phin <sup>s</sup> Bond - - - -	4	0

	£	s		£	s
Oaks Angier - - -	4	0	Jon <sup>a</sup> Hamond - - -	4	0
W <sup>m</sup> Park - - -	2	0	Nathan Fullar - - -	2	0
W <sup>m</sup> Coolidge - - -	10	0	John Brown - - -	18	0
Jon <sup>a</sup> Brewer - - -	9	0	Isaac Parkhurst - - -	4	0
Jon <sup>a</sup> Fullar - - -	9	0			



## THE LEXINGTON ALARM.

---

September, 1774, in view of the troubled state of affairs, Watertown ordered its militia company to drill two hours each day for three months, and that its stock of ammunition should be inspected. The company was therefore in a fair condition of training the following spring.

Tuesday night, Apr. 18, 1775, Gen. Gage sent Lieut.-Col. Smith with 800 British troops from Boston to Concord and vicinity to destroy the stores collected there by the Colonists, and also to seize the persons of John Hancock and Samuel Adams, who were residing at the house of Rev. John Clark in Lexington. The Colonists became aware of this intent, and Paul Revere, galloping on horseback,

" Spread the alarm,  
Through every Middlesex village and farm,  
For the country folk to be up and to arm."

About 70 of these country folk, militia, under command of Capt. Parker, early on the morning of April 19, made a stand at Lexington Common, and were fired upon by the advance guard of British, by order of Major Pitcairn; eight Colonists were killed and several wounded. The British pushed on to Concord, arriving about 7.30 A.M., where they destroyed such stores as they could find. Col. Barrett, with about 180 militia, engaged a portion of them in conflict at the Concord river bridge, both Colonists and British suffering slight losses. On one side of the river near the bridge stands today a notable statue of the "Minute Man," to mark where the Americans fought. On the other side of the gently flowing stream is a monument which states that two British soldiers lost their lives in that engagement.

The British retreated to Boston, followed and fired upon nearly all the way by the Colonists. The alarm had spread far and wide. From many towns the militia and plain untrained farmers hastened, gaining constantly in numbers and effectiveness; while the regulars, in defensive warfare, continued to retreat.

Watertown took a creditable part in the work of that day. According to a historical sketch written by Solon F. Whitney, who for many years has been the town's librarian, the Middlesex regiment, under command of Col. Thomas Gardner, assembled at the Watertown meeting house early on the morning of Apr. 19. In that regiment was the company of Watertown Minute Men, of which Captain Samuel Barnard was in command. This company had been formed in accordance with a vote of the town meeting, Jan. 2, 1775, each man being allowed for his attendance upon

military exercises, once each week, four coppers, "for refreshment."

While they were debating as to the proper course of action, Michael Jackson, in command of the Newton company, arrived. He declared that the time for fighting had come, and he intended to have his company take the shortest possible route to get a shot at the British. Each company choosing its course, the Watertown company hastened to Lexington. Near that town they joined the Newton company, and soon encountered Lord Percy's retreating forces. They followed and harassed the enemy. Joseph Coolidge, of the Watertown company, was slain. The British loss that day, in killed, wounded and missing, is said to have been 273; the loss of the Colonists, 93.

In the military archives at the State House, Boston, is an ancient, wrinkled, and discolored manuscript; with others of like import it is jealously guarded and must be handled with great care. It gives the names of the officers and men comprising Capt. Barnard's company which marched from Watertown to Lexington, the number of days service for each one, and the amount of compensation due.

A Muster Roll of the company under the command of Capt. Samuel Barnard, in the late Col. Thomas Gardner's Regiment of Militia, which marched on the alarm April 19, 1775:

Samuel Barnard, Capt.	Dan <sup>l</sup> Collidge
John Stratton, Lieut.	Moses Collidge
Phinehas Stearns, 2 <sup>nd</sup> Lieut.	Francis Brown
Edw <sup>d</sup> Harrington, Ensign	Isaac Prentice
Samuel Sanger, Sergt.	Thomas Hastings
Christopher Grant "	Amos Tainter
Josiah Capen "	Josiah Norcross
Stephen Whitney "	Dan <sup>l</sup> Whitney
Isaac Saunderson, Corp.	Zachariah Sheed
Moses Stone "	Jonathan Whitney
Nath <sup>l</sup> Bright "	Spencer Gooding
Will <sup>m</sup> Harrington "	Jon <sup>a</sup> Coolidge Gooding
Nathan Coolidge	Thos Stafford
Nath <sup>l</sup> Benjamin	Edw <sup>d</sup> Harrington Sr.
Stephen Cook	Sam <sup>l</sup> Sodin
Josiah Saunderson	David Capen
Seth Sanderson	Sam <sup>l</sup> White, Jr.
John Sanger	Jon <sup>a</sup> Bright
Tilly Mead	Phinehas Childs
Abra <sup>m</sup> Whitney	Jonas Bond, jr.
John Whitney	Richard Clark
David Whitney	John Remmington
John Villa	Simon Coollidge, jr.
Dan <sup>l</sup> Mason	Jon <sup>a</sup> Stone
Will <sup>m</sup> Leathe	Benj <sup>a</sup> Capen
Tho <sup>s</sup> Learned	Bazaleel Larned

John Bullman	Will <sup>m</sup> White
Pennel Parks	Will <sup>m</sup> Jennison
Phinnehas Jennesson	Dan <sup>l</sup> Learned
David Beamis, jr.	Jacob Saunderson
Jedediah Learned	Jonas Learned
Sam <sup>l</sup> Bond	Moses Souter
Joel White	Will <sup>m</sup> Learned
Tho <sup>s</sup> Prentice	Oliver Monroe
Elnathan Whitney	Phinehas Harrington
John Cook	Will <sup>m</sup> Watson
John Randall	Jonas Coollidge
Elisha Tolman	Edmond Fowle
John Crane	Stephen Harris
David Stone	Henry Gypson
Will <sup>m</sup> Chenery	Ephraim Jones
Richard Everitt	Will <sup>m</sup> Parks
Tho <sup>s</sup> Coollidge	John Willington
John Fowle	Cornelius Stone
Peter Harrington	Jedediah Leithe
Sam <sup>l</sup> Barnard, Jr.	David Parker
Dan <sup>l</sup> Sawin, Jr.	Sam <sup>l</sup> . Warrin
Joshua Stratton	Leonard Bond
Tho <sup>s</sup> Clark	Peter Richardson
Sam <sup>l</sup> White	Oliver Learned
John Chennery	Jon <sup>a</sup> Benjamin
Dan <sup>l</sup> Cook	Sam <sup>l</sup> Warrin, jr.
Phinehas Childs, Jr.	Elijah Fiezie
John Hunt, jr.	Will <sup>m</sup> McCurtain
Amos Bond	Moses Hagar
Elias Tuffts	Elisha Brewer
James Austin	Jon <sup>a</sup> Childs
Henry Bradshaw	Tho <sup>s</sup> Hunt
Elkanah Wales	Simon Hastings
Benj <sup>a</sup> Learned	Dan <sup>l</sup> Jackson
Jonas White	Richard Leathe
Eben Everett	James Tufts
James Mallard	Ezekiel Whitney
Zechariah Hicks	Cornelius Parks
Nath <sup>l</sup> Harris, jr.	Will <sup>m</sup> Sanger
Sam <sup>l</sup> Benjamin, jr.	Tho <sup>s</sup> Wellington
Jonas Barnard, jr.	Converse Spring.

*March 16, 1776.*

A true muster roll errors excepted.

SAM<sup>l</sup> BARNARD, *Capt.*

In Council, Mar. 27, 1776. read and allowed and ordered that a warrant be drawn on the treasury for 44£ 13s. 5½d. in full of roll.

Perez Morton, *Clerk.*

Middlesex ss. Watertown, Mar. 22, 1776. Capt Sam<sup>l</sup> Barnard made solemn oath that the above pay roll by him subscribed is true and just in all its parts.

Before me ABR<sup>M</sup> WATSON, *Jus. peace*

Examined and compared with the original

E. STARKWEATHER *Com.*

The company traveled 20 miles for which an allowance of 1d. per mile was made. Capt. Barnard for his six days' service received 1£ 7s. 4½d. The period of duty for most of the others varied from four to six days. The Lieut was paid 2½ shillings per day. Serjts. and corps. less and privates 1s. 5d. per day. The company had 12 officers and 122 privates; total, 134.

## BATTLE OF BUNKER HILL.

Following the raid upon military stores and attack upon the colonists, at Lexington and Concord, came a lull which preceded the still more serious encounter between the British troops and the Massachusetts militia. The Committee of Safety by majority vote decided that the fortifying of Charlestown heights was necessary for the public welfare, although in this matter Gen. Warren did not agree with his associates as has been stated. This movement led to the Battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775.

In that battle, Col. Thomas Gardner's Regiment participated. Col. Gardner was mortally wounded in the assault made by the British. He was succeeded in command by Col. William Bond of Watertown. In the regiment was a Watertown company under the command of Capt. Abner Craft.

The roll of this company, as taken from the State archives, is given as follows :

Return of Capt. Abner Craft's company in the 37<sup>th</sup> Regt. of Foot in the Continental Army, commanded by Lieu<sup>t</sup> Col. W<sup>m</sup>. Bond.

<i>Name.</i>	<i>Town.</i>
Capt. Abner Craft - - - -	Watertown
Lieut. Christopher Grant - - - -	"
Ensign John Child - - - -	Roxbury
Sergt. Tho <sup>s</sup> Hunt - - - -	Watertown
" Elijah Tolman - - - -	"
" Sam <sup>l</sup> Wales - - - -	Boston
" Sam <sup>l</sup> Benjamin - - - -	Watertown
Corp. W <sup>m</sup> Park - - - -	"
" Richard Leathe - - - -	"
" John Moreland - - - -	Cambridge
" Jonas Learned - - - -	Watertown
Sam <sup>l</sup> Mirick - - - -	Newton
Edward Harrington - - - -	Watertown
Tho <sup>s</sup> Sanger - - - -	"
Phineas Child - - - -	"
Oliver Learned - - - -	"
John Stratton - - - -	"
Cornelius Park - - - -	"
Sam <sup>l</sup> Dalle - - - -	"
Sam <sup>l</sup> Ward - - - -	Needham
Sam <sup>l</sup> White - - - -	Watertown
Jonathan Benjamin - - - -	"
John Cashwell - - - -	Boston
John McIntosh - - - -	"

<i>Name.</i>	<i>Town.</i>
W <sup>m</sup> White - - - - -	Watertown
John Whitney - - - - -	"
Sam <sup>l</sup> Hinds - - - - -	"
Charles Harrington - - - - -	"
Nath <sup>l</sup> Harris - - - - -	"
Henry Jipson - - - - -	"
Joseph Palmer - - - - -	Cambridge
Moses Souther - - - - -	Watertown
Alexander Nelson - - - - -	Cambridge
Ebenezer Fesandon - - - - -	"
John Crane - - - - -	Watertown
James Coollidge - - - - -	"
Thaddeus Ward - - - - -	"
Benjamin Learned - - - - -	"
Joshua Stratton - - - - -	"
John Leathe - - - - -	"
W <sup>m</sup> Jinnerson - - - - -	"
John Willington - - - - -	"
William Watson - - - - -	"
Stephen Frost - - - - -	Cambridge
David Sanger - - - - -	Watertown
Spencer Goding - - - - -	"
Leonard Bond - - - - -	"
John Palmer - - - - -	Cambridge
William Chinrey - - - - -	Watertown
Ezekel Whitney - - - - -	"
Zille Meade - - - - -	"
Sam <sup>l</sup> Warren, jun <sup>r</sup> - - - - -	"

Return dated Cambridge

Oct. 7, 1775.

The names are given, in most instances, as spelled in the return.

As a matter of interest, the list of battles of the Revolution is now presented, beginning with the Lexington Fight of Apr. 19, 1775, and concluding with the surrender of Cornwallis, at Yorktown, Oct. 19, 1781. The contest was continued for six years and six months, but after Mar. 17, 1776, when Boston was evacuated by the British, there was no more fighting on the soil of Massachusetts. New York, New Jersey, Rhode Island, Pennsylvania and Virginia received the brunt of subsequent attacks, and, assisted by their sister colonies, they made a gallant, although not always successful defence.



## BATTLES OF THE REVOLUTION AND LEADING EVENTS.

---

1775.

Apr.	19	The Lexington Fight.
May	10	Ticonderoga Captured.
June	17	Battle of Bunker Hill.
Nov.		Arnold at Quebec.
Dec.	13	Congress orders 13 ships of war.
Dec.		Alarm at Rhode Island.

1776.

March	17	Boston Evacuated.
April	14	Washington arrives in New York.
Aug.	22	British land on Long Island.
"	27	Battle of Long Island.
"	30	Washington's 15,000 army evacuated Long Island.
Sept.	15	British enter New York.
"	16	Battle of Harlem Heights.
Oct.	28	Battle of White Plains.
Nov.	16	Fort Washington captured.
"	28	Washington retreats to Penn. side of Delaware river.
Dec.	26	Battle of Trenton.

1777.

Jan.	3	Battle near Princeton.
Apr.	26	" " Danbury.
Sept.	11	" of the Brandywine.
"	27	Philadelphia captured.
Oct.	4	Battle of Germantown.
Aug.	16	" " Bennington.
Sept.	19	" " Stillwater.
Oct.	17.	Surrender of Gen. Burgoyne.

1778.

		Winter at Valley Forge.
Feb.	6.	Treaty with France.
June	18.	Philadelphia evacuated by the British.
June	28.	Battle of Monmouth Court House.
Aug.	29.	" " Rhode Island.
"	30.	Retreat from "
Dec.	29.	Savannah taken.
		Massacre at Wyoming.

1779.

- July 15. Stony Point captured.  
 Sept. 23. Paul Jones' victory.  
 July 19. Massacre at Minisink, N. Y.

1780.

- Sept. 21. André captured—Executed Oct. 2.  
 Constitution of Massachusetts adopted.

1781.

- Jan. 17. Battle of Cowpens.  
 Mar. 15. " " Guilford.  
 Sept. 8. " " Eutaw.  
 " 6. Attack on New London & Groton, Ct., by  
 Arnold.  
 Oct. 19. Surrender of Cornwallis.

## WASHINGTON AT DORCHESTER HEIGHTS.

---

When Gen. Washington took command, July 3, 1775, in the shade of the famous elm tree, still standing, at Cambridge, the Colonial army contained 17,000 men, including the sick. It was lacking in arms, ammunition and accoutrements. The course of the Provincial Congress in making appointments had occasioned discontent among the officers. Washington reorganized the army, held the British within the limits of Boston during the year, and, on Mar. 4, 1776, took possession of Dorchester heights, which he fortified. On Mar. 17, 1776, the British sailed from Boston, and later captured Long Island and New York city. Watertown soldiers had a part in the victorious movement near Boston, as appears by the following record taken from the Massachusetts archives :

Vol. 23-30. Pay Roll of a company of the Militia that marched from Watertown, by order of Gen. Washington, to Reinforce the Army in taking Possession of Dorchester Heights, March, 1776. The company was in service five days, and received the regular pay therefor.

Phineas Stearns, Capt.	Tho <sup>s</sup> Hichborn
Edw <sup>d</sup> Harrington, Lieut.	Cha <sup>s</sup> Willis
Josiah Capen, jun, Sergt.	Henry Sanderson
Stephen Whitney, “	Tho <sup>s</sup> Harrington
Moses Stone, jun <sup>r</sup> , Corporal	John Ridgeway
Nath <sup>l</sup> Bright “	Ep <sup>m</sup> Wheeler
Nat <sup>l</sup> Coolidge, Clerk	Sam <sup>l</sup> White
Eben <sup>r</sup> Stutson	Jonas White
Jed <sup>h</sup> Leathe	Joel White
John Tainter	John Bright
Simion Hastings	Jon <sup>a</sup> Farnum
Eben Baxter	Oliver Munroe
Newton Baxter	Joseph Field
W <sup>m</sup> Baxter	John Draper
Daniel Whitney	John Savage
Nat <sup>l</sup> Whitney	Nat <sup>l</sup> Stratton
Benj <sup>n</sup> Andrews	Eph <sup>m</sup> Whitney
William Leath	— Pease
Tho <sup>s</sup> Sanger	Tho <sup>s</sup> Patten
Step <sup>n</sup> Harris	Ed <sup>m</sup> Fowle
Chas. Harrington	Elisha Brewer
Phin <sup>s</sup> Jennison	Eph <sup>m</sup> Jones
Dan <sup>l</sup> Parker	Dan <sup>l</sup> Bullard
Roger Pierce	John Cook

George Lush  
 Jonas Hastings  
 Tho<sup>s</sup> Learnard  
 Sam<sup>l</sup> Learnard  
 Willi<sup>m</sup> Learnard  
 Cyrus Tainter  
 Ab<sup>r</sup> Whitney  
 W<sup>m</sup> Watson  
 Henry Jepson  
 Cha<sup>s</sup> Coffin, jun<sup>r</sup>  
 Daniel Cook  
 John Bodman  
 John Bontang  
 Dav<sup>d</sup> Sanger  
 Ersk<sup>e</sup> Whitney  
 Con<sup>s</sup> Stone  
 Abijah Stone  
 Dan<sup>l</sup> Sawin  
 James Austin  
 Dav<sup>d</sup> Townsend  
 Dan<sup>l</sup> Cornwall  
 Tho<sup>s</sup> Thatcher  
 Benj. Capen  
 Henry Bradshaw  
 Nath<sup>l</sup> Ingraham  
 Oliver Learned  
 Phin<sup>s</sup> Harrington  
 Sam<sup>l</sup> Bond

Step<sup>n</sup> Cook  
 Mofes Coolidge  
 Robert Hawes  
 Benj<sup>n</sup> Edes, jun<sup>r</sup>  
 William Stone  
 Tho<sup>s</sup> Coolidge  
 Dan<sup>l</sup> Mason  
 Jacob Sanderson  
 Dan<sup>l</sup> Coolidge  
 Eben<sup>r</sup> Wailes  
 Henry Sanderson  
 Jonas Goodding  
 Eben<sup>r</sup> Everett  
 Rich<sup>d</sup> Everett  
 Josiah Biscoe  
 John Smith  
 Joseph Gardner  
 Chris<sup>r</sup> Grant  
 Josiah Capon  
 Moses Stone  
 Eben<sup>r</sup> Eustis  
 W<sup>m</sup> Manning  
 W<sup>m</sup> Hunt  
 Jonas Stimpson  
 Jacob Downing  
 David Smith

## SOLDIERS OF LATER BATTLES.

The progress of the Revolutionary war called out from time to time additional forces to recruit the Continental Army. From the town records of Watertown, as hereinbefore given, it appears that the frequent town meetings were busy with military affairs. There was a constant cry for money and men. The currency of the time became so sadly depreciated that its value stood at the ratio of 1 to 75 as compared with hard money. The rich metallic ring of the good old English sovereign was a music to which the ears of Colonists became unaccustomed. War, by long continuance, had caused the usual difficulty in finding men who were able or willing to sunder family ties for the stern duties and hazard to life on the battlefield. It is a wonder that the Colonists did so well, with all the depressing influences which they were forced to withstand. Yet the records contain no word of murmur or complaint. New committees were continually being appointed to fill the town's quotas, and the needed money for this purpose was freely appropriated. Counterfeit money also, was made good by the town to the soldiers and citizens by whom it had been taken, as witness the following: May 28, 1778, a committee reported that counterfeit money had been received as follows:

Hampshire bills,	-	-	£10.	0.	0
Samuel Barnard	-	-	7.	0.	0
Jonathan Brown	-	-	1.	10.	0
John Draper	-	-	5.	6.	0
David Sanger	-	-	6.	10.	0
			30. 6. 0		

The following alphabetical list of soldiers was taken from the Massachusetts Archives. The names are credited to Watertown, some for service, others for residence, and a part for both. It seems hardly possible that the town could have furnished all these men for its own quotas, so it may be that some of them, belonging to other places, were simply recruited in Watertown. Such is not stated on the sheets of yellow paper on which the names are inscribed, however, and the list is therefore given as transcribed from those deaf and dumb files. A few of the names are of those who took service at the time of Shay's rebellion, which succeeded the Revolutionary War. Indians' names appear, proving that the dusky denizens of the forest were flattered, or otherwise attracted, into the Colonial army. Other nationalities than English are also represented. Some have fuller records than others, either by way of terms of service, or by personal description.

The relative importance of the several counties of this State as recruiting fields, is shown by the following paragraph, taken from the records of the Great and General Court, while it was still holding its sessions in the Watertown meeting house :

Thursday, June 20, 1776, resolved "that the five thousand men to be raised in this colony, to go to New York and Canada, be apportioned on the several counties as follows: Suffolk, 448; Essex, 457; Middlesex, 1070; Hampshire, 742; Plymouth, 380; Bristol, 362; York, 105; Worcester, 1136; Cumberland, 39; Berkshire, 261."

ALLEN, GEORGE. Age, 20; height, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, light; enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; discharged Dec. 24, 1780; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; length of service 5 mos. 22 ds.; name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per General Court resolve, passed June 5, 1780.

ASPINWALL, CALEB. Enlisted July 5, 1780; discharged Dec. 6, 1780; length of service, 5 mos. 13 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown selectmen's return; also name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; age, 18; height, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, dark; enlisted for 6 mos. in Fourth Division, Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; name also on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per resolve of General Court, passed June 5, 1780.

BADGER, TIMOTHY. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; served in 9th Mass. Regt. for 3 yrs.; private, Capt. Amos Cogswell's (2d) co., Col. James Wesson's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 12, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; also, Capt. Childs's co., Col. Wesson's regt.; list of men dated Boston, Mar. 30, 1777, returned by Nathaniel Barber, muster master; also Capt. Cogswell's co., Col. Wesson's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Jan. 12, 1780.

BARNARD, SAMUEL. Watertown; Captain of a company in Col. Thomas Gardner's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service 6 days; also 1st Major, Col. Samuel Thatcher's (1st Middlesex Co.) regt.; list of officers of Mass. militia; also pay roll for service from Mar. 4 to Mar. 9, 1776, 5 ds. at Roxbury, at taking of Dorchester Heights; also, list of officers dated Watertown, April 26, 1776.

BARRETT, ROGER. Receipt for bounty, £60, paid him by David Bemis, dated Springfield, May 26, 1782, from the town of Watertown, to serve in the Continental army for 3 years; also,



order for 8 mos. pay as Private, given in a memorandum of orders accepted on account of wages, dated Jan. 23, 1784.

BAXTER, NEWTON, Sergt. Enlisted May 9, 1781, in Capt. Stephen Dana's co., Col. Josiah Whitney's regt. of militia, for service in Rhode Island; traveled 45 miles; length of service 2 mos. 7 ds.; also, Capt. Benjamin Edgell's co., Col. John Jacobs' regt.; enlisted July 1, 1778; service 6 mos. 3 ds.; also muster roll for Jan.-Oct., 1778, dated Freetown; enlistment to expire Jan. 1, 1779; also Lieut., Capt. Stephen Frost's co., Col. Cyprian How's regt.; enlisted June 29, 1780; discharged Nov. 1, 1780; service 4 mos. 7 ds. at Rhode Island; enlistment, 3 mos.; also receipt for bounty paid him by Jonathan Brown, town treas. of Watertown, dated July 17, 1776.

BENJAMIN, JOHN. Name in index of Continental Army books; enlisted for 3 yrs.; served in Crane's Artillery 3 yrs. under Commander Wells; also name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1775; residence and credited to Watertown; also, return of men enlisted from Col. William McIntosh's (1st Suffolk Co.) regt. dated Needham, Feb. 21, 1778; residence Needham, enlisted for town of Needham.

BENJAMIN, JON<sup>A</sup>. Name in index of Continental Army books; enlisted for 3 yrs.; served in 13th Regt. 35 mos. 16 ds. under Col. Calvin Smith; also, name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; also Sergt. Capt. Ebenezer Smith's co., Col. Calvin Smith's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 15, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; also Capt. Nathaniel Alexander's co., Col. Edward Wigglesworth's regt.; return of men in service on or before Aug. 15, 1777; also, muster roll for May, 1778, dated Camp Valley Forge; also, muster roll for June, 1778, dated Camp near White Plains; also, pay abstract for Oct., 1778; also Maj. John Foster's co. (late) Col. Wigglesworth's regt., under command of Maj. Porter; muster roll for Mar. and Apr. 1779; reported transferred to Light Infantry co.; also Capt. Daniel Pillsbury's co. Light Infantry, (late) Col. Wigglesworth's regt.; muster roll for Mar. and Apr., 1779; enlisted Feb. 1, 1777.

BENJAMIN, WILLIAM. Born in Watertown, June 16, 1737. Private, Capt. Deliverance Davis' co., Col. Asa Whitcomb's regt., which marched April 22, 1775, in response to the Lexington alarm of April 19, from Ashburnham, to which town he had removed in 1760. His son, William, enlisted Apr. 29, 1781, for 3 yrs. as Private in Capt. Adams Bailey's co. of Col. John Bailey's regt.; muster roll dated Jan. 1, 1782. The first-named William was great-grandfather of Capt. William H. Benjamin, who is now a resident of Watertown and Past Commander of Post 81, G. A. R.

BLAVER, WILLIAM. Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Mar. 31, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age, 35; height, 5 ft. 1 in.; complexion, light; hair, light; eyes, dark; blacksmith; discharged Apr. 19, 1782.

BLISS, JOHN. Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Dec. 19, 1780, for 3 yrs.; age, 20; height, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, dark; hair, black; eyes, blue; farmer; discharged Apr. 19, 1782; served in Capt. Banister's co.; arrived at Springfield Dec. 18, 1781.

BOND, AMOS. Second Lieutenant, Capt. Stearns' (Watertown) co., Col. Samuel Thatcher's (Middlesex Co.) regt.; request for commission dated Cambridge, Sept. 10, 1777; reported elected June 2, 1777; commissioned Sept. 24, 1777; also Capt. John Walton's co., Col. Eleazer Brooks' regt.; engaged Jan. 11, 1778; roll made up to Jan. 22, 1778; service guarding troops of convention; roll dated Cambridge; also, muster roll for Feb. and March, 1778; service guarding troops of convention.

BOND, AMOS, Captain; certificate dated Watertown, Mar. 29, 1787, signed by said Bond, certifying that Jacob Watson served in his co.

BOND, JONAS. Name on abstract of First co. Artillery, Capt. Philip Marett, in Col. Thomas Craft's Regt., pay rolls for service from Dec. 1, 1776, to May 8, 1777, 5 mos. 7 ds.; also, pay abstract, dated Boston, July 9, 1777; reported enlisted Nov. 25, 1776.

BOND, LEONARD, Watertown. Private, Capt. Samuel Barnard's co., Col. Thomas Gardner's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service 3 ds.; also Capt. Abner Craft's co., Lieut. Col. William Bond's (late Gardner's) 37th regt.; company return dated Cambridge, Oct. 7, 1775; also, orders for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Cambridge, Jan. 16, 1776; also Capt. Abijah Child's co.; pay abstract for mileage, etc., from Ticonderoga home in 1776.

BOND, WILLIAM. Lieut. Col. in Col. Thomas Gardner's regt.; pay abstract of field and staff officers who marched on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775, dated Prospect Hill; also, Colonel; lists of officers of main and picket guard, May 19 and 20, 1775, dated at Cambridge; also, Lieut. Col.; list of officers of main and picket guard May 28, 1775, dated Cambridge; also list of officers in Col. Thomas Gardner's (Middlesex Co.) regt.; commissioned June 2, 1775; also list of officers of main and picket guard June 3, 1775, dated Cambridge; also lists of officers of main and picket guard June 3 and June 10, 1775; also, order for equipments, dated Cambridge, June 30, 1775; also Colonel; list of officers of main and picket guard June 3, 1775; also, list of men who delivered firelocks Jan. 26 and Feb. 9, 1776.

BOYNTON, JACOB. Age, 16; height, 5 ft. 2 in.; complexion, light; enlisted for 9 mos., as per resolve of June 9, 1779, by General Assembly; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Stearns' regt.; also name in index Continental Army rolls as enlisting for 3 yrs.; served in 10th Mass. Regt., Capt. Taylor, for 14 mos. 11 ds.; also name on Continental town and county rolls for 1779, as serving under Capt. James Cooper; also enlisted by Capt. Smith, Sept. 15, 1779.

BRIGHT, JOSIAH. Age, 17; height, 5 ft. 8 in.; enlisted June 21, 1778, in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's regt.; name on list of men to fill and complete the fifteen battalions Mass. troops, to serve 9 mos. from time of arrival at Fish-Kill; received of Jonathan Warren, commissioner, July 20, 1778.

BROWN, SOLOMON. Name in index of Continental Army books; enlisted for 3 yrs.; served in Col. John Crane's Artillery, under Capt. Benjamin Eustis; list of men mustered in Suffolk co. by Nathaniel Barber, muster master, dated Boston, Sept. 28, 1777; Continental pay accounts for service from Apr. 1, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; residence, Watertown; credited to the town of Lexington; also, muster rolls for Aug.-Dec., 1777; reported sick at Boston; also, Capt. Vose's co., Col. Crane's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Apr. 1, 1780; also, descriptive list of enlisted men, dated Jan. 10, 1781; Capt. Thomas Vose's co., 3d Artillery regt.; age, 22 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, light; residence, Lexington; enlisted Apr. 1, 1777, by Capt. Lieut. Brown; reported discharged Apr. 1, 1780, by Gen. Knox.

BULLMAN, JOHN. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; list of men mustered in Suffolk Co., by Nathaniel Barber, muster master, dated Boston, Apr. 27, 1777; Capt. Child's co., Col. Greaton's regt.; also, Private, Capt. Abijah Child's co., Col. John Greaton's (2d) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Apr. 1, 1777, to June 20, 1779; reported deserted.

CAPEN, JOSIAH, Lieut. Name on return of Capt. Edward Fuller's co., Col. Eleazer Brooks' regt.; wounded; list of officers belonging to a regiment drafted from Middlesex Co. militia and ordered to march to Horse Neck by Brig. Oliver Prescott, Sept. 26, 1776; also, same co. and regt.; engaged Sept. 29, 1776; discharged Nov. 16, 1776; service, 60 ds., travel included; roll dated North Castle; also, Capt. Fuller's co., Col. William McIntosh's regt.; entered camp Mar. 19, 1778; discharged Apr. 5, 1778; service 18 ds.; stationed at Roxbury; roll dated Newton.

CASWELL, JOHN. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; served 3 yrs. in 3d Regt., under Capt. Watson; list of men mustered in Suffolk Co. by Nathaniel Barber, muster master, dated Boston, Mar. 16, 1777; served in Col. John Greaton's regt.; enlisted Jan. 24, 1777; discharged Jan. 24, 1780.

CATO, Negro. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

CHARDOL, PETER. Age, 17; height, 5 ft. 1 in.; Frenchman; enlisted for 9 mos. as per resolve of Apr. 20, 1778, by General Assembly; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's regt.

CHILD, AMOS. Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Mar. 24, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age, 17; height, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, light; hair, light; eyes, blue; laborer; discharged Apr. 19, 1782.

**CHILDS, PHINEAS.** Age, 22; height, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, light; enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division, Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; discharged Dec. 6, 1780; service 5 mos. 13 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; also, name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per General Court resolve, passed June 5, 1780.

**COOK, DANIEL.** Name on return of Capt. Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.

**COOKE, STEPHEN,** Sergt. Name on return of Capt. Joel Fletcher's co., Col. Ephraim Doolittle's regt., camp Winter Hill, Oct. 6, 1775.

**COOLIDGE, JOSEPH.** Age, 18; height, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light; enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; discharged Dec. 6, 1780; length of service, 5 mos. 13 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; also, name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per resolve of General Court, passed June 5, 1780.

**CORNWALL, DANIEL.** Name on return of Capt. Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.; company return endorsed Oct., 1776; also certificate dated Watertown, Feb. 10, 1778, signed by Alexander Shepard, stating that said Cornwall and others had enlisted to serve as guards to the Powder House in Watertown for a term of 6 mos., agreeable to a resolve of Oct. 13, 1777, and had received provisions for only a portion of the time.

**CRAFT, ABNER.** Watertown; Captain, Col. Thomas Gardner's regt.; list of officers recommended for commissions by the Committee of Safety; ordered in Provincial Congress, June 2, 1775, that commissions be delivered; also, Capt. in Lieut. Col. Bond's (late Gardner's) regt.; company return dated Cambridge, Oct. 7, 1775.

**CUNNINGHAM, ROBERT.** Enlisted July 27, 1781, in Capt. Asa Drury's co., Col. Turner's regt., for service in Rhode Island; length of service 3 mos. 4 ds.

**CUTLER, JOSIAH.** Name on abstract of mileage money to and from camp, at one penny a day, due Capt. Caleb Brooks' co., Col. Nicholas Dike's regt.; service 3 mos. to Dec. 1, 1776, at Dorchester Heights; dated Nov. 27, 1776; pay abstract dated Boston, Nov. 27, 1776.

**DIKE, NICHOLAS.** Name on abstract of mileage money to and from camp, at one penny per mile, due Capt. Caleb Brooks' co., Col. Nicholas Dike's regt.; service 3 mos. to Dec. 1, 1776, at Dorchester Heights; dated Boston, Nov. 27, 1776.



DODGE, ANTIPAS. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; also name in index of Continental Army books; served 3 yrs. in 12th Regt. in Major's co.; deserted Feb. 8, 1780.

DOWNING, JAMES. Receipt for bounty, £75, from the town of Watertown, to serve in the Continental Army 3 yrs.; receipt for bounty dated Boston, Apr. 10, 1782, paid said Downing by Moses Stone, chairman of class 2, Watertown.

EDWARDS, BENJAMIN. Name on list 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

FAIRSERVICE, CEASER. Age, 19; height, 5 ft. 5½ in.; negro; hair, black; eyes, black; laborer; enlisted Jan. 24, 1781, for 3 yrs.; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list; discharged Apr. 19, 1782; also, Private, Capt. Jeremiah Miller's co., Col. Joseph Vose's regt.; muster rolls for June and July, 1781, dated Phillipsburg; reported on command at West Point; also, muster rolls for Sept.-Nov., 1781; also, muster rolls for Jan. and Feb., 1782, dated York Hutts.

FOWLE, JEREMIAH. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; list of men mustered by Nathaniel Barber, muster master for Suffolk Co., dated Boston, Feb. 2, 1777; Capt. Willington's co., Col. Edward Wigglesworth's regt.; also, Private, Capt. E. Smith's co., Col. Smith's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 1, 1777, to Aug. 25, 1778; reported exchanged Aug. 25, 1778; also reported discharged; also, same co. and regt.; muster roll for June, 1778, dated Camp Greenwich; also, Private, Capt. Nathaniel Heath's co.; enlisted Feb. 8, 1779; discharged May 7, 1779; service 3 mos. with guard under Maj. Gen. Gates of Boston.

FOWLER, NATHANIEL. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

FULFORD, JOHN. Name on list of men to fill the 15 Mass. battalions, to serve 9 mos. from time of arrival at Fish Kill; received of Jonathan Warren, Commissioner, July 20, 1778; enlisted June 21, 1778, for 9 mos. in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's Regt.

FULLER, NATH<sup>l</sup>. Name in index of Continental army books; List of men mustered by Nathaniel Barber, muster master for Suffolk Co., dated Boston, Apr. 13, 1777; Col. Crane's regt.; also, Gunner, Capt. Winthrop Sargent's co., Col. John Crane's (3<sup>rd</sup> Artillery) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Mar. 28, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; credited to Watertown; also, same co. and regt.; muster rolls for Oct. and Nov. 1777; reported on command at the Park; also, same co. and regt.; muster roll for Dec., 1777; also, Sergeant same co. and regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780; reported as serving 5 mos. as Gunner and 7 mos. as Sergeant; also descriptive list returned by Gen. Heath; age, 20;

stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light; enlisted May 29, 1777, by Lieut. Hiwell, and promoted to Sergeant May 5, 1780.

**GAINS, JAMES.** Name in index of Continental Army books; list of men mustered by Nathaniel Barber, muster master for Suffolk Co., dated Boston, Feb. 16, 1777; Capt. Brewer's co., Col. Brewer's regt.; also, Private, Major's co., Cal. Ebenezer Sprout's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; residence Watertown; also, Capt. Brewer's co., Col. Brewer's regt.; return dated camp, Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778; also, descriptive list dated West Point, Feb. 4, 1781; age 38; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, light; hair, brown; occupation, tailor; served at West Point garrison, Phillipsburg, etc.

**GALE, SAMUEL.** Name on return of Capt. Edward Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.; company return endorsed Oct., 1776.

**GANDAL, JOHN.** Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

**GARDINER, THOMAS.** Age, 18; height, 5 ft. 7½ in.; complexion, light; enlisted for 9 mos., as per resolve of June 9, 1779, by General Assembly; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Stearns' regt.; also, name on Continental town and county roll, 1779, as serving under Capt. James Cooper; enlisted Oct. 23, 1779, for 3 yrs., or during the war, by Capt. Parks, under whom he served 14 mos., 8 ds. in 10<sup>th</sup> Mass. Regt.; also name in index of Continental Army books; received \$200 bounty.

**GILL, JOHN.** Name on return of Capt. Edward Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.; co. return endorsed Oct., 1776.

**GOODING, SPENCER.** Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; Private, Capt. Abijah Childs' co., Col. John Greaton's regt. (2d); Continental Army pay accounts Feb. 1, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; reported mustered by muster master Barber; also, Capt. Williams' (Light Infantry) co., Col. Greaton's (3d) regt.; enlisted Feb. 1, 1777.

**GRAY, RICHARD.** Name in index of Continental Army books; name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; birthplace, West Indies; residence and credited to Watertown; also, Capt. Thomas Willington's co., Col. Edward Wigglesworth's regt.; also, Sergeant, same co. and regt.; also, Capt. Ebenezer Smith's co., Col. Wigglesworth's regt.; enlisted Apr. 1, 1777, during war; also, descriptive list for deserters from Lieut. Col. Calvin Smith's (13th) regt.; endorsed July 13, 1780; rank, Sergeant; age, 26 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, light; hair, brown; occupation, seaman; deserted May, 1779.

**HALL, MICHAEL.** Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted, Dec. 30, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age 25; height, 5 ft. 11 in.; complexion, dark; hair, black; eyes, black; farmer; discharged Apr. 19, 1782; engaged for Watertown; arrived at Springfield Jan. 4, 1782.

**HAMMON, JONATHAN.** Enlisted Aug. 26, 1781, in Capt. Asa



Drury's co., Col. Turner's regt. for service in Rhode Island; length of service, 3 mos. 5 ds.; discharged Nov. 17, 1781; roll endorsed "five months service at Rhode Island."

HARDEN, THOMAS. Age, 19; height, 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion, light; enlisted for 6 mos. in Fourth Division, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; served in the artillery, under Capt. Frothingham; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list, as per General Court resolve of June 5, 1780.

HARDING, THOMAS. Enlisted July 4, 1780; discharged Dec. 18, 1780; length of service 5 mos. 26 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; selectmen's return; also name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 5, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service.

HARRIS, BENJAMIN. Name in index of Continental Army books; also, name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; Private Capt. Willington's co., Col. Asa Whitcomb's regt.; muster roll dated Camp at Ticonderoga, Nov. 27, 1776; enlisted Oct. 1, 1776; also, Capt. Ebenezer Smith's co., Col. Calvin Smith's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 23, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; also, same co., Col. Wigglesworth's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Feb. 25, 1780.

HARRIS, NATHANIEL. Private, Capt. Parker's co., Col. Jeduthan Baldwin's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Mar. 1, 1777, to Apr. 20, 1778; also, return dated Morristown, July 26, 1780, made by Col. Baldwin; residence, Watertown; engaged Mar. 1, 1777; term during war; said Harris returned among non-effectives in Capt. Phineas Parker's co. of artificers; reported died Apr. 20, 1778.

HARRIS, STEPHEN. Age, 17; height, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, light; enlisted for 9 mos., as per resolve of June 9, 1779, by General Assembly; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Stearns' regt.; also enlisted Oct. 26, 1779, for 3 yrs. or during the war, by Capt. Parks, under whom he served in the 10th Mass. Regt. 14 mos. 5 ds.; also name on Continental town and county rolls, as serving under Capt. James Cooper.

HASKEL, JOHN. Name on abstract of mileage money to and from camp at one penny per mile, due Capt. Caleb Brooks' co., Col. Nicholas Dike's regt.; service 3 mos. to Dec. 1, 1776, at Dorchester Heights; dated Nov. 27, 1776.

HASTINGS, JAMES. Name on return of Capt. Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.; wounded.

HASTINGS, SAMUEL, JR. Certified by Capt. Amos Bond to be a soldier in his co., Mar. 29, 1787; Shay's rebellion.

HOLLAND, JAMES. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence, Newfoundland; credited to Watertown; list of men mustered by Nathaniel Barber, dated Boston, Mar. 30, 1777; Capt. Willington's co., Col. Wigglesworth's regt.; also Fife Major,

Capt. Noah Allen's co., Col. Smith's regt.; Continental pay accounts for service from Feb. 6, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779, and from Jan. 1, 1780, to Feb. 6, 1780.

JENISON, SAMUEL, Corp. Capt. Stephen Dana's co., Col. Josiah Whitney's regt. of militia, for service in Rhode Island; traveled 45 miles; length of service 2 mos. 2 ds.; arrived at destination May 14, 1777; Private, Capt. Joseph Fuller's co., Col. Samuel Bullard's regt.; enlisted Aug. 20, 1777; discharged Nov. 29, 1777; service 3 mos., 22 ds., at Stillwater, travel (12 ds.) included; Roll sworn to in Middlesex Co.; order on Henry Gardner, Treasurer, dated Watertown, July 13, 1781, signed by said Jenison and others, for wages for service as guards under Sergt. Richards; receipt dated Watertown, July 17, 1776, for bounties paid said Jenison and others by Jonathan Brown, Town Treasurer, for enlisting "as Soldiers in defence of this Country."

JONES, SAMUEL, Corp. Enlisted Sept. 3, 1781, in Capt. Asa Drury's co., Col. Turner's regt., for service in Rhode Island; length of service 2 mos. 28 ds.; discharged Nov. 27, 1781; Roll endorsed "five Months service at Rhode Island."

JONES, SAM<sup>l</sup> PAINE, Sergt. Enlisted July 4, 1780; discharged Dec. 10, 1780; length of service 5 mos. 18 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown selectmen's return; also name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per General Court resolve of June 5, 1780; also, name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; served in Fifth Division Mass. 6 mos. men who marched from Springfield under Lieut. Taylor, 2d Regt. July 6, 1780; re-enlisted Mar. 24, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age, 22; height, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, light; hair, brown; eyes, dark; cordwainer; discharged, Apr. 19, 1782.

KEITH, TIMOTHY. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; also name in index of Continental Army books; also, Capt. Child's co., 25<sup>th</sup> regt.; company receipt, given to Capt. Child for wages for July, 1776, dated Mt. Independence; also, enlistment agreement, dated Nov. 16, 1776, for 3 yrs. service; also, list of men mustered by Nathaniel Barber, dated Boston, Apr. 13, 1777; Capt. Child's co., Col. Greaton's regt.; also, Private, Capt. Joseph Williams' co., Col. John Greaton's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Apr. 1, 1780; residence, Watertown.

LANE, JOHN. Age, 22; height, 5 ft. 3 in.; enlisted June 21, 1778, for 9 mos., in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's regt.

LARABEE, JOHN. Enlisted July 10, 1779, in Capt. Thomas Hovey's co., Col. Nathan Tyler's regt. for Rhode Island service; discharged Dec. 25, 1779; service, 5 mos. 29 ds.; also, same co. and regt., payroll for Dec. 1779, allowed 1 mo. 4 ds. for service at Rhode Island; traveled 74 miles.

LARRABEE, JON<sup>a</sup>. Name in index of Continental Army books; served 4 yrs. in 1st Regt., Commander Ashley; received \$200

bounty; also, name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

LEARNED, BENJ<sup>a</sup>. Name in index of Continental Army books; served in Col. Crane's Artillery, Commander Eustis; also, list of men mustered by Nathaniel Barber, dated Boston, June 8, 1777; also, Matross, Capt. Benjamin Eustis' co., Col. John Crane's regt.; Continental pay accounts for service from April 1, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; credited to Watertown; also, Capt. Vose's co., Col. Crane's (3<sup>rd</sup> Artillery) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780.

LEARNED, JEDIDIAH. Name on return of Capt. Edward Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.; company return endorsed "Oct., 1776"; said Learned reported as having lost articles in battle.

LEARNED, OLIVER. Age, 35; height, 5 ft. 6½ in.; complexion, sandy; enlisted for 9 mos., as per resolve of June 9, 1779, by General Assembly; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Stearns' regt.; also, name on Continental town and county rolls, 1779, as serving under Capt. James Cooper; also, name as Sergt. enlisted Aug. 26, 1781, in Capt. Asa Drury's co., Col. Turner's regt., for Rhode Island service; served 3 mos., 6 ds.; also, name on return of Capt. Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.

LEARNED, OLIVER. Age, 38; height, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, red; enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; discharged Dec. 14, 1780; length of service, 5 mos. 26 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown selectmen's return; also, name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per General Court resolve of June 5, 1780.

LEATHE, JOHN. Name on list of men to fill the 15 Mass. battalions, to serve 9 mos. from time of arrival at Fish-Kill; received of Jonathan Warren, commissioner, July 20, 1778; age 22; height, 5 ft. 3 in.; enlisted for 9 mos., as per resolve of Apr. 20, 1778; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's regt.; also Private, Capt. Joseph Fuller's co., Col. Samuel Bullard's regt.; enlisted Aug. 20, 1777; discharged Nov. 29, 1777; service 3 mos. 22 ds., at Stillwater, including 12 ds. (240 miles) travel home; also, Matross, Capt. Lieut. James Furnivall's detachment, drafted from Gen. Warner's brigade; engaged Sept. 10, 1777; discharged Nov. 29, 1777; service 2 mos., 20 ds., at the Northward; residence and credited to Watertown; also, Private, Capt. Jacob Wales' co., Col. Thomas Marshall's regt.; enlisted June 21, 1778; discharged Mar. 21, 1779; reported sick at Bedford in Jan. 1779.

LENARD, BENJ<sup>a</sup>. Enlisted Apr. 1, 1777, for 3 yrs. or during the war, by Capt. Brown; served in 3d Regt. Artillery under Capt. Thomas Vose; also, name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; rank, Matross; age, 39 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7½ in.; complexion, dark.

**LENNEN, JOHN.** Certified by Capt. Amos Bond to be a soldier in his co., Mar. 29, 1787; Shay's rebellion.

**LEATHERBEE, JONATHAN.** Name on return of Capt. W<sup>m</sup> Rogers' co. of Col. Loammi Baldwin's regt. 38<sup>th</sup> foot, Continental Army; also, name on return of Capt. Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.

**LEWES, JAMES.** Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Feb. 13, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age, 46; height, 5 feet, 5 in.; complexion, light; hair, light; eyes, blue; cordwainer; discharged Apr. 19, 1782; credited to Watertown.

**LEWIS, JAMES.** A Watertown resident who served the town of Needham, under Capt. Wallcutt, Col. Marshall; enlisted Feb. 21, 1778, for 3 yrs.

**LINES, FRANCIS, Corp.** Name in index of Continental Army books; Capt. Ebenezer Cleavland's co., Col. Michael Jackson's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Dec. 29, 1778, to Dec. 31, 1779; residence, Watertown; also, Sergt., Major's co., Col. Jackson's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for services from Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780; also, descriptive list dated Jan. 7, 1781; Capt. Abner Wade's co., Col. Michael Jackson's (8th) regt.; rank, Sergt.; age, 32 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light; hair, brown; occupation, hatter; birth-place, Kidderminster.

**LISCO, PETER.** Age, 18; height, 5 ft. 10 in.; enlisted June 19, 1778, for 9 mos., in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's regt.; also, name on list of men to fill and complete the 15 Mass. battalions, to serve 9 mos. from time of arrival at Fish-Kill; received of Jonathan Warren, commissioner, July 20, 1778.

**LISSUAT, PETER.** Frenchman; enlisted for 9 mos. as per resolve of Apr. 20, 1778, by General Assembly; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's regt.; age, 18 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; engaged for Watertown.

**LITTLEMAN, SAM<sup>l</sup>.** Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Dec. 29, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age, 28; height, 5 ft. 6 in.; Indian; hair, black; eyes, black; hunter; discharged Apr. 19, 1782; also, list of men enlisted and received at "this Post," as returned by Seth Banister, Capt. 4th Mass. regt., and Commandant at Springfield; arrived at Springfield Jan. 4, 1782.

**MARTINDELL, JOHN.** Enlisted June 30, 1779, for 3 yrs. or during the war, by Major Porter; served in 3rd Mass. Regt under Capt. Vose; Drummer, Capt. Fowle's co., Col. Smith's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for services from Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780; residence, Watertown.

**MASON, MOSES.** Age, 16; height, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light; enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; discharged Dec. 14, 1780; length of service, 5 mos. 22 ds; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown Selectmen's return; also, name on return of Brig. Gen. Pat-



erson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per General Court resolve, passed July 5, 1780.

**MCCURTIN, WILLIAM.** Name on return of Capt. Edward Fuller's co., of Col. Brooks' regt.; list of men who guarded the powder house at Watertown from July 28, 1776, to Aug. 1, 1776, under the direction of Alexander Shepard, jr., also, Gunner, Capt. Winthrop Gray's (3rd) co., Col. Thomas Crafts' (Artillery) regt.; service from Aug. 1, 1777, 72 ds.; return of men, same co., who marched on secret expedition to Rhode Island and were entitled to bounty, dated Boston, Jan. 8, 1778; also received additional bounty of £15.

**MILLS, CEASER.** Age, 19; height, 5 ft. 6 in.; negro; enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; discharged Dec. 31, 1780; length of service, 6 mos. 9 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown Selectmen's return; also, name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per General Court resolve of June 5, 1780.

**MIRICK, SAMUEL.** Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; Lieut. and Quartermaster, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780; reported as serving 7 mos. as Ensign; also, Ensign, 12th Mass. Regt.; return of officers certified at Boston, July 13, 1780, by Lieut. Asa Bullard.

**MURPHY, JAMES.** Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Dec. 26, 1780, for 3 yrs.; age, 25; height, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light; hair, light; eyes, blue; farmer; discharged Apr. 19, 1782; also, list of men "enlisted and received at this Post," as returned by Seth Banister, Capt. 4th Mass. Regt. and Commandant at Springfield; reported as having arrived at Springfield Jan. 4, 1782.

**NORCROSS, JOSEPH, Fifer.** Name on muster roll of Capt. Wm. Scott's co., 28th foot, Col. Paul Dudley Sargeant; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted July 10, 1775, service, 22 ds.; also co. return dated Oct. 6, 1775; also, bounty coat or its equivalent in money; order granted Dec. 28, 1775.

**NORCROSS, JOSIAH.** Receipt dated Watertown, July 17, 1776, for bounties paid said Norcross and others by Jonathan Brown, Town Treasurer, for enlisting "as Soldiers in the Defence of this Country."

**NOTONKSION, WILLIAM.** Name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Dec. 29, 1780, for 3 yrs.; age, 24; height, 5 ft. 11 in.; Indian; hair, black; eyes, black; hunter; discharged Apr. 19, 1782.

**NUTTING, SAMUEL.** Name on return of Capt. Fuller's co. of Col. Brooks' regt.

PARKER, DAVID. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; also, name in index of Continental Army books; served 3 yrs. in 10th Regt.; also, same name given as a resident of Watertown who served the town of Needham, under Capt. Wallcutt, Col. Marshall, and enlisted Feb. 21, 1778, for 3 yrs.

PARKER, NATHANIEL. Name in index of Continental Army books; served 6 mos. in 13th Regt., Capt. Woodbridge, Col. Calvin Smith; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light; occupation, farmer; residence, Newtown; Continental Army pay accounts for service from July 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780; residence, Watertown.

PARKHURST, ISAAC. Certified by Capt. Amos Bond to be a soldier in his co. Mar. 29, 1787; Shay's rebellion.

PIERCE, MATHEW. Enlisted for 6 mos. in Fourth Division, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; age, 25; height, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light; served in the Artillery under Capt. Frothingham; enlisted July 4, 1780; discharged Nov. 2, 1780; length of service, 4 mos. 9 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown Selectmen's return; also, name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per General Court resolve of June 5, 1780.

POPE, JOHN. Age, 18; height, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, light; enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; discharged Dec. 18, 1780; length of service, 5 mos. 26 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown Selectmen's return; also, name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per resolve of General Court, June 5, 1780.

PRENTICE, BENJ<sup>a</sup>. Name on abstract of mileage money to and from camp, at one penny a mile, due Capt. Caleb Brooks' co., Col. Nicholas Dike's regt.; service 3 mos., to Dec. 1, 1776; dated Nov. 27, 1776.

PRENTICE, JOSHUA. Age, 18; height, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, light; enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division, Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; discharged Dec. 18, 1780; length of service, 5 mos. 26 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown Selectmen's return: also name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per General Court resolve of June 5, 1780.

PRENTICE, SAMUEL. Certified by Capt. Amos Bond to be a soldier in his Co. Apr. 2, 1787; Shay's rebellion.



PRENTICE, SMITH. Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Mar. 14, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age, 30; height, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, dark; hair light; eyes, blue; potter; discharged Apr. 19, 1782; also, name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; also, name in index of Continental Army books, as having served 3 yrs. in 13th Regt., Major's Co.

PRENTICE, THOMAS. Name on return of Capt. Enoch Chapin's co., Col. Danielson's regt., Roxbury Camp, Oct. 6, 1775; also list of men who guarded the powder house at Watertown from July 28, 1776 to Aug. 1, 1776, under direction of Alexander Shepard, Jr.

PRICE, ISRAEL. Name on abstract of mileage money to and from camp, at one penny a mile, due Capt. Caleb Brooks' co., Col. Nicholas Dike's regt.; service 3 mos. to Dec. 1, 1776, at Dorchester Heights; dated Nov. 27, 1776.

REINHART, TILLOCK. Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Mar. 31, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age, 25; height, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light; hair, light; eyes, blue; weaver; discharged Apr. 19, 1782.

RICHARDSON, EBEN<sup>r</sup>. Enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; age, 20; height 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, light; served in the artillery under Capt. Frothingham; discharged Dec. 21, 1780; length of service 5 mos. 29 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown Selectmen's return: also name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per General Court resolve, passed June 5, 1780.

ROTES, ANDRUS. Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Mar. 14, 1781 for 3 yrs.; age 23; height, 5 ft. 7½ in.; complexion, dark; hair, light; eyes, blue; weaver; discharged Apr. 19, 1782.

RUSSELL, ABEL. Enlisted May 14, 1781, in Capt. Stephen Dana's co., Col. Josiah Whitney's regt. of militia, for service in Rhode Island; traveled 45 miles; length of service 2 mos. 2 ds., including travel (6 ds.) to camp and place of discharge home; roll dated South Kingston.

RUSSELL, WILLIAM, Sergt. Name on abstract of the non-commissioned officers and privates, 1st. co. Mass. Artillery, Capt. James Swan, Col. Thomas Crafts' Battalion; traveled 9 miles; also, same co. and regt.; service from Aug. 1, 1776, to Dec. 1, 1776; also, Capt. Philip Maret's (1st.) co., Col. Crafts' regt.; service from Dec. 1, 1776, to Feb. 1, 1777; also same regt.; service from Feb. 1, 1777, to Oct. 1, 1777; also, same regt.; service from Sept. 30, 1777, to Nov. 1, 1777, in Rhode Island; also, same regt.; service from Jan. 1, 1778, to Aug. 1, 1778; also, same regt.; service from Aug. 1, 1778, to Oct. 31, 1778; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Nov. 1, 1778, to Feb. 26, 1779; also petition dated Boston, Feb. 26, 1779, signed by said Russell, Ad-

jutant, and other officers of Col. Crafts' regt., asking that their resignations be accepted, as the Legislature had failed to redress their grievances; resignations accepted in Council Feb. 26, 1779.

SANGER, DAVID. Name on return of Capt. Edward Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt. Company returns endorsed, "Oct. 1776;" said Sanger reported as in camp fit for duty; also reported as having lost articles in battle.

SANGER, NATHANIEL. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; list of men mustered by Nathaniel Barber, dated Boston, Apr. 13, 1777; Capt. Child's co., Col. Greaton's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Apr. 1, 1780; also, Private, Capt. Joseph Williams' co., Col. John Greaton's regt.

SANGER, SAMUEL. Age, 17; height, 5 ft. 5 in.; enlisted June 21, 1778, for 9 mos., as per resolve of Apr. 20, 1778, by General Assembly; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's regt.; also, name on list of men to fill the 15 Mass. Battalions, to serve 9 mos. from time of arrival at Fish-Kill; received of Jonathan Warren, Commissioner, July 20, 1778; also same name, enlisted Oct. 21, 1779, for 3 yrs. or during the war, by Capt. Parks, and served in his co., 10th Mass. Regt.; also, name on Continental town and county rolls for 1779, as having served under Capt. James Cooper; also name in index of Continental Army books, as having served 14 mos. 10 ds. in 10th Regt.

SAWIN, SAMUEL. Age, 18; height, 5 ft. 11 in.; complexion, light; enlisted July 4, 1780, for 6 mos. in Fourth Division Mass. Artillery, Capt. Frothingham, arriving at Springfield July 5, 1780; discharged, Jan. 4, 1781; length of service, 6 mos. 11 ds.; traveled 215 miles from place of discharge to home; name on Watertown Selectmen's return; also, name on return of Brig. Gen. Paterson, Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, as having passed muster for 6 mos. service; also, name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list of 6 mos. men, as per resolve of General Court, passed June 5, 1780.

SAWING, DANIEL. Name on return of Capt. Edward Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.; Company return endorsed "Oct. 1776;" said Sawing reported wounded and at a private house; also reported as having lost articles in battle.

SHARDOL, PETER. Age, 17; height, 5 ft. 10 in.; enlisted June 19, 1778, for 9 mos. in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's regt.; residence, Watertown.

SHELDERN, PETER. Name on list of men to fill the 15th Mass. Battalions, to serve 9 mos. from time of arrival at Fish-Kill; received of Jonathan Warren, commissioner, July 20, 1778; engaged for Watertown.

SPRAGUE, WILLIAM. Name in index of Continental Army books; served 3 yrs. in Col. Crane's Artillery, Capt. Henry Burbeck; also, name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; Continental Army accounts for service from

Mar. 14, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; also, Capt. David Briant's co., Col. Crane's regt.; pay rolls for Jan.-Sept., 1777; reported discharged Mar. 14, 1780.

SPRING, CONVERSE. Capt. Fuller's co., Col. Samuel Bullard's regt.; enlisted Aug. 20, 1777; discharged Nov. 29, 1777; service 3 mos. 22 ds., at Stillwater; also, Capt. Walton's co., Col. Eleazer Brooks' regt. of guards; joined Jan. 13, 1778; service to Apr. 3, 1778, 2 mos. 21 ds. at Cambridge, guarding troops of convention.

STEARNS, GEORGE. Enlisted Aug. 26, 1781, in Capt. Asa Drury's co., Col. Turner's regt. for service in Rhode Island; length of service, 3 mos. 5 ds.; discharged Nov. 27, 1781; roll endorsed, "five months service at Rhode Island."

STEARNS, HABAKKAK. Enlisted May 14, 1781, in Capt. Stephen Dana's co., Col. Josiah Whitney's regt. of militia, for service in Rhode Island; traveled 45 miles; length of service, 2 mos. 2 ds.

STONE, ABIJAH. Name on returns of Capt. Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.; return endorsed, "Oct. 1776;" said Stone reported as fit for duty; also reported as having lost articles in battle; also, Private, Capt. Phineas Stearns' co., service 5 ds. at Dorchester Heights.

STONE, MOSES, Sergt. Name on return of Capt. Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.; company return endorsed, "Oct. 1776;" said Stone reported fit for duty; also reported as having lost articles in battle.

STRATTON, NATHAN. Enlisted May 14, 1781, in Capt. Stephen Dana's co., Col. Josiah Whitney's regt. of militia, for service in Rhode Island; traveled 45 miles; length of service, 2 mos. 2 ds.

TERVIS, JOHN. Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted June 1, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age, 15; height, 5 ft. 1½ in.; complexion, light; hair, light; eyes, blue; laborer; discharged Apr. 19, 1782.

TOLMAN, ELIJAH. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

TULFORD, JOHN. Age, 17; height, 5 ft. 5 in.; enlisted for 9 mos., as per resolve of Apr. 20, 1778, by General Assembly; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Thatcher's regt.

WARD, THAD<sup>s</sup>. Name in index of Continental Army books; served 14 mos. 20 ds. in 13th Regt., Commander Smith; also name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

WARREN, NATHAN. Enlisted for 9 mos., as per resolve of June 9, 1779, by General Assembly; served in Capt. Stearns' co., Col. Stearns' regt.; also, name on Continental town and county rolls, 1779; age, 17; height, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, light; served under Lieut. William Story; also, name in index of Continental Army books; served 14 mos. 12 ds. in 10th Regt.

WARREN, NATH<sup>l</sup>. Enlisted for 3 yrs. or during the war, Sept. 20, 1779, by Capt. Smith; served in 10th Mass. Regt. under Capt. Taylor.

WARREN, SAMUEL. Name in index of Continental Army books; served 33 mos. 26 ds. in 3rd Regt., Commander Foster; also name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

WAUMPEY, ISAAC. Name on Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Dec. 27, 1780, for 3 yrs.; age, 22; height, 6 ft. 0 in.; Indian; hair, black; eyes, black; hunter; discharged Apr. 19, 1782.

WELCH, JAMES. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

WHEELER, EPHRAIM. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

WHITING, JOHN. Receipt for bounty, £75, Boston, Apr. 1, 1778, from the town of Watertown, to serve in the Continental Army for 3 yrs.

WHITNEY, DAVID. Name on return of Capt. Fuller's co., Col. Brooks' regt.

WHITNEY, JOHN. Name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

WILLINGTON, JOHN. Name on Major Joseph Hosmer's list; enlisted Feb. 23, 1781, for 3 yrs.; age, 42; height, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, light; hair, light; eyes, blue; cordwainer; discharged Apr. 19, 1782; also name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown.

WILLINGTON, JONATHAN. Name in index of Continental Army books; served 6 mos. 20 ds. in 13th Regt., Major's co.; also, name on list of 3 yrs. men, 1777; residence and credited to Watertown; served 4 yrs. in 13th Regt., under Commander Smith; received \$200 bounty.

WILLSON, THOS. Enlisted May 14, 1781, in Capt. Stephen Dana's co., Col. Josiah Whitney's regt. of militia, for service in Rhode Island; traveled 45 miles; length of service, 2 mos. 2 ds.

WINSHIP, JOSHUA. Enlisted Dec. 7, 1779, for 3 yrs. or during the war, by Lieut. Marton; served in 2nd Mass. Regt. under Capt. Bradford.



1774 The town of Watertown to Jonathan Brown Dr  
To my attendance in y<sup>e</sup> General Court in may sessions  
17 Days & 3 1/2 days Travel @ 5/- . . . . 5' 2' 6

Oct: To 3 days at Salem & 2 1/2 days Travel @ 5/- 1' 7' 6  
To 4 days at Concord in Congress @ 5/- . . . 1' 0' 0  
To two Sessions of Congress at Cambridge }  
being 24 days @ 5/- . . . . . } 6' 0' 0

1775 Feb: 4 To 14 days attendance at Cambridge . . . 3' 10' 0

March & April 20 days attendance at Concord . . . 5' 0' 0

By a grant made to me of 10' 0' 0  
Balance due to me is 12' 0' 0

Errors Excepted of Jon: Brown

Mr: I have not charged either the Sabbath  
or Travel in Congress to Concord or Cambridge  
nor for any time in Congress while sitting  
at Watertown.

J. B.

JONATHAN BROWN'S BILL.  
For Service in the Provincial Congress.



## JONATHAN BROWN'S PAYMENTS.

---

In the civil and military affairs of Watertown, preceding and during the Revolution, the personality of Jonathan Brown stands forth with special prominence. He it was who served continuously as the town's representative in the sessions of the Provincial Congress. Bond's History states that he was born Aug. 24, 1724, and died Nov. 25, 1797. He was Captain of a Company at Lake George, in 1758; was town clerk and treasurer, a justice of the peace, and Representative of Watertown from 1772 to 1786, inclusive. He also acted as Commissary of Military Stores at Watertown in 1775 and 1776, and was a member of the Committee on Supplies in 1775. A facsimile cut of one of his bills for services rendered the town is given in this book. His conscientiousness is shown by this bill. The total sum charged is £22 for attendance in General Court in 1774, May sessions, 17 days; in October, at Salem, 3 days; at Concord, 4 days; at Cambridge, two sessions, 24 days; in February, 1775, 14 days, at Cambridge, and in March and April, 20 days at Concord: a total of 82 days, for which, and expenses of travel, the town paid him the equivalent of \$110 in our form of currency. He adds an explanatory note, as follows: "I have not charged either the Sabbaths, or travel to Concord or Cambridge, nor for any time in Congress while sitting in Watertown."

He was a member of the committees selected by the town to fill its quotas, and, as Treasurer, he had occasion to pay the soldiers for military services rendered. From the Treasurer's book it appears that Jonathan Brown made payments to various persons, from 1778 to 1783, as follows:

		£	s	d
1778.				
July 20.	Newton Baxter, services at Ticonderoga in 1776,	5	0	0
	Eben <sup>r</sup> . Eustis for do.,	5	6	0
Aug. 17.	Selectmen, for arms,	65	0	2
Sept. 8.	Jed <sup>h</sup> . Leathe, a grant made to his son John,	22	0	0
	John Wellington, war service,	8	0	0
	Francis Brown, " "	5	0	0
Sept. 21.	Hugh Mason, " "	20	0	0
Oct. 16.	Phin <sup>s</sup> . Child, " "	12	0	0
	Simon Whitney, expenses in war,	7	13	4
	Daniel Whitney, expenses in war,	7	5	4

	Spencer Godding, war services in 1775 and 1776,	22	0	0
Dec. 23.	Richard Everit, war service,	6	13	4
	Samuel White, " "	7	13	4
	Joel White, " "	6	13	4
	Phin <sup>s</sup> . Harrington, " "	9	0	0
	Daniel Cornwall, " "	5	0	0
	James Austin, " "	5	0	0
	John Stimson, " "	6	13	4
	Elka <sup>h</sup> . Wales " "	10	0	0
	Amos Bond, " "	6	13	4
	Edmund Fowle, " "	4	18	0
	Bez <sup>l</sup> . Learned, " "	6	13	4
	Jon <sup>a</sup> . Brown, jr., " "	14	10	0
Dec. 25.	Marshall Spring, money advanced for war,	10	0	0
	Francis Brown, war service,	1	13	4
	Samuel Fisk, money advanced,	7	0	0
1779.				
Jan. 2.	Sam <sup>l</sup> . Whitney, " "	10	0	0
	Oliver M <sup>n</sup> . Roe " "	7	10	0
	Tilly Mead, war service,	22	0	0
Mar. 16.	Dorothy Coolidge, training expense,	4	5	2
June 28.	Cash received of Selectmen, being boun- ties allowed 4 men who went to Rhode Island last year,	71	0	0
Apr. 12.	Nathaniel Harrington, by order of his son Peter, for war service,	4	0	0
	Elnathan Whitney, by order of Samuel Warrin, for war service,	22	0	0
Aug. 11.	Samuel Wellington, order of John Ben- jamin, for enlisting into the Conti- nental Army, for Watertown,	24	0	0
Sept. 13.	Jonas Bond, war service, on order of Amos Bond,	22	0	0
Oct. 18.	David Bemis and others, to hire men to go to North River,	568	17	4
Oct. 20.	Paid do. for do.,	660	12	0
22.	Moses Stone, for do.,	201	6	0
29.	David Bemis, to hire men,	444	0	0
Nov. 29.	Jon <sup>a</sup> . Stone and others, for war service,	460	15	0
	Joshua Coollidge, for do.,	14	10	0
1780.				
Feb. 15.	Nath <sup>l</sup> . Stone, for David and Abijah Stone, for war service,	11	13	4
Feb. 19.	John Cook, money advanced for war, etc.,	13	4	4
	Paid the following for money advanced to carry on the war:			
	William Watson,	2	0	0

	Tho <sup>s</sup> . Pattin,	10	13	4
	Benj <sup>n</sup> . Harris,	24	0	0
	Jon <sup>a</sup> . Child,	4	17	4
	Simon Hastings,	6	13	4
	Eires Tainter,	4	13	4
	Moses Coollidge,	6	13	4
	John Chenery,	10	0	0
	Phin <sup>s</sup> . Stearnes,	45	0	0
	Josiah Capen, money advanced for war,	8	6	8
	Cash for counterfeit money,	6	10	0
	James Flag, for his son's bounty,	2	0	0
Cash paid	Mr. Sanger out of bounties allowed :			
	John Whitney's,	2	2	4
	David Whitney's,	2	14	3
	Jonas Coollidge's,	1	0	1
	John Wellington's,	1	0	1
	John Crane's,	0	10	10
Mar. 4.	Cornelius Park, for war service,	22	0	0
	Paid John Draper, Constable, for counter- feit money,	5	6	0
	Do. for bread, April, 1775,	1	1	4
	Do., money advanced for war,	6	13	4
Mar. 10.	Sam <sup>l</sup> . Sanger, war service,	156	0	0
13.	Amos Bond, " " etc.,	56	4	0
	Sam <sup>l</sup> . Benjamin " " "	6	0	0
Apr. 12.	Nath <sup>l</sup> . Sanger, for going to Canada,	20	0	0
Oct. 30.	Major John Gardner, agent, beef for army,	5,311	16	0
Nov. 20.	Paid do. for do.,	4,696	4	0
	Counterfeit money, 60 dollars,	18	0	0
	Major John Gardner, for beef,	9,180	0	0
	Jon <sup>a</sup> . Brown, for services in convention,	204	0	0
	Do., to pay for beef,	24	0	0
1781.				
May 14.	Josiah Capen and others, to hire men,	3,000	0	0
May 23.	Lt. Amos Bond, by Edmund Fowle, Also do. hard £15 0, equal to	5,400	0	0
		1,125	0	0
May 31.	Major John Gardner, in lieu of beef,	13,822	0	0
Aug. 27.	David Sanger, to hire men, by Moses Stone,	11,338	0	0
	Josiah Capen and others, to hire men, in full of accts.,	4,075	10	0
	Do. for like service,	12,000	0	0
Nov. 20.	Amos Bond, by Henry Bradshaw, to hire men,	70	8	5
1782.				
Jan. 27.	Paid do. for do.,	39	18	0

Bounties of £6,6,8 each were paid to the following  
for war service, a total of £88,13.4 :

Amos Bond, Eben<sup>r</sup>. Eustis, Step<sup>n</sup>. Hagar, Benj. Learned, Jos<sup>h</sup>.  
 Bright, Nat<sup>l</sup>. Bright, Simon Whitney, John Draper,  
 W<sup>m</sup>. Leathe, Jonas White, Edw<sup>d</sup>. Harrington, Sam<sup>l</sup>.  
 White, Josiah Capen, Daniel Mason, John Stimson,  
 Henry Whiting, Step<sup>n</sup>. Whiting, Francis Brown,  
 Simon Hastings, David Bemis, Nathan Coollidge,  
 Josiah Norcross, Newton Baxter, W<sup>m</sup>. Baxter, David  
 Smith, Joel White, Daniel Whitney, W<sup>m</sup>. Watson,  
 Sam<sup>l</sup>. Jenison, jr.

1783.

June 27.

Paid Sam<sup>l</sup>. Benjamin in full, 8 mos. ser-  
 vice,

£0 8 0

## BOND'S LIST OF SOLDIERS.

---

In the exhaustive Genealogical History of Watertown, published by Henry Bond, to the compilation of which he devoted many years of thoughtful care, there is a bewildering array of military titles. Just how many of these were complimentary it is impossible to decide. In order to amplify to some degree the list already presented, the following names and descriptions of service have been selected from Bond and placed in alphabetical order. These cover the Colonial and Revolutionary periods, as well as some services of still later date.

Bond states that the quota of Watertown for the Pequod war, under date of April 18, 1637, included Capt. Mason, Capt. Willard, Lieut. Goodenow, Lieut. Beers and Sergt. Wincoll.

The following names of soldiers were taken from Bond's History of Watertown :

**BALDWIN, ISAAC.** He was killed at the battle of Bunker Hill.

**BALL, JOHN.** Was born in 1644; Oct. 21, 1665, he sold to William Perry his farm in Watertown, which he had purchased of John Lawrence, and went to Lancaster, where he was killed by the Indians, Sept. 10, 1675. He was a son of John Ball, who was said to have come from Wiltshire, England, and was admitted freeman in 1650.

**BARNARD, SAMUEL,** Major. Was baptized June 19, 1737. Was one of the Boston "Tea Boys" and a Major in the Revolutionary Army; he died Aug. 8, 1782; was a son of Samuel Barnard and Susanna Harrington, and married Mar. 24, 1773, Elizabeth Bond; they had five children.

**BARSIAM, NATHAN,** Capt. Was a Lieut. in the forces raised in 1690, for an expedition against Canada.

**BEERS, ELIEZER.** Was a member of Capt. Cutler's company in 1696. He married Susanna Cutting Apr. 21, 1690, and died Dec. 5, 1701.

**BEERS, ELNATHAN.** He served as Sergeant in the company of his father, Capt. Richard Beers, and later under Capt. Joseph Sill; married Sarah Tainter, in 1681. Was blessed with five children, and died in 1696.

**BEMIS, EDMUND.** Was born Nov. 1, 1720; died Dec., 1800; was a Lieutenant at the capture of Louisburg, and a Captain in the expedition to Crown Point, 1755-56.

**BEMIS, JONAS.** Was born Mar. 25, 1737; died May 7, 1790; was a soldier in the French war and the Revolution. Married Dolly Wood of Brookfield. He was son of Samuel Bemis and Sarah Barnard, who settled first in Sudbury, and in 1721 moved to Spencer, and was the second settler in that town, where he died in August, 1776.

**BEMIS, JONATHAN.** Was born June 12, 1762; married Sept. 22, 1781, to Mary Stearns; moved to Paris, Me., about 1800, where he died July 5, 1828. He was a Captain and an inn-keeper, and was the son of David Bemis.

**BEMIS, WILLIAM, Capt.** Was born Nov. 1, 1722; died March 23, 1801. He was a Captain, and married July 5, 1750, Rebekah White; was a son of Samuel Bemis and Sarah Barnard.

**BENJAMIN, SAMUEL.** Was baptized Feb. 10, 1753; was a Lieut. in the Revolutionary Army. He was son of Abel Benjamin. Married, in 1782, Tabitha Livermore, and settled in Livermore, Me.

**BIGELOW, BENJAMIN.** Was born Jan. 20, 1683-4; was wounded in the public service previous to 1708; died Oct. 27, 1709, of a fall from a horse; he was son of Joshua Bigelow and Elizabeth Flagg.

**BIGELOW, JABEZ.** Was a Lieut. in West Point at the time of Arnold's treason.

**BIGELOW, JOSHUA.** Was born Nov. 5, 1655; married Elizabeth Flagg Oct. 20, 1676; was wounded in King Philip's War, and later received a grant of land in Worcester. He died in Westminister, Mass., Feb. 21, 1745, aged 90. He had 11 children. His Father, John Bigelow, a blacksmith, married Mary Warren, Oct. 30, 1642, this being the earliest marriage found in the town records.

**BIGELOW, TIMOTHY.** Was born June 20, 1702; was a Lieut. in his Majesty's service; was son of Jonathan Bigelow, and married Abigail Olcott.

**BISCOE, JOHN.** Was born in Watertown April 10, 1738; was a soldier at Lake George in 1756 or '7; went to Spencer, Mass., in 1763; was son of Thomas Biscoe of Watertown and Abigail Mason; married May 10, 1764.

**BOND, AMOS.** Was born Mar. 22, 1749; died Aug. 8, 1817. He served as Representative for Watertown most of the time from 1788 to 1802; was repeatedly elected senator of Middlesex county, and was a member of the Governor's council. He was a Col. of militia.

**BOND, CHARLES.** He was a son of Col. William, and was born Feb. 16, 1769. He was Captain of militia in Watertown, and a Selectman; died in Keene, N. H., Nov. 19, 1801.

**BOND, JONAS, Col.** He married, Jan. 29, 1688-'9, Grace Coolidge, and April 11, 1699, married Mrs. Elizabeth Prentice;



he held a justice's commission for more than 24 years, and was sometimes called the "Marrying Squire"; he belonged to the military force sent into Canada in 1690; represented the town in the General Court, and was entrusted with its most important municipal business; was Lieut.-Col. of a company of militia; died in 1727, aged 63 years.

**BOND, WILLIAM, Col.** Was the grandfather of Watertown's historian, Henry Bond; served under Col. Thomas Gardner at the battle of Bunker Hill, where Col. Gardner was mortally wounded. Lieut.-Col. Bond succeeded to the command, and subsequently marched with the regular army to New York, and was ordered to Canada by way of the lakes. Upon his return he encamped on Mount Independence, opposite Ticonderoga, where he died Aug. 31, 1776. During his services in New York and Canada he was accompanied by his third son Henry, then quite a lad, who was present at the death of his patriotic father.

His son Henry married Hannah, eldest daughter of Capt. Phineas Stearns, of Watertown, and moved to Livermore, Me., where he had purchased land and several mills; was an active, influential citizen, and died Mar. 27, 1796, aged 34 years.

**BOND, WILLIAM.** He was a son of Col. William; was born Oct. 24, 1765, and died Mar. 28, 1819; was a Col. in the Mass. militia, and resided in Watertown until 1808, when he moved to Surry and afterward Gilsum, N. H., where he died.

**BOND, WILLIAM.** Was a son of Jonas and Rose Bond of Bury St. Edmunds, Eng.; was baptized Sept. 3, 1625; came to Watertown where he married, Feb. 7, 1649, Sarah Biscoe, daughter of Nathaniel Biscoe, the rich tanner, who died Feb. 15, 1692-'3; married in 1695, Mrs. Elizabeth Nevinson of Watertown; he died Dec. 14, 1695, his widow surviving 25 years; the children were 9 by first wife; in 1676 he was a Lieut. of a company of horse, perhaps under Capt. Thomas Prentice. In 1692, those parts of Watertown which were later Watertown, Waltham and Weston, were designated as the precincts of Capt. Bond's co., Capt. Garfield's co., and Lieut. Jones' co.; Oct. 7, 1679, he was appointed on a committee consisting of Capt. Thomas Prentice, Mr. W<sup>m</sup>. Bond and Deacon John Stone, to rebuild Lancaster, which had been destroyed by the Indians.

**BOWMAN, JOSHUA.** He was baptized Feb. 15, 1746-'7; a graduate of Harvard College, 1766; was a Captain of Dragoons in the Continental Army, and died, shot from his horse, at Charleston, S. C., Mar. 30, 1780.

**BOWMAN, SAMUEL, Capt.** He enlisted at the outbreak of the Revolution and served till its close; is said to have been with Major André the night before the execution, and to have commanded the guards that led André to the gallows.

**BROWN, EBENEZER.** Was born Dec. 29, 1730; died at Ticonderoga, aged 28.

**BROWN, PHINEAS.** He was in the battle of Saratoga, and served several months during the war.

**CAKEBREAD, THOMAS, Capt.** Was admitted freeman May 14, 1634; was a proprietor of Watertown in 1636-'7 and 1642; settled in Watertown, but probably resided a short time in Dedham; was called a renowned soldier of Watertown in Mr. Haven's address (1836), and was invited to be at the head of military affairs in Dedham; he was one of the original members of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., and in Sept. 1642, was appointed by the General Court "to lead the Company of Sudbury as Ensign"; died in Sudbury, Jan. 4, 1643-'4.

**CHESTER, JOHN.** Was born in Watertown Aug. 3, 1635; was a Captain of Wethersfield; admitted freeman May, 1658; was a member of the first troop in Conn.; he was very useful and influential.

**CHINERY, JOHN.** Was a son of Lambert; married in Watertown, Mar. 12, 1655-6, Sarah Boylston; was wounded by the Indians in battle at Northfield, Sept. 4, 1675, and died the next day, leaving one child.

**COOLIDGE, JOHN.** Was a carpenter, and son of John Coolidge of Watertown; married and settled in Sherburne. He was a soldier in King Philip's War. He had 8 children.

**COOLIDGE, JOHN.** Was sometimes designated as Ensign; took the oath of fidelity in 1652; married, Nov. 14, 1655, Hannah Livermore; she died Dec. 23, 1678, aged 45, and he married, Sept. 16, 1679, Mary Maddock; had 14 children; was son of John Coolidge, one of the earliest proprietors, who was admitted freeman May 25, 1636.

**COOLIDGE, JOSEPH.** Was a soldier in the French war; baptized in 1698; died in 1724.

**COOLIDGE, JOSEPH.** A son of Simon Coolidge, a bricklayer; was born June 18, 1730, and married Eunice Stratton, Sept. 11, 1753; was killed at the battle of Lexington, Apr. 19, 1775.

**COOLIDGE, LEWIS.** Was born Sept. 16, 1783; was taken prisoner by the British in 1814, and lost his property. After his exchange he went to Vermont as teacher until 1818, when he moved to Waltham, Vt., afterwards to Illinois.

**COOLIDGE, NATHANIEL.** He married, Sept. 19, 1751, Dorothy Whitney; he kept a public house from 1764 to 1770, on the south side of the river at Watertown bridge, the first house.

**COOLIDGE, SAMUEL.** He enlisted, Mar. 12, 1745-6, to go to Cape Breton.

**COREY, ISAAC.** Was born Jan. 9, 1739-40; was a soldier at Lake George in 1758, in Capt. Jonathan Brown's Company.

**CRAFT, ABNER.** An innholder of Watertown in 1772; a Captain in the 25th Regiment of Continental Army in 1775; he left 9 children.

CUTTING, DAVID. Was burnt to death during the Revolutionary war in a barn, where he lay with a broken leg.

DIX, JOHN. Was a surgeon in the U. S. Navy; died on board U. S. sloop of war *Cyane*, off the coast of Africa, April 16, 1823.

DIX, STEPHEN. Was born June 30, 1735; died abroad in the army in 1755.

FISKE, ROBERT, Lieut. Was admitted freeman May 18, 1631; Sept. 4, 1632, Lieut. under Capt. Patrick; died in 1662-3, leaving £9; was one of the earliest and largest proprietors; Selectman in 1637, '39, '40; Representative in 1634, '35 and '36; was appointed Lieut. by the Court, and is said to have united with Capt. Patrick in the purchase of Greenwich, Conn.; appears to have become impoverished; died at the house of Samuel Thatcher, who disposed of his estate to pay expenses.

FINCH, JOHN. He came over with Gov. Winthrop in 1630. In 1636-'7, he settled in Watertown, where his wigwam and all of his goods were burned; was one of a small colony that first settled Wethersfield, Conn.; was killed by an Indian Oct. 30, 1637.

FIRMAN, JOHN. He settled in Watertown, where his wigwam was burned Nov. 10, 1630; was admitted freeman May 18, 1631; returned to England and re-embarked from Ipswich for New England Apr. 1634, then aged 46; was a Deacon and also a Selectman in 1638; his heirs sold his lands in Watertown to Barnabas Farr of Boston, who resold to Richard Beers, Feb. 25, 1652-3.

FISKE, NATHAN, Lieut. Was born in Watertown, Oct. 17, 1642; died Oct. 1694; bought of Thomas Underwood 220 acres of land in Weston for £10; inventory, £151.

FLAGG, GERSHOM, Lieut. Was born in Watertown, April 16, 1641; settled in Woburn; killed by the Indians at Lamphrey River, July 6, 1690.

FLAGG, TIMOTHY. Born Mar. 10, 1740-1; belonged to the force sent to Lake George in 1758, and was a soldier of the Revolution.

FLAGG, WILLIAM. Was killed by the Indians at Lancaster, Aug. 22, 1675.

FULHAM, JACOB. Was born Nov. 19, 1693; served as Sergeant in Capt. Lovewell's co. and was killed by the Indians at Pigwacket (Fryesburg) in "Lovewell's Fight," May 8, 1725. "A Sergeant named Fulham, and an Indian, distinguished by his dress and activity, singled each other out, and both fell, mutually slain, each by his antagonist's weapon;" he was son of Major Francis Fulham; he married, Feb. 28, 1715-16, Tabitha Whitney.

FULLER, DAVID. Was born Sept. 14, 1787; was purser's steward in the U. S. sloop of war *Wasp*, Capt. Jones, when she captured the *Frolic*.

GARFIELD, BENJAMIN, Capt. Was Representative of Watertown 9 times, between 1689 and 1717, and held numerous muni-

cipal appointments. He was born in 1643; admitted freeman Apr. 18, 1690; died Nov. 28, 1717, aged 74.

HAMMOND, JOHN, Lieut. Was a son of Wm. Hammond; was born in England, and when 7 years old came here with his parents and two sisters, leaving Ipswich, Eng., Apr. 1634; had 3 wives and 9 children, his wives being Abigail, Sarah and Prudence; he died Nov. 22, 1709, aged over 80 years; in 1690, his assessment was the largest in the town, and next to his was that of William Bond, Esq.

HARRINGTON, EDWARD. Was born May 22, 1735; a Captain in the Revolution; died at Ticonderoga, Sept. 23, 1776.

HARRINGTON, GEORGE. Was born Nov. 24, 1655; belonged to Capt. Wadsworth's company and was killed by the Indians in Lancaster, Feb. 1675-6.

HASTINGS, WILLIAM. Resident of Watertown; belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's co. at lake George in 1758.

JENISON, WILLIAM. Was one of the first who desired to be admitted freeman, Oct. 19, 1630; was a member of the Artillery co. in 1637; Captain of the train band, 1638; Selectman and Representative; commanded one of the companies sent, in 1636, to avenge the murder of John Oldham, by the Pequod Indians, at Block Island; returned to England soon after 1645, where he died.

JOHNSON, CALEB. Was accidentally shot, May 4, 1654, near his house "in the Liberties of Watertown."

LEARNED, JEDEDIAH. He belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's co. at lake George, in 1758.

NORCROSS, SAMUEL. Was born Oct. 14, 1689; was a soldier in the expedition to Canada; died in Durham, Conn., in 1724, where he had lived 6 yrs.

OLCOTT, JOHN. He was born Nov. 21, 1739; was married to Hannah Wardsworth June 30, 1771. He was Major of Col. Ward's 21st Regt. of the Continental Army, and accompanied Col. Arnold in his expedition to Canada.

PENDLETON, BRYAN, Capt. Was made freeman Sept. 3, 1632; was Selectman and Representative; a member of the artillery co. in 1646; a Capt. in Watertown; a Major in Portsmouth; counselor in 1680.

RANDALL, JOHN. Was born Oct. 2, 1750; said to have been one of the "Boston Tea Boys."

SAFFORD, THOMAS. Resident of Watertown; he belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's co. at lake George in 1758.

SALTMARSH, WILLIAM, Lieut. Was a Lieut. under Capt. Jonathan Brown at Lake George in 1758.

SANGER, RICHARD. Was born in Sudbury; moved to Watertown in 1649, Sept 8; he with his two sons and 3 others, during King Philip's war, guarded the mill in Watertown.

SEELEY, ROBERT. Was one of the first settlers of Watertown; was admitted freeman May 18, 1630; in 1636 he went to Wethersfield, Conn.; was probably the Lieut. Seeley in the Pequod war, and perhaps the Capt. Seeley of Stratford, killed in battle by the Indians, in Dec. 1675.

SHERMAN, JOHN, Capt. He came to America in 1634; was admitted freeman May 17, 1637; was Selectman, town clerk and Representative; died Jan. 25, 1690; born in Dedham co., Eng., in 1613.

SPRING, JEDUTHAN. Was a Corporal in Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co. at Lake George in 1758, and his brother Josiah was a private in the same company; both of Watertown.

SPRING, MARSHALL. Was a physician; arrived early at Lexington Apr. 19, 1775; born Feb. 19, 1741-2; died Jan. 7, 1818; a tory.

STEARNS, ASA. He enlisted in Col. Ward's Mass. Reg. the day after the battle of Bunker Hill; was with the Americans at Long Island in 1776, and in the battle of White Plains; served 20 mos. in Col. Ward's Reg. and then joined Col. Cilley's Reg. of N. Hampshire, in which he served 3 yrs.; was at the capture of Burgoyne, in the battle of Monmouth, and with Gen. Sullivan at Wyoming, where he suffered excessively from privations; later was at sea in a privateer and helped capture the "Hannah," richly laden with merchandise and which was taken to New Haven; after the war he moved to New Hampshire; died Feb. 2, 1852.

STEARNS, PETER. Was born Aug. 3, 1742, in Watertown; enlisted in the French war and never returned; estate administered in 1758.

STEARNS, PHINEHAS, Capt. Resident of Watertown; was a soldier at Lake George, where he commanded a company.

STONE, MOSES, Capt. He owned a large part of the land which is now Mt. Auburn.

TAINTER, JOHN, JR. He belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's co. in 1758, at Lake George; was born Aug. 12, 1732.

THOMPSON, GEORGE. Resident of Watertown; he belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's co. at Lake George in 1758.

WELLINGTON, GEORGE. He was born Oct. 21, 1749; was a Revolutionary soldier.

WELLINGTON, THADDEUS. Born April 5, 1758; was a Revolutionary soldier.

WHITE, JEDEDIAH. Was born Feb. 3, 1734-5; belonged to the expedition sent to Lake George in 1758; resident of Watertown; served under Capt. Jonathan Brown.

WHITE, WILLIAM. Resident of Watertown; was a drummer in Capt. Jonathan Brown's co. at Lake George in 1758.



## THE SCRAP BOOK.

---

ONE of the most devoted students of the history of Watertown was Rev. Edward A. Rand. He was instrumental in the formation of the Watertown Historical Society, which was organized in Dr. Alfred Hosmer's parlors, Riverside Street, Nov. 20, 1888. At this meeting officers were chosen as follows: president, Dr. Alfred Hosmer; vice-president, Rev. Edward A. Rand; secretary and treasurer, Solon F. Whitney. Other members of the standing committee: Dr. Bennett F. Davenport, and Dr. Julian A. Mead.

Dr. Hosmer died suddenly on May 14, 1891, and his public funeral in the First Parish Church (Unitarian) was largely attended and of an impressive character. Rev. Mr. Rand, in his scrap book, has this personal note:

"Shall I ever forget the great, silent congregation; the black-draped casket; the flowers piled up in front of the pulpit; the emblem, across which lay the purple sickle of the reaper? In the midst of the stillness, suddenly rose up from the gallery a solitary voice, clear, sweet, birdlike, alone: 'I'm but a stranger here.' Then came the chorus, full yet subdued:

'Heaven is my Home.'

Rev. Mr. Rand succeeded as president of the society, holding that position up to the time of his death. He never missed a meeting from the date of organization till Sept. 8, 1903, a period of fifteen years. "I am sorry I am so crippled I cannot go," he wrote Sept. 7. He died in 1903, aged 66 years.

His grave, in the Common Street cemetery, is marked by a white stone cross, and is decorated every Memorial Day by Post 81, which he had so faithfully served for years as chaplain. He was a true "Soldier of the Cross."

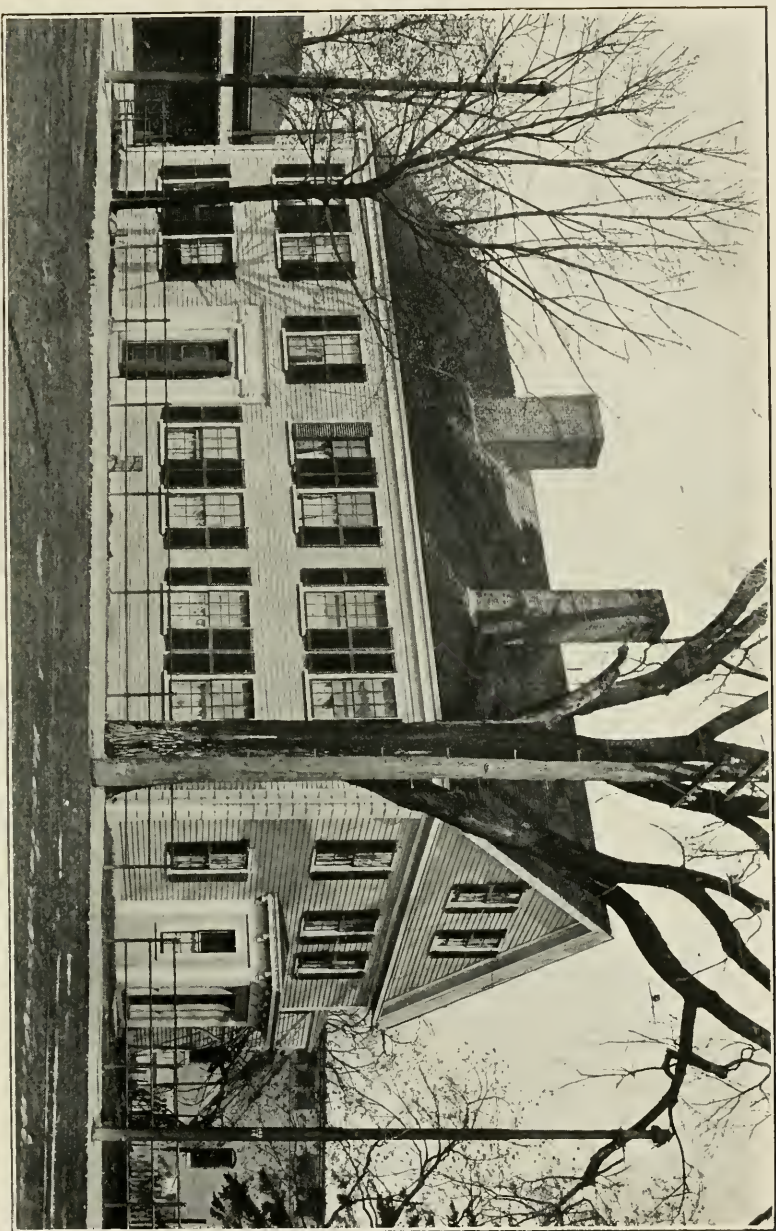
He was also a prime mover in organizing the Watertown Chapter Sons of the American Revolution, a meeting for which purpose was held at the residence of Walter B. Snow, on Garfield Street, April 13, 1898. This chapter had as its first president Dr. Bennett F. Davenport, and for secretary George A. Alden. Its field of effort bordered so closely upon that of the Historical Society, the chapter, after a few years of useful service, went out of existence.

From the several scrap books of these two societies, as compiled by Rev. Mr. Rand, gleanings follow:

### DOROTHY COOLIDGE'S TAVERN.

This famous hostelry stands on the easterly side of Galen Street, near the bridge. It was built by William Williams, a shipbuilder,





"DOROTHY COOLIDGE TAVERN," WATERTOWN, IN 1907.  
Remodeled, in 1840, by John Brigham. Previously it had a low hip roof and no chim.



in 1740-42. Subsequently this house became the property of Nathaniel Coolidge, who kept a tavern, as licensed innholder, from 1764 to 1770, when he died, and was succeeded by his widow, Dorothy (Whitney).

This tavern was a popular resort for business and social meetings. During the War of the Revolution, both American and British officers were entertained here. There are many interesting records of Madame Coolidge's table. She was famous for her Johnny-cake, and served some, hot and golden, to volunteers the morning of the battle of Lexington.

The legislators of Massachusetts met here, while stoves were set up in the meeting house. Here, in 1775, rendezvoused the Committee of Safety. In front of the door swung a sign-board bearing a portrait of George III., which was afterwards replaced by that of George Washington.

General Washington stopped at Ma'am Coolidge's for breakfast, July 2, 1775, and had some of her famous Johnny-cake. In October, 1789, President Washington again visited Watertown, on his way to Boston, took supper, and lodged in the tavern, occupying a room near the river. He was served by attendants in white dresses and checked aprons.

It is recorded that Lady Washington came in great state to Watertown, Dec. 11, 1775, riding in her coach and four, attended by colored postilions in gay livery of scarlet and white, a military escort and guard of honor.

---

#### PAUL REVERE IN LEXINGTON.

Rev. E. A. RAND.

"Sam" Adams and John Hancock, exiles from Boston, "fire-brands of treason" that General Gage wanted, were sheltered in the house of Rev. Jonas Clark, Lexington, the night before the battle of April 19, 1775.

And hark! between 12 and 1 there is the sound of a horse galloping up to this very parsonage where the minister is secreting two rebels. It is a patriot messenger, Paul Revere. There is a house guard of eight men under Sergeant Munroe. To them the rebels are a republic's jewel in this clerical casket. Revere clamors for admittance. The sergeant refuses it. The family is abed. No noise must be made.

"Noise," cries Revere. "You'll have noise enough here before long. The regulars are coming out."

He bangs at the door. Ah, the parson in his night-cap, maybe; but if so, a cap full of wonder, runs his head out of a window.

He asks: "Who's there?" The parson is on guard.

One of the jewels now appears. He recognizes a friend. "Come in, Revere; we are not afraid of you!" Not afraid, and they trust the messenger.

The clerical casket is empty of its jewels in the morning. I can seem to catch a "God bless you" from the minister who received them and now follows them to the door.

## THE BATTLE OF LEXINGTON.

*The Boston News Letter.*

Major Pitcairn, with his aids, hastily rode up the Bedford road, passed around the meeting house, and returned by the Concord road.

Having thus reconnoitred this handful of men, he drew his pistol and cried: "Disperse, rebels; throw down your arms and disperse"; gave orders to fire, and fired his own pistol. His soldiers at the same time ran up huzzaing, and fired at first some scattering guns, which were immediately followed by a general discharge that did no injury, except wounding one man slightly, and the fire was not returned, but the second was fatal to several Americans. They immediately returned the fire as far as the confusion in their ranks from the number of killed and wounded would permit. But it is supposed they fired too high, as the blood on the road where the British stood appeared to have been drawn from those in the rear of the British ranks that were engaged. The militia dispersed immediately after firing, but were shot at as they retreated.

Nearly half in their ranks had been killed or wounded by the regulars before the militia had fired a single musket. The British rushed forward to bayonet the remainder.

## THE BATTLE OF BUNKER HILL.

Rev. E. A. RAND.

And here comes Gen. Joseph Warren, president of the Provincial Congress at Watertown, now Massachusetts' Capital. Can't you see that man coming over Bunker Hill, gun in hand? It is Warren, spirited and sacrificing. He will go to yon rail fence, stand a bit of a while by a cannon, and then go to the redoubt. He will never go from it, but he does not know it.

The brave officer in command is William Prescott.

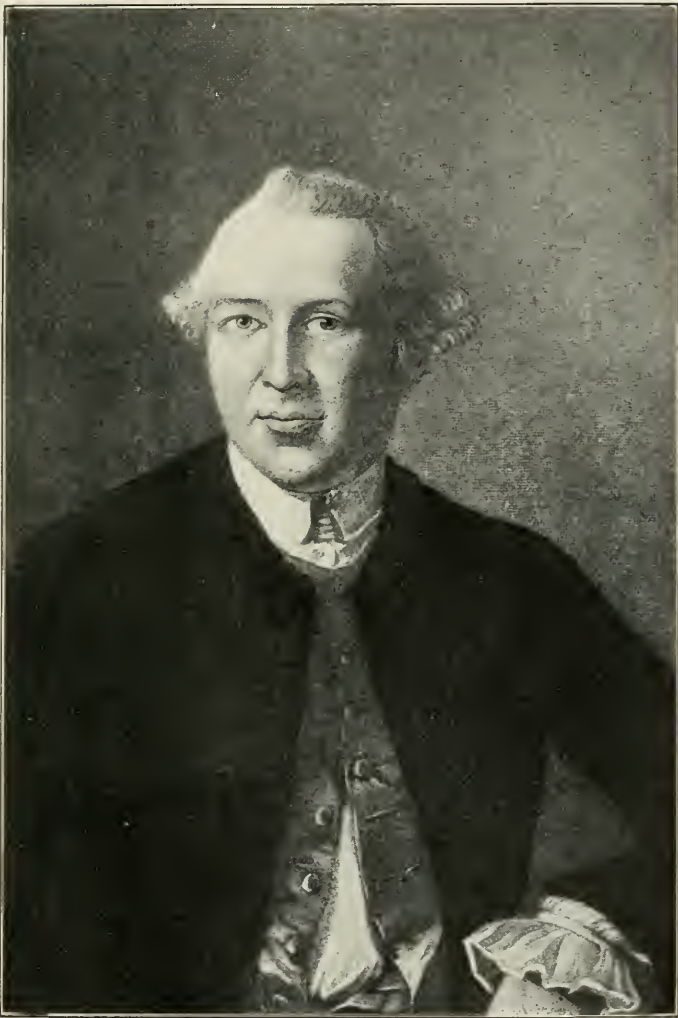
And the astonished British? "We must carry those works immediately," says General Gage.

And here they come, the British regulars, having landed at Morton's Point, that to-day's navy yard covers.

Along the slope of Breed's Hill is a scarlet line that dares the assault, and falls back like autumn leaves when the wind strikes them.

Again the scarlet line moves up, and again the tempest of fire from the redoubt drives back the autumn leaves. Once more the scarlet line goes up the hill, into and through the redoubt! It is a brave three-fold assault, and the same kind of British blood is on the farmers' side, who, without bread for their hunger, water for their thirst, fight in the heat of a June day, succeeding a night without sleep, a night of toil.

An awful cost to the scarlet line!



MAJOR-GENERAL JOSEPH WARREN.





## THE WATERTOWN MEETING HOUSE.

Rev. E. A. RAND.

This is the Meeting House on Watertown Common in 1775. It is a plain kind of a box, with two rows of eyes. There is not only a floor demanding windows, but three galleries. There are three doors,—in the front of southern wall, in the eastern, in a tower on the sunset side. The main entrance, the southern, is from the village common, an open, semi-civilized piece of green. At the eastern end of the meeting house there are horse-sheds, and on the Sabbath they overrun with as much life as the meeting house. On town-meeting days, it is a kind of life in the long sheds that may behave much better. There is a space of stillness between the sheds and the meeting house, for up to the latter creep the blue stones in the village graveyard, as if to gain shelter from the northeast storms sweeping from the Atlantic, a few miles away, sweeping shatteringly adown the slopes of Meeting House Hill. Beyond the graveyard, in a sombre isolation, is that shabby structure known as "the hearse house," with its one dismal occupant of the town hearse, the children's awe, the old man's chariot to Paradise.

Come round to that tower at the West end, a tower that supports a belfry that looks as if built for no other purpose than to hold up a rooster that never crows, but swings submissively with the wind.

That faithful Provincial Congress, the last of its race. How it gave new lustre to the country town that it visited, making Watertown the capital of Massachusetts. Farmers were to be disciplined into soldiers. One day the Provincial Congress rose up to greet George Washington. He came to the meeting house; Sunday, July 2, 1775. I can imagine the scene. How crowded must the house have been! The honorable president of Congress, James Warren, tendered a message to Washington. How they listened, up in the singers' gallery, down on the floor, and even the tithing man, if assisting the Congress, must have forgotten to wield his rod, his mouth open, his eyes staring!

But look down at the pews lining the walls, and then at those filling the body of the house. The popular style is not of this century, a slip not only slender but curved, as in an amphitheatre, but a good-sized square box. The "slip" suggests the individual; the old-fashioned pew is the symbol of the family. There is no furnace, not even a stove, in the meeting house. There is a thick mantling of the body with winter comforts on an Arctic morning, while upon the floor of the old box-pew is deposited a little foot-stove with ruddy coals, and this stove is slipped under the feet of mother. Grandmother will have one; Aunt Nabby, too, who is feeble.

## ROBERT HARRINGTON.

W. S. HARRINGTON, in the *Eastport (Me.) Sentinel*.  
Sept. 20, 1901.

Robert Harrington, who settled in Watertown, Mass., in 1642, was the ancestor of the whole Harrington family then in the United States. In 1713, three Harringtons who were cousins settled in Lexington. In 1775, eleven Harringtons were enrolled in Capt. Parker's company of minute-men.

On the morning of the battle on Lexington Common, Mrs. Harrington called her son, saying, "Jonathan, Jonathan, get up; the British are coming, and something must be done." He arose, and with his drum and fife he called the minute-men together near the Common, and soon after that gun was fired that was heard around the world, and two Harringtons fell, pierced by British bullets. The family was also represented at Bunker Hill, Ticonderoga, and later at New Orleans and Gettysburg.

## MARKING PATRIOTS' GRAVES.

ALBERTO F. HAYNES.

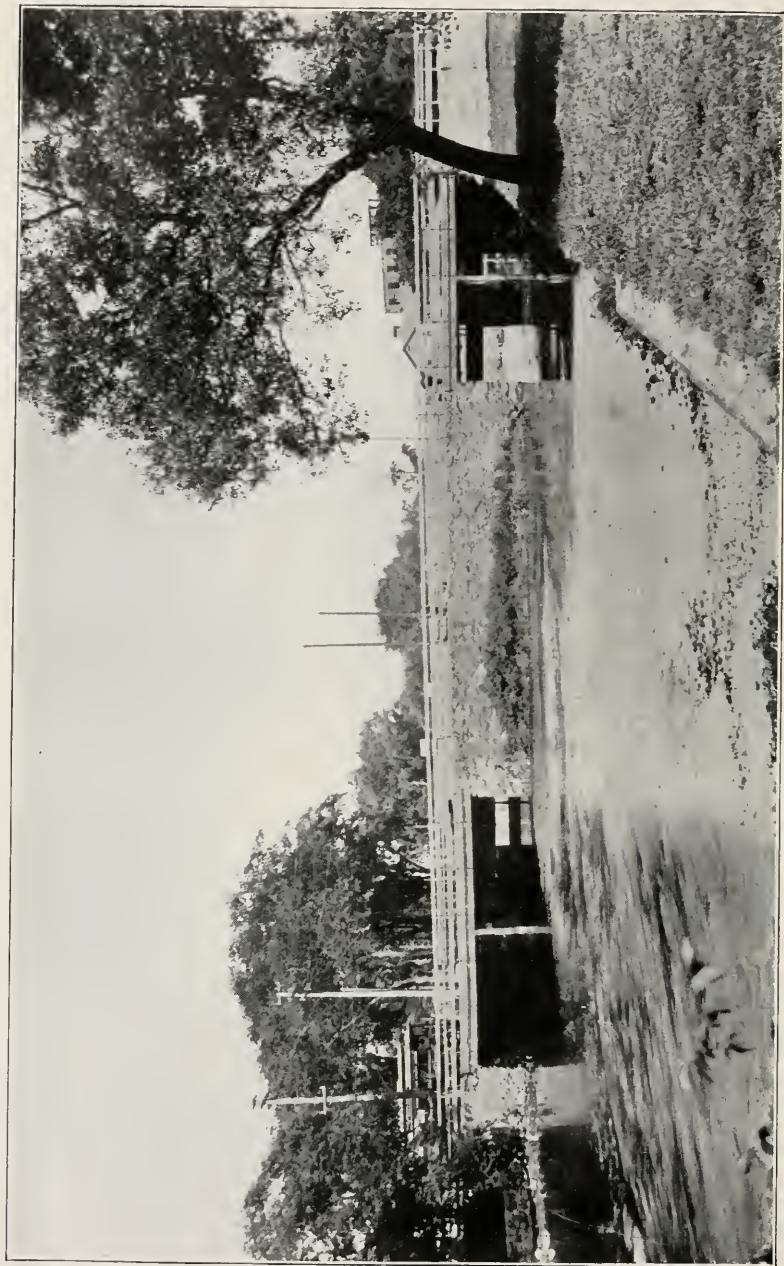
Graveyards are pokey places to most folks, but not to the Sons of the American Revolution, who simply revel in communing with the spirits of their patriotic ancestors. So it was not a sad company which assembled in the Common Street cemetery last Friday afternoon, to place markers on the graves of some of those brave men who struck the first blow for liberty in 1775. Nor was the date, Nov. 1, 1901, inauspicious. It was the anniversary of the futile attempt to enforce the Stamp Act, which led to the Revolution, and it was also All Saints' Day, when celestial friends have a special outing.

Two graves were marked in this cemetery,—those of Maj. Samuel Barnard and Samuel Coolidge; while later, at the Arlington Street cemetery, markers were placed above the sacred dust of Col. Christopher Grant, Joseph Coolidge and Col. Moses Coolidge.

Remarks were made by President Edward A. Rand of the Watertown Chapter S. A. R., to whose careful research was due the locating of these graves; prayer was offered by Rev. Walter F. Greenman; historic sketches were read by Mrs. B. F. Davenport, Regent of the D. A. R., by Mrs. Fred E. Crawford, and by Watson Grant Cutter of Cambridge, great-grandson of Col. Christopher Grant; while, most fittingly, the beautiful bronze markers were placed by Secretary George A. Alden of the Watertown Chapter, a direct descendant of the John Alden who cut out Capt. John Smith by request of the fair Priscilla. Commander William H. Benjamin represented the G. A. R., Post 81.

Maj. Samuel Barnard was captain of a company in Col. Gardner's regiment, which marched from Watertown in response to





THE OLD BRIDGE OVER THE CHARLES RIVER AT WATERTOWN.  
Easterly view, showing the appearance just before its removal, in 1906.

the Lexington Alarm, in 1775; was major of Col. Thatcher's regiment, and also served at Dorchester Heights.

Samuel Coolidge enlisted for three years' service in the Continental army.

Col. Christopher Grant was a sergeant in Capt. Barnard's company, and lieutenant in Capt. Abner Crafts' company. His great-grandson, Mr. Cutter, showed his commission as recruiting officer, given July 10, 1775, by Adjt.-Gen. Horatio Gates; also his commission, received from Gov. James Bowdoin, as colonel of the First Regiment of Militia, dated Middlesex County, Oct. 18, 1786.

Joseph Coolidge left his plow afield, went to Lexington, and was killed that day by the retreating British.

Moses Coolidge was in Capt. Phineas Stearns' company at Dorchester Heights, and also served in Capt. Watson's company.

There are many other graves which should have these markers, but it is difficult to locate them accurately.

---

#### THE GALEN STREET BRIDGE.

Dr. BENNETT F. DAVENPORT.

The building of a new bridge in a slightly different location across Charles River, in our town centre, makes of special interest the following account of the original bridge, as given by Dr. Davenport, taken from the old Colony records:

"May 26, 1647. Whereas complaint hath been made of the want of a horse bridge near unto Watertown mill, and that the want thereof hath hazarded the lives of several persons, and may endanger many more, and for that the best and most commodious place is in the bounds of Watertown, it is ordered by the court that there be a sufficient horse bridge made over the river there by the inhabitants of Watertown before the first of the 9th month next ensuing."

After some delay the bridge was constructed, and at reasonable cost, under the direction of Mr. Bisco and Isaac Stearns, the former being allowed for eight days' work twelve shillings. Feb. 29, 1648, the rate of the bridge and other debts is given as £22 *is.* 4*d.*

In 1667, the bridge was carried away by ice in a freshet, and although Watertown humbly craved the favor of the court to give them relief, the court saw no cause to grant the request, and the town was forced to rebuild. Other reconstructions have been made from time to time. Soldiers of the Revolution, and even General and Lady Washington, crossed the bridge, and a more or less steady stream of citizens passed to and fro, a magnet of attraction being Widow Dorothy Coolidge's tavern near by.

The town paid Dorothy 12 shillings and 8 pence for rum furnished, April 19, 1775, to the men who served in the Lexington Battle; which is only 9 shillings less than it paid Mr. John Draper for bread for the men on the same day.



## THE INDIANS OF WATERTOWN.

Cotton Mather's description of the Massachusetts Indians follows: "Know then that these doleful creatures are the veriest ruins of mankind which are to be found anywhere upon the face of the earth. One might see among them what a hard master the devil is to the most devoted of his vassals. These abject creatures live in a country full of mines; we have already made entrance upon our iron; and in the very surface of the ground, among us, there lies copper enough to supply all this world, besides other mines to be hereafter exposed.

"But our shiftless Indians were never owners of so much as a knife till we came among them. Their name for an Englishman was a knife-man. They live in a country where we now have all the conveniences of human life. But as for them, their housing is nothing but a few mats tied about poles fastened in the earth, where a good fire is their bed-clothes in the coldest season. In most of their dangerous diseases, 'tis a powow that must be sent for; that is, a priest who has more familiarity with Satan than his neighbors.

"This conjurer comes and roars and howls and uses magical ceremonies over the sick man, and will be well paid for it when he has done. If this don't effect a cure, the man's time is come, and there's an end.

"Their way of living is infinitely barbarous. The men are most abominably slothful, making their poor squaws, or wives, to plant and dress and barn and beat their corn, and build their wigwams for them."

## SHE CAPTURED A REDCOAT.

WILLIAM B. DORMAN in *Boston Herald*.

Lydia Warren, born in Watertown, Jan. 7, 1745, was one of fourteen children of Phinehas and Grace (Hastings) Warren, and descendant of John Warren who arrived with Margaret his wife from England, in 1630, and settled in Watertown.

The writer was at first disposed to doubt the historical accuracy of the statement which follows, but has since been assured that a detachment of the British did pass through Watertown on Apr. 19, 1775.

Lydia Warren's house was off the main road and the latter part of the day her neighbors came running, crying out, "Mrs. Barnard! There is a Redcoat coming."

Stepping through the group, she grasped the horse's bridle and ordered the soldier to dismount; he not obeying, to pull him from the saddle was but the work of a moment. Shaking him vigorously, "You villain!" she exclaimed, "how do I know but what you have been killing some of my folks?" He protested that he had not fired a shot.

"Let me see your cartridge box," said she, and opening it



found several missing. At this she shook him still more violently, and, her anger increasing, she grasped his sword in such a threatening manner that his fears overcame him, and falling upon his knees he begged for his life.

She finally gave her prisoner in charge of those whom the affair had attracted to the scene, and he was taken to the tavern for safe keeping, while the horse was turned loose in a pasture.

In alluding to the affair in later years she was wont to say "that she never saw a man that she thought she could not have handled."

---

### A COLONIAL NEWSPAPER.

GEORGE S. WRIGHT.

The *Boston Gazette* was first published as a weekly newspaper Dec. 21, 1719. Soon after the news of the destruction of the tea in Boston harbor reached England, Parliament passed a law, in 1774, that the "port of Boston should be closed until the tea was paid for and humble submission made to the king," and another taking the government "out of the hands of the people" and putting the Colony under the control of Gen. Gage, who was sent to Boston with several regiments of troops.

As might be expected, the office of the *Gazette* was soon under the espionage of the English troops, but not until June, 1775, when "the avenues between Boston and the country were carefully guarded," did Benjamin Edes, its patriotic editor, seek safety in flight by the easiest and quietest way, rowing up the Charles, taking his "press and a few types," to Watertown.

Edes located the *Gazette* in a building that stood on Galen street, near the bridge, a site which is now part of the Metropolitan Park reservation. Here for more than a year and a half he printed and published the paper. In an issue of June 5, 1775, an article appeared signed "The Printer," urgently calling on "all those who are in arrears, forthwith to discharge the respective balances, in order to enable him to discharge his just debts at this very critical season." Paper became so scarce that the *Gazette* was printed for a number of weeks as a leaflet, instead of in its usual quarto form.

The issue of June 20, 1775, gives the following brief account of the battle of Bunker Hill:

"By many persons of undoubted veracity who were in Boston during the late battle at Charlestown and were soon after in the field of action, we learn that the enemy sustained a greater loss than was at first apprehended. The ministerial troops, about 5000 in number, were commanded by Lord Howe, and by the most favorable accounts, 1000 of them, amongst whom were 84 officers, were killed and wounded, but their loss is believed to be much greater. The work-house, almshouse, and manufactory-house and a number of private dwellings were improved for the

wounded regulars, who were removing the whole of the night and Sabbath day succeeding the battle.

"Some 700 Americans fought the battle, the residue of the army from Cambridge not having recovered Bunker Hill timely enough to reinforce our brave men.

"The officers and regulars acknowledge that they have dearly purchased the hill, but say that the rebels fought more like devils than like men. Charlestown, containing about 300 dwelling houses and 150 or 200 other buildings, was laid in ashes by our humane adversaries."

The *Gazette* was about 9x13 inches, with two or three columns to a page. The printing executed in Watertown did not do much credit to the art. Wretched ink, worn out type, and poor coarse paper, combined to make good work impossible.

The *Gazette* suspended publication in 1794. Its editor, Benjamin Edes, died in poverty and neglect.

---

### CAPTAIN JOHN FOWLE.

Col. D. S. LAMSON, of Watertown.

Captain John Fowle, sixth son of Edward Fowle and Abigail Whitney, was born Feb. 1, 1756, and married Mary Cook of Newton. They had four children, three girls and one boy. Capt. Fowle died at Watertown in 1824, aged 68 years.

He served with credit and reputation during the whole of the Revolutionary War. At the time the Marquis de Lafayette was ordered to the southward, to oppose the progress of the army of Lord Cornwallis, Capt. Fowle was selected as one of his officers. Under that distinguished officer he served and endured all the fatigues and dangers incident to the campaign. When the army under the command of Gen. Washington formed a junction with the Marquis at Yorktown, Capt. Fowle continued to serve in the Light Infantry, and his company composed a part of the detachment under the command of the Marquis which stormed Lord Cornwallis' advanced redoubts, and enabled Washington to advance and take such a position as compelled his Lordship to surrender.

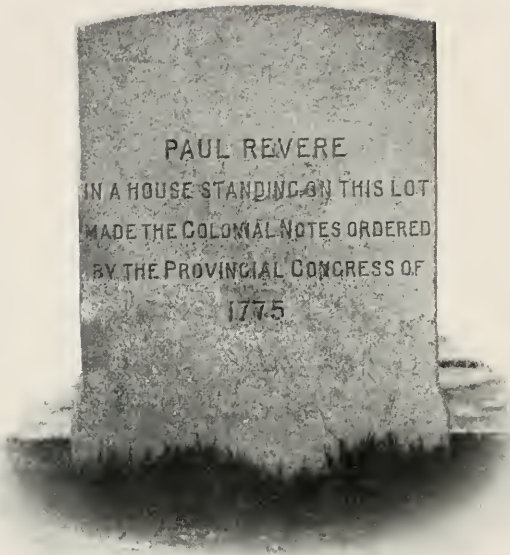
After the glorious struggle ended Capt. Fowle retired to private life. That he keenly felt the injustice done him by his country there can be no doubt. He never believed the wages due the officers and soldiers were honestly paid. It is well known that, at the close of the war, the army was paid in unfunded securities, which were not worth one-sixth part of their nominal value, although the soldiers had been promised payment in specie at the end of each month.

---

### THE POWDER HOUSE.

Feb. 14, 1896, at a meeting of the Watertown Historical Society, Charles F. Mason stated that he had ascertained beyond ques-





PAUL REVERE'S MEMORIAL.  
Tablet on Watertown Street, Watertown.

tion that a powder house and guard house were built in Watertown during Revolutionary War times. The site was somewhere on a tract of land between the old Catholic Church edifice and Green street. The powder house was most probably removed between 1785 and 1790. Mr. Mason had been told by Frank Whitney, and Messrs. Lenox and Bustin, of a powder house which they had seen standing near Mr. Whitney's house at the corner of Fayette and Pearl streets. This was a brick building about five feet square and eight feet high, and was probably used to store the town's supply of powder.

Incidentally, in the course of the meeting, it was intimated that had a powder house early been built in this town, as was voted July 5, 1771, the first seizure made at the Charlestown powder house "might have been" made in Watertown instead. Had the new State House been built here, as was once voted, Watertown "might have been" the Capital of the State. Had the British troops taken this road, instead of through Lexington, as was at first proposed, in Watertown "might have" resounded the shot heard around the world. Alas! Watertown's chaplet of glory is worn by others. She does not aspire to a State House now, but would be satisfied with a new Town Hall.

---

#### PAUL REVERE HOUSE.

*Enterprise*, Dec. 10, 1897.

The "Paul Revere House," as it was called, stood upon Watertown street, near Galen street. A granite memorial placed by the town on the sidewalk of Watertown street indicates the location as nearly as it can be ascertained. In a chamber of this house Paul Revere is said to have engraved the plates for and printed the colony notes, when, on May 3, 1775, the Provincial Congress, then assembled in the old meeting house, empowered the Treasurer to borrow £100,000 on notes payable two years later, and bearing interest at six per cent. These notes were made in John Cook's house, with whose family several of the officers of the American army boarded during the siege of Boston.

The notes were not less than £4 in denomination, and, on May 20, Congress ordered the issue of "soldiers' notes," ranging from six to twenty shillings. Revere worked all night so as to finish the notes with despatch. He rendered a bill of £76, 6s. 8d. for this work. After discussion Congress allowed him £50, with which he appears to have been content. He made contracts later for printing notes as required.

---

#### THE STONE FAMILY.

Miss JOSEPHINE STONE, of Cambridge.

The house of Col. Moses Stone, located on the corner of Mount Auburn street and Coolidge avenue, was the abode of hospitality

and centre of social happy life. Col. Stone was called very handsome, had fair complexion, fine color, beautiful blue eyes, a handsome mouth and chin; his smile was lovely, and his teeth white and regular all his days.

His wife was strikingly handsome, with rich color, dark hair, brilliant black eyes and a sprightly figure. She dressed very richly. She wore a necklace of large gold beads, a gold locket, gold ear-rings, and gold pin. Her elegant attire and beautiful person made her very much the object of attention.

The Stone families were of English descent in all lines. Col. Stone was very patriotic and of stern and unflinching integrity. He had two slaves, I know not if any more.

The last one to live in this house was his son, Capt. Moses Stone, 2<sup>d</sup>. He was educated for a physician, but the care of his own property demanded most of his time. He served in the Revolutionary War, and was a person of undaunted courage and bravery. He owned 6000 acres of land, embracing what is now the town of Jay, Maine; induced settlers to go there and found the town. He died July 25, 1803.

#### THE LATE REV. EDWARD A. RAND.

1837—1903.

Cut from the files of the *Watertown Tribune-Enterprise*, and placed by loving hands upon the concluding page of the scrap book, is an obituary notice of the late Rev. Edward A. Rand. He was born in Portsmouth, N. H., in 1837, and graduated from Bowdoin college in 1857. In 1863 he graduated from the Bangor Theological School. He served as a Congregational minister in Amesbury, Mass., for two years, and then in South Boston until 1876. He took orders in the Episcopal church in 1880, and was for a number of years rector of a church in Hyde Park, whence he came to Watertown in 1885. He organized here the Church of the Good Shepherd, and here, active in church and town affairs, and busy also as the author of popular books, he spent the balance of a useful life.

#### STORY OF THE WATERTOWN SEAL.

On the Watertown seal, as has been stated, is a picture of an English Colonist and an Indian exchanging, as peace tokens, bread for fish. Capt. Roger Clap, who landed at Nantasket Point in 1630, and rowed up Charles River to Gerry's Landing with the first party of Watertown Colonists, records the following story of the trip:

“We went up Charles River until the river grew narrow and shallow, and there we landed our goods with much labor and toil, the bank being steep and night coming on.

“We were informed that there were hard by us three hundred





THE TOWN SEAL.

Designed by Charles Brigham. Architect.



Indians. One Englishman that could speak the Indian language (an old Planter) went to them and advised them not to come near us in the night; and they harkened to his counsels, and came not. I myself was one of the sentinels that first night. Our Captain was a Low Country soldier, one Mr. Southcot, a brave soldier.

“In the morning some of the Indians came and stood at a distance off, looking at us, but came not near us; but when they had been a while in view, some of them came and held out a great Bass toward us; so we sent a man with a Bisket, and changed the Cake for a Bass. Afterwards they supplied us with Bass, exchanging a Bass for a Bisket Cake, and were very friendly to us.

“O dear children! Forget not what care God had over his dear servants, to watch over and protect us in our weak beginnings. Capt. Squeb turned ashore us and our goods, like a merciless man, but God, ever our merciful God, took pity on us; so that we were supplied, first with a boat, and then caused many Indians (some hundreds) to be ruled by the advice of one man not to come near us. Alas, had they come, how soon might they have destroyed us! I think we were not above ten in number. But God caused the Indians to help us with fish at very cheap rates.”

---

#### GENERAL WARREN IN WATERTOWN.

A. F. HAYNES.

Imagine Warren, that radiant-minded patriot, whose immortal words and deeds have been emblazoned in song and story, being designated, by Benjamin Edwards, as “a sappy-headed fellow.” Here, in Watertown, in the old meeting house, he received his election, although never formally commissioned, as major-general of the army. He passed the night of June 16th in Watertown, but the journal shows he was not present at the session of Congress on July 17, 1775. In what spot he spent his last night on earth is not positively determined. The historic tablet records that it was in the Marshal Fowle House, then located at the head of what is now Marshall Street, at its junction with Mount Auburn Street; but the accuracy of this statement has been questioned by some. It is considered possible he lodged that night at Dorothy Coolidge’s tavern.

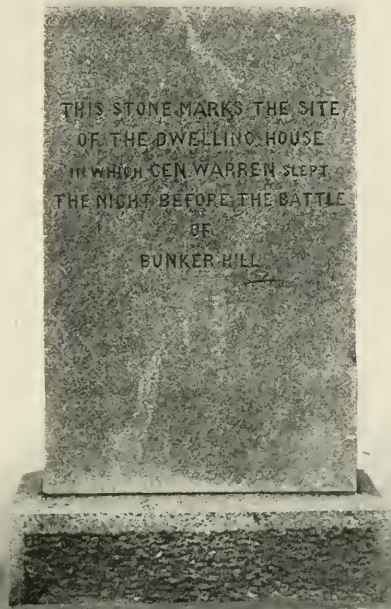
Charles S. Ensign, in a historical paper, however, makes this statement: “A few rods south of the Coolidge tavern, upon the same side of the road, stood an old house, once the mansion of John Hunt. It was built about 1715. It was from the windows of this house flashed the light, long past midnight, that told that Adams, Warren and Gerry were in council. Here Maj.-Gen. Joseph Warren lodged, and in the south-west corner room ate his breakfast, June 17, 1775, before going directly to Bunker’s Hill, where he gave his life for his country. Before he started he urged upon the ladies of the household to prepare lint and bandages, saying, ‘The poor fellows will want them all before night!’”

Slowly on horseback he went down the hill to the bridge, but galloped back, and again bade them farewell."

Elbridge Gerry, who was his room-mate, states that General Warren was busy with professional duties until late that night, as a physician. The house referred to by Mr. Ensign stood on Galen Street, at a site now occupied by the residence built a number of years ago by the late Frederick Howard. The old house, once adorned with "bulls-eye" windows, was moved back to Water Street, and is now used for tenements.

Warren fell, a youthful hero of thirty years, one who had risen, as the historian relates, "from a bare-legged milk-boy to a major-general of the army." He died for his country; and it was sweet, he had said, thus to die. To General Putnam, who offered him the command at Bunker Hill, he said: "I am here only as a volunteer; tell me where the onset will be most furious."

His body after some delay was found, and amid the lamentations of a broken-hearted people was buried in the old Granary Burying-ground, near King's Chapel, Boston. In 1825 it was removed to the Warren tomb, in St. Paul's Church, Boston, where the holy dust reposes.



GENERAL WARREN'S MEMORIAL.

Tablet at the corner of Mount Auburn and Marshall Streets,  
Watertown.





## THE CIVIL WAR.

---

THE War of 1812 was not popular in Massachusetts, and it was mainly to guard its own sea coast that the State called its militia into service. Nor did the War with Mexico, in 1847, interest our people, only one body of troops being sent from Massachusetts. Yet those soldiers by their valor won the special commendation of Gen. Scott, and a beautiful banner presented to them by him now occupies a prominent position in the Senate reception room at the State House in Boston.

There came a time, however, when Massachusetts people were thrilled anew with patriotic fervor and pressed forward speedily into paths of military glory. It was in 1861 when another shot was heard around the world. It was fired by the hand of Treason and aimed at Fort Sumter.

In premonition of a coming crisis the Sixth Massachusetts Regiment met at the American House in Lowell, Jan. 21, 1861, and "Resolved: That Col. Jones be authorized forthwith to tender the services of the Sixth Regiment to the Commander-in-Chief and Legislature when such services may become desirable for the purposes contemplated in General Order No. 4."

Order No. 4 covered the use of the militia outside of the State in case of a rebellion against the United States.

On April 15, 1861, the Sixth Regiment was ordered to Washington. It started April 17, leaving Boston at 7 P.M. via the Boston & Albany Railroad. Just before the starting Gov. Andrew, at the State House, presented a flag to Col. Edward F. Jones, who responded: "So help me God, I will never disgrace it." The cheering by great crowds of citizens, and the ringing of bells and firing of cannon formed an enthusiastic farewell as the regiment left Boston. At every station along the route people gathered to bid the soldiers hearty "God-speed!" The regiment went to be baptized with fire and blood in Baltimore, and was the first armed body of troops to enter Washington in response to President Lincoln's call.

Among the crowd gathered at the Newton station, the night of that memorable April 17, were many of the officials and citizens of Watertown.

"Why can't we raise a company?" asked a Watertown man, Samuel F. Stearns, addressing Luke Perkins, one of the selectmen, with whom he was returning homeward after the Sixth Regiment had departed.

The cry became universal. A town meeting was held one week later, at which after fervid addresses enlistment papers were opened and a company was formed. The formal action of the town at its numerous town meetings held between April 23, 1861, and March 6, 1865, is given in regular order.

## CIVIL WAR RECORDS.

---

On Tuesday, April 23, 1861, a special town meeting was held, opening at 6 P.M. the following being the only article in the warrant, except that for choosing a moderator :

“Art. 2. To grant such sums of money as may be thought necessary for the equipment of those persons in this town who are enlisting into the service of the United States, and for the support of their families during their term of service, or act thereon.”

Joshua Coolidge, Jeremiah Russell and Francis Kendall signed the warrant as selectmen.

It was an exciting meeting, presided over by one of Watertown's brightest and best citizens, Miles Pratt, as moderator. The town clerk, William H. Ingraham, recorded the action taken as follows :

“Upon assuming the chair the moderator addressed the citizens in an earnest and patriotic speech, which was cordially received by the meeting, showing that the spirit which animated the Fathers of Watertown in 1776, still glowed in the bosoms of their sons.”

Under Art. 2, the following preamble and resolutions were submitted, and after soul-stirring remarks by the clergymen, and other citizens of the town, were unanimously adopted :

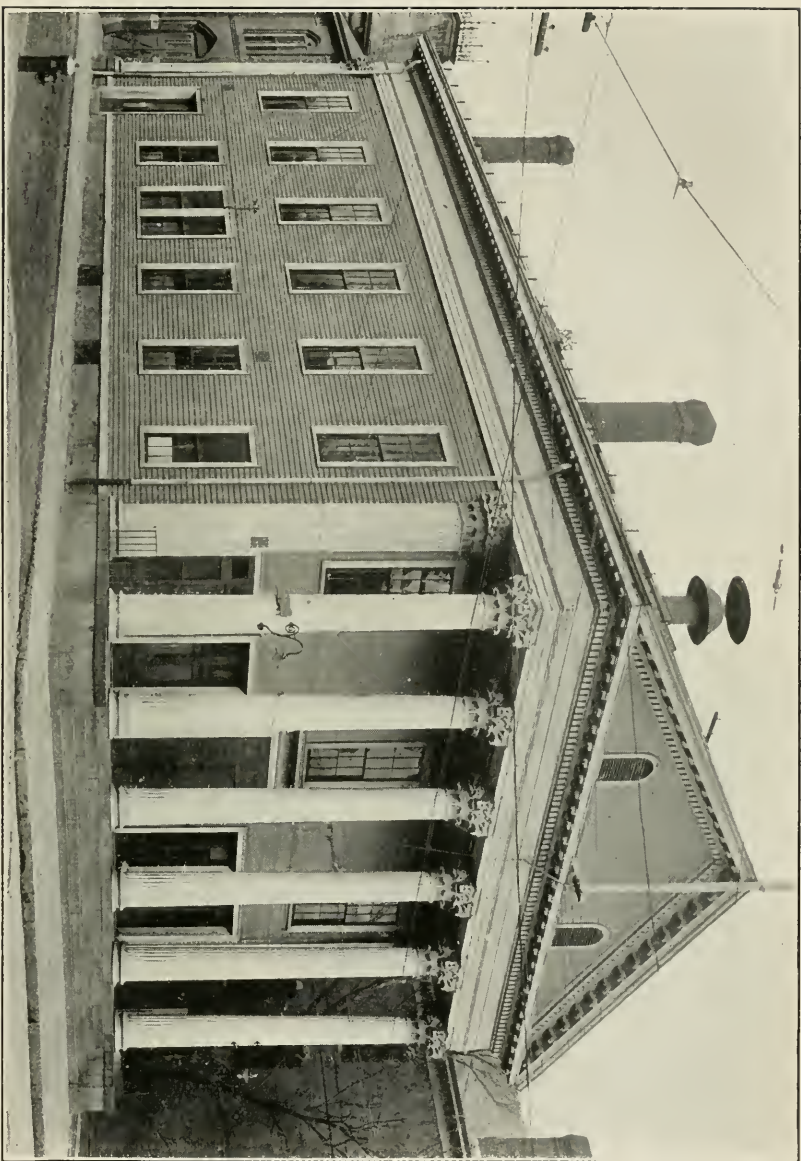
“Whereas, treason is rampant in a part of the land, our national flag dishonored and the existence of our Government threatened by armed and unscrupulous rebels, and it is therefore the duty of every community in this ancient Commonwealth to do whatsoever it is able to do for the preservation of our glorious Union ; and whereas an effort is now made to enroll in the militia of this State a company of volunteers composed of citizens of Watertown, and it is the earnest desire of the town to encourage the performance of this patriotic duty, therefore,

“Voted : That the Town of Watertown pledges its faith to each and all of the persons who now are, or hereafter shall become members of the volunteer company now being recruited within its limits, to support the families of all such persons of said company as shall be actually mustered into service and shall be inhabitants of the Town.

“Voted : That the Treasurer of the town be, and he is hereby authorized to borrow on the credit of the town the sum of five thousand dollars, to be appropriated under the direction of the Selectmen for the purposes specified in the preceding vote.

“Voted : That the Selectmen be authorized to apply so much of the above-named sum to the immediate support of such of the

THE WATERTOWN TOWN HALL IN 1907.





families of the members of said company as in their judgment may be required.

“Voted: That if said Company shall within one month from this date be accepted by the Governor and enrolled in the militia of this State, either as a detached company or as a part of any existing regiment, the town will pay to each member of said company, so enrolled and accepted, the sum of thirty dollars, as a bounty, the said amount to be paid, under the direction of the Selectmen, out of the money to be borrowed by the Treasurer for that purpose.

“Voted: That all persons, inhabitants of this town who have already joined other volunteer companies, shall be within the provisions of the above votes, in the same manner as if they had joined the company now in process of formation.”

At a town meeting held June 11, 1861, it was voted “that the sum of fourteen hundred dollars be granted to pay for clothing for the volunteers who have been enrolled in the town.”

Then the committee on enrollment of the above company reported “that the sum of money which had been so liberally subscribed by patriotic citizens of Watertown was exhausted, and that from some unavoidable delay on the part of the State, the company, although uniformed and officered, had not been called into camp.”

Whereupon it was voted informally “that it is the sense of this meeting and the desire of this town that the company shall be sustained and paid until July first, and that the committee be requested to ask of the citizens an increase of their subscription to meet the necessary expense.” Some of the citizens who were present promptly came forward and subscribed; others assured the committee of their cordial support and aid whenever wanted or called upon.

On March 3, 1862, the following officers were elected: Selectmen, Nathaniel Whiting, John G. Gooch and George H. Sleeper; Treasurer, Samuel Noyes; Clerk, William H. Ingraham.

The total of appropriations was \$15,057, alloted in part as follows: schools, \$4950; highways, \$1000; support of poor, \$850; fire department, \$800; paying town debt, \$2000; interest, etc., \$2500; contingent, \$1200; families of volunteers, \$800.

At a meeting held March 24, George W. Horn was elected as selectman, in place of Nathaniel Whiting, who had declined to serve.

A special town meeting held July 10, 1862, was graced with the presence of Capt. Sawyer of Company H, Twenty-third Regiment, who had lost a leg in battle. He was invited, on motion of James Sharp, to a seat on the platform and was given three rousing cheers.

At this meeting it was voted to pay the sum of \$75 as a bounty to each and every person who should volunteer and be accepted, under the Governor's call of July 7. This was to be raised by subscription as far as possible, the balance to be paid by the



Town. Patriotic remarks were made by Mr. Trull, Capt. Sawyer and others.

One week later, at an adjourned town meeting, the bounty was raised to \$100.

On August 25, 1862, the town voted to pay the sum of \$5100 to the fifty-one men who had been enrolled as the quota of the town.

The President's call for 300,000 men led to a town meeting on Sept. 13, 1862, when a bounty of \$100 was voted to every volunteer who should form one of the town's quota.

Sept. 17, 1862, the bounty was increased to \$150. The free use of the Town Hall, two evenings each week, was granted to the drill club.

At a Selectmen's meeting of Oct. 14, 1862, eleven volunteers were transferred to Brighton, there being a surplus over and above the number called for from Watertown. The Selectmen of Brighton signed an obligation to return to Watertown the whole number or such as might be needed to meet later demands upon this town for men for the service of the General Government.

On Nov. 4, 1862, the Town Treasurer was authorized to pay a bounty of \$100 to each of those persons from this town who had enlisted in the Navy of the United States.

In response to a request of Charles F. Blake, Major and Provost Marshal General for the State, under date of Dec. 9, 1862, the Watertown Selectmen set forth the following facts:

"One company left this town July 2, 1861, consisting of 101 men.

"Under the call of July 7, 1862, we enlisted and paid bounties to 36 men, making a total of 137 three years' men.

"Paid the first company bounties . . . . . \$2550

"Paid July 2, 1862, men . . . . . 3600

"Bounties to 3 years' men. Total . . . . . \$6150

"There were seven men from this town, who enlisted for three years' service in other towns, who did not receive any bounty from us.

"Enlisted in this town for the 9 months' service, 67.

"Amount of bounties to 9 months' men, \$9750.

"The remainder of our 9 months' men were enlisted in other towns and companies and we did not pay them any bounty.

"Paid for board, uniforms and wages to the first company before the men were received into the service of the United States . . . . . \$5178.30

"Expenses of recruiting men under call of July 7, 1862, 119.75

\$5298.05

"Paid by other associations . . . . . 671.00



“We have not included in the last item the assistance rendered by the different sewing societies, who aided in preparing the outfit for the companies.”

At the annual meeting held March 9, 1863, the Selectmen were authorized to use their own judgment in supplying additional aid to the families of volunteers. The matter of bounties was also referred to the Selectmen.

Joshua Coolidge, George W. Horn and George H. Sleeper were elected as Selectmen. Mr. Coolidge declined to serve, and Artemas Locke was chosen instead.

On June 18, 1863, the Town Treasurer was authorized to adjust with the State the balance of bounties, due from or to the town, as the case might be, under the “Act to provide for the reimbursements of bounties paid to volunteers,” as approved April 29, 1863.

“Voted that the Selectmen, Board of Fire Engineers and the Officers of the Drill Club be a committee of arrangements to receive Company K, Fifth Regiment, Capt. Joseph Crafts, and tender them a welcome home; and that all the soldiers connected with any other company or regiment, who have returned from the war, be included in this reception; that a sum not exceeding \$400 be appropriated to defray the expenses of the reception.”

The town meeting of Nov. 3, 1863, authorized the Treasurer to borrow not exceeding \$4000, to pay sundry individuals the sums which were loaned to the town to pay volunteers.

On Nov. 19, 1863, the town appointed a rallying committee to cooperate with the Selectmen in filling the town's quota. These were selected: John K. Stickney, Miles Pratt, Leonard Whitney, jr., Patrick Doherty, Luke Perkins, Peter Richardson, J. W. Coffin, Thos. N. Hooper, Thos. G. Banks, Hiram Whitney.

The Selectmen were authorized to draw from the contingent fund \$150 as a bounty for each recruit. The following were appointed as a committee to solicit subscriptions to make up a further sum of \$50 for each volunteer: Nathaniel Whiting, William G. Lincoln, Delano March, Joseph Crafts and John K. Stickney.

The town meeting of Feb. 9, 1864, authorized the Treasurer to borrow not exceeding \$1500, to defray the expenses of filling the town's quota. The same committee was requested to continue its work of recruiting soldiers.

The meeting of March 3, 1864, elected for Selectmen: George B. Wilbur, Joshua G. Gooch and Thomas N. Hooper. George L. Noyes was chosen Town Clerk.

The call for 200,000 men March 14, 1864, was the cause of a town meeting held April 4, 1864. It was voted: “That the town appropriate the sum of \$7000 for the purpose of reimbursing the subscribers to the fund in aid of recruiting, the amount expended by them in procuring volunteers under the call of the President for 500,000 men, and also to pay the expense of raising the quota of the town under the last call for 200,000 men.”

At the town meeting held June 24, 1864, the Selectmen were instructed to secure recruits in anticipation of a future call by the

President, and that they solicit subscriptions sufficient to pay each recruit a bounty of \$125. The Selectmen were also made a committee of arrangements and directed to raise by subscription money to meet the expense of a reception to Company K, Sixteenth Regiment, on its return from the war.

On July 23, 1864, the town voted a bounty of \$125 to each recruit, under the call for 500,000 men, who belonged to the town's quota.

"Voted, That the Selectmen be authorized to pay each enrolled man who shall put in a substitute, to count on the town's quota, \$125, provided this payment can be made legally.

"Voted, That the Selectmen be authorized to pay the sum of \$125 to any man who may be drafted and credited to the town under the last call for 500,000 men; the payment to be made when the Selectmen are satisfied of the legality of such a course."

On Dec. 10, 1864, the town appointed a committee of three: George N. March, William Sherman, Jr. and John W. Coffin, "to solicit subscriptions to a loan to the town for the purpose of recruiting men in anticipation of another call for men, all sums so subscribed to be paid back to subscribers, in whole or in part, to the extent of the legal ability of the town."

It was voted "to continue the present recruiting committee; also to request such enrolled men as think they are not liable to be drafted to appear before the examining board, and if not liable to have their names stricken from the list."

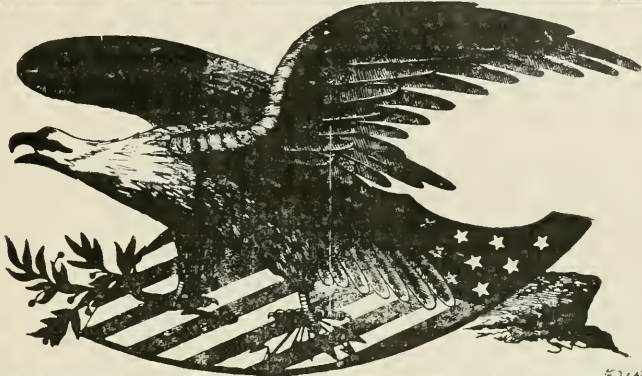
At the town meeting of March 6, 1865, it was voted: "That the Treasurer be authorized to borrow money sufficient to pay a bounty of \$125 to each recruit enlisted and credited to the town's quota, under the call of the President of the United States for 300,000 men, dated Dec. 19, 1864."



# 500,000 MORE

# ALL IN! NO WAVERING

Let Watertown respond as she has ever done, and thereby secure a position more enviable than ever.



*F. W. Hilton*

One more Rally, and no more Drafting,

With the Liberal Bounties offered no one can be dissatisfied.

## FOR VETERANS!

From the State - - - - -	\$325,00
From the Government - - - - -	\$402,00
<b>Total - - - - -</b>	<b>\$727,00</b>

## FOR NEW RECRUITS.

From the State - - - - -	\$325,00
From the Government - - - - -	302,00
<b>Total - - - - -</b>	<b>\$627,00</b>

## AND STATE AID TO FAMILIES.

Or, if you see fit to take the FIFTY DOLLARS BOUNTY, and \$20 per month, you will get in:

STATE BOUNTY - - - - -	\$770,00
GOVERNMENT BOUNTY - - - - -	402,00
GOVERNMENT PAY - - - - -	468,00

Total, exclusive of Clothing, &c., - - - - - \$1740,00

**NEW RECRUITS will receive upon the same principle - - - - - 1866,00**

Come then Young Men of Watertown, join the gallant host which has already gathered, and help the Grand Army in crushing the traitors of our country.

**FRANK W. HILTON, Captain 16th Regt. Mass.**  
Volunteers, Recruiting Officer.



## SOLDIERS OF THE CIVIL WAR.

---

At the date of the opening of the Civil War, in 1861, Watertown had been shorn of a great proportion of its original territory, the latest loss having been the setting off of all that portion lying north of Belmont street, 1446 acres, to form the town of Belmont. This was consummated in 1859, after years of vigorous agitation and wordy debate, and it left the town about the size it is now, in 1907. Its population was, in 1860, 3270, which had increased in 1865 to 3779. Its area was slightly under 2700 acres, of which less than 2050 acres were taxable. In June, 1860, the valuation was \$2,597,800; number of polls, 769; total tax, \$19,338.10, and tax rate \$7 per \$1000. In the next five years, in spite of the heavy drain on its resources, and the bitter loss of its youthful citizens who answered to the call of Duty, it became a quarter of a million dollars richer.

The first list of its soldiers which follows was prepared from the records at the town's request by William H. Ingraham, who for a quarter-century served as town clerk, as well as acting as assessor and in other official capacities. He was a high-minded, honorable and cherished citizen. Camp White, in Watertown, to which he refers in opening, was located on the southerly side of Main street, a short distance above Howard street in the direction of Waltham, a broad, open field just west of premises occupied by Mr. Lathrop. For their "rations," which while they remained encamped in Watertown were really three good square meals a day, they marched down Main street to the Spring Hotel, then in its full glory, and run by mine host Samuel L. Batchelder.

It was nice to be a soldier under such conditions, very attractive and alluring, especially so to the young men of the town.

Camp Cameron, to which the company went from here, was in North Cambridge, near what was then known as Porter's station. There the young volunteers were given good training and were mustered into the service of the United States.

# SOLDIERS' RECORD, TOWN OF WATERTOWN,

BY WILLIAM H. INGRAHAM, TOWN CLERK.

## ROLL OF HONOR.

As the record I am about to make agreeably to the Statute of this Commonwealth, may be examined by coming generations anxious to know who might be entitled to have their names entered upon this "Roll of Honor," I will make such explanation as to me seems desirable, for a perfect understanding of all matters relating thereunto. At the opening of the Rebellion the loyal citizens of Watertown felt it incumbent upon them to take such measures as they deemed meet and proper to aid the General Government to sustain the institutions of our Fathers and to crush this iniquitous Rebellion, not only by word and vote, but by the more powerful weapons of war. They accordingly met, as the reader may see by referring to the town records of that date (April 23, 1861), and took such steps as led to the organization of a military company which was duly organized May 5, 1861, and which went into camp at "Camp White," Watertown, on the first of June. It was accepted by the Governor and ordered to report at "Camp Cameron" on the 2d of July following, at which date it was mustered into the service of the United States for three years or during the war. Uniforms for both officers and men were furnished by liberal citizens and the town, and the expenses of drill and organization were paid; also a bounty of \$30 to each of the volunteers, in addition to the other expenses incurred. I shall therefore enter upon the Roll all of the names of that company with their respective places of residence, whether they composed the quota of this town or not, and also all of those who responded at the subsequent call of our country, but I shall index those only who as far as I shall be able to ascertain went to compose the quota of our town.

This company was attached to the 16th Regiment, commanded by Col. Powell T. Wyman, of Boston, and was entitled "Company K."

### COMMANDING OFFICERS:

Captain, Henry C. Lindley, Watertown.

First Lieutenant, Stephen E. Meserve, "

Second Lieutenant, Frank W. Hilton, "

(who was promoted to First Lieutenant of Company D, Sept. 28, 1861, and John Eaton, South Reading, was commissioned Sept. 28, 1861.)

### SERGEANTS:

Charles E. Clark, Waltham.

Samuel F. Stearns, Lynn, resided in Watertown.

Jonas F. Capell, Lexington, color bearer.

Charles F. Coburn, Watertown.

Thomas C. Norcross, "





"THE SPRING HOTEL." WATERTOWN, IN 1907.

Where Co. K was boarded by the Town, in 1861, for one month.  
Until 1890, a large open yard, sheds and stable were at the right of Building.



CORPORALS :

Theodore Waters, E. Cambridge.	Joseph D. Rupp, Watertown.
Philip H. King, Watertown.	E. A. King, "
Mathias Brigham, Natick.	John N. Farwell, Bolton.
Asa D. Smith, "	George E. Adams, Newton.

PRIVATEES :

Atwood, Samuel S. . . . .	Taunton.
Bright, Gilbert . . . . .	Watertown.
Bright, Joseph . . . . .	"
Bridges, Charles H. . . . .	"
Benton, Perrin . . . . .	Holbrook, N. H.
Bean, Edwin . . . . .	Natick.
Brooman, Geo. H. . . . .	W. Roxbury.
Brown, Charles E. . . . .	Watertown.
Bradley, James E. . . . .	E. Braintree.
Cushman, Horace W. . . . .	Turner, Me.
Cole, Ralph . . . . .	Lexington.
Colligan, John H. . . . .	Watertown.
Cummings, Andrew, Jr. . . . .	"
Corrigan, Joseph . . . . .	Cambridge.
Craigen, George F. . . . .	Boston.
Doloff, Benj. W. . . . .	Watertown.
Doloff, John E. . . . .	"
Doherty, John . . . . .	"
Engley, George . . . . .	Wrentham.
Eldridge, William E. . . . .	Watertown.
Flynn, Cornelius J. . . . .	"
Freeman, Joseph . . . . .	"
Flohr, Andrew . . . . .	"
Franklin, Samuel . . . . .	Newton.
Harned, David . . . . .	Waltham.
Harrington, Herman P. . . . .	"
Harrison, James R. . . . .	Watertown.
Holbrook, John G. . . . .	"
Hanford, George C. . . . .	Cambridge.
Hancock, Charles . . . . .	Watertown.
Kenny, Patrick . . . . .	Waltham.
Kearney, James . . . . .	Watertown.
Keyes, Sylvester W. . . . .	Natick.
Knott, George . . . . .	Watertown.
Keleher, J. . . . .	Newton.
Keating, Daniel . . . . .	Brighton.
Lyman, William H. . . . .	Watertown.
Lyman, Edward . . . . .	"
Lord, Eben N. . . . .	"
Leaverton, James W. . . . .	"
Luker, J. . . . .	"
Mansir, John H. . . . .	"

Mackin, James E. . . . .	Watertown.
Miller, Henry I. . . . .	"
Miller, Charles A. . . . .	"
Morse, Charles A. . . . .	"
Morse, George F. . . . .	Natick.
McGonnigal, Barney . . . . .	Waltham.
McCooliff, Patrick . . . . .	Ashby.
Mullaney, Mathew . . . . .	Waltham.
Murphy, Daniel . . . . .	Cambridge.
Mullen, David . . . . .	"
Manchester, G. D. . . . .	"
Nichols, Abram G. . . . .	Burlington.
Quelter, John . . . . .	Waltham.
Richardson, Charles . . . . .	Littleton.
Robbins, George, Jr. . . . .	Watertown.
Risley, George W. . . . .	"
Risley, Chester . . . . .	"
Rodman, John . . . . .	Waltham.
Rood, J. L. . . . .	Ludlow.
Sanderson, Horace . . . . .	Waltham.
Sanderson, Henry . . . . .	"
Sanger, Wm. H. . . . .	Watertown.
Smith, Gregg . . . . .	"
Smith, James H. . . . .	"
Sumner, Allison R. . . . .	"
Swinburn, Samuel . . . . .	Natick.
Sharp, James E. . . . .	Watertown.
Shattuck, Amory N. . . . .	Natick.
Sherman, Robert . . . . .	Waltham.
Smith, John J. . . . .	"
Smith, Joshua . . . . .	Cambridge.
Sullivan, Dennis . . . . .	Watertown.
Stacey, Albert H. . . . .	Northboro.
Tainter, George W. . . . .	Charlestown.
Thompson, C. H. . . . .	Waltham.
Tibbetts, N. D. . . . .	Newton.
Whitemarsh, Thomas F. . . . .	East Bridgewater.
Ward, John N. . . . .	Watertown.
Webb, J. A. . . . .	"
Worth, Alonzo K. . . . .	"
Wright, Frank . . . . .	Natick.
Whittemore, George H. . . . .	Watertown.
Watson, Joseph . . . . .	Cambridge.

Added to the company after the regiment left the State, and returned by the commanding officer :

Cullen, Michael . . . . .	Boston.
Gorson, Elijah . . . . .	Lexington.
Lamoine, John . . . . .	Watertown.

Moore, Peter . . . . . Watertown.  
 O'Brien, Thomas . . . . . "  
 Pratt, James R. . . . . Boston.

Rev. Arthur B. Fuller of Watertown received the appointment of Chaplain, and was with the regiment up to the battle of Fredricksburg, Va., when having resigned his position of Chaplain on the morning of that battle he took a gun and entered the ranks as a private, was among the first that volunteered to cross over the river to the attack, and fell shot dead, in the street of Fredericksburg. His body was recovered and was brought home to his friends, and was buried in Mt. Auburn by the side of his relatives.

On July 7, 1862, a call came for 300,000 men. Watertown's quota was 36 men. One hundred dollars bounty was paid.

Pomeroy, Alonzo	Watertown.	Co. G.	39th Reg't.
Hutchins, Samuel W.	"	"	" "
Ham, Henry W.	"	Serg't	" "
Whitney, John	"	"	" "
Thomas, Orson C.	"	"	" "
Delany, Jack	"	"	" "
Corser, Wm. H.	"	"	" "
Skeele, Milo B.	"	"	" "
Woodbury, William H.	"	Serg't.	" "
Madden, Washington	South Randolph	"	" "
Goodwin, Geo. H.	"	"	" "
Hayden, Z. M.	"	"	" "
Hyland, Wm.	Watertown.	"	" "
Spaulding, Charles A.	"	"	" "
Bright, Willard	"	"	" "
Broderick, James	"	"	" "
O'Hare, Patrick	"	"	" "
Adams, Joseph	"	"	" "
Cochran, George	Boston.	"	" "
Mills, Palemon C.	Watertown.	"	33d Reg't.
Sheahan, Thomas	"	"	35th "
Mellen, William	South Boston.	"	" "
Chapman, Charles H.	Watertown.	"	" "
Haggerty, Daniel	"	"	" "
West, Wm. W.	"	Co. B.	33d "
McCuen, Parker	"	"	" "
Donnally, John	"	"	" "
Crompton, John	"	"	" "
McKinley, John	"	"	" "
Evers, Emile	"	"	35th "
Gotleib, Joseph	"	Serg't.	" "
McNeil, Thomas	"	"	" "

Pickney, Edward N.	Watertown.	Serg't.	35th Regt.
Hogan, Wm. H.	"	"	" "
Atkins, Robert	"	"	" "
Davison, John	"	"	" "

The above were mustered at "Camp Stanton," Lynnfield.

The following names are residents of Watertown who volunteered for three years service and went into other companies, but were allowed on the next call for 300,000 men :

Babcock, Rufus	Co. H.	16th.
Rogers, Terence	Co. I.	"
Rogers, Hugh	"	"
Rogers, Patrick	"	"
Atcherson, Johnson	"	"
Severance, Augustus		2d Cav.
Bernard, John F.		" "
Howard, George R.		99th N. Y.
Sherman, Charles F.		Nim's Battery.
King, Phineas F.		" "
White, Wm. G.	Co. A.	16th.
Jackson, Charles	Co. C.	13th.
Jackson, Wm. H.		"
Trull, E. J.	Co. A,	13th.
Conly, John		New Orleans, with Butler.
Crotty, Patrick	Co. I.	23d Reg't.
Brigham, Edwin H.	Co. A.	13th "
Norcross, Elijah	Co. L.	14th "
Craig, Harrison J.	Co. G.	7th Battery Lt. Art.
Dowling, Wm.	"	32d Reg't.
Ireland, Raselas		14th "
Hempstead, Rev. Henry A.	Chaplain	29th "
Rouse, Edward S.		St. Louis.
Wilkins, Henry A.		20th "
Noyes, Samuel G.		Sharp Shooters, 40th Reg't
Johnson, Wm. H.		Rhode Island Reg't.
Klouse, Adolphus		5th Battery.
Dimon, Owen		30th Reg't.
Howard, Charles		14th "
Hutchinson, James		2d "
Warren, Michael		9th Reg't.
Grey, Hugh		38th "
Childs, James B.		July 29, 1862. Co. A, 12th Reg.

August 4th, 1862, call for 300,000 men. Nine months. Bounty, \$150. Names of Watertown men in Co. K, 5th Regiment :

Crafts, Joseph	Ireland, Edward
Osburn, Ira J.	Jones, William
Carter, John H.	Kennedy, James
Baldwin, Wm. F.	Lindley, Austin



Brigham, Charles	Nichols, George C.
Boyce, Jacob G.	Otis, Ward M.
Adams, Charles	Ober, Peter A.
Lyman, Joseph	Pond, John A.
Dexter, George A.	Priest, Charles H.
Blanchard, James H.	Rosebrook, Seldon H.
Burns, Patrick	Russell, Jeremiah, Jr.
Bent, Judson	Sibley, Mark N.
DeWyre, Andrew	Sanger, Charles E.
Dardis, Thomas	Stanley, John S.
Dunn, James	Tyghe, Joseph G.
Ellis, James A.	Toole, Patrick
Foster, Charles	Wilson, Daniel A.
Howes, Micajah	Derby, Amos L.
Hill, Charles F.	Otis, Horace W.
Harrington, George E.	Stackpole, Edwin A.
Wilson, James	Rhoades, George L.
Ober, Oliver M.	Pendergast, Thomas
Hilton, Charles C.	Howard, F. A.
Horn, George W. Jr.	Richardson, Edward

Watertown men in other commands:

Tilton, Daniel P.	Co. B, 44th Reg't.
Sylvester, J. W.	“ “ “
Fields, C. S.	“ “ “
Treadwell, Henry S.	“ “ “
Hutchins, Frank S.	Co. A, 47th “
Chant, Frank D.	11th Battery Lt. Art.
Booth, George W.	“ “ “ “
Greenwood, Lemuel	Jones' Battery.
Degan, Chas. F.	Co. E, 50th Reg't.
Miller, Charles	“ “ “
Bodge, Samuel D.	Assistant in Hospital.
Coffin, Franklin	Conn. Reg't.
Patten, Thomas H.	Co. E, 44th Reg't.
Robbins, James A.	“ “ “
Learned, Frank S.	“ “ “
Pierce, Henry T.	“ “ “
Wilkins, Joseph G.	Co. A, “ “
Day, J. L.	“ 47th “
Hartford, John W.	“ “ “
Hawes, Daniel C.	“ “ “
Kearney, James	“ “ “
Christian, Henry W.	Co. B, 43d “
Priest, George E.	Co. H, 53d “

## RECRUITING COMMITTEE'S REPORT.

---

The serious period in a prolonged war comes when the first bright flush of enthusiasm has been darkened by stories of harsh service, bloodshed, death and defeat on the field of battle. So it was that after Watertown had sent forth many of its finest young men, and there still came repeated calls for further reinforcements, it became necessary to adopt strenuous measures to fill the town's quotas. Bounties were increased and additional inducements offered to attract new recruits. Some of the enrolled citizens were so enchained by family ties, or business cares, as to render it very difficult, if not almost impossible, for them to enlist; while a few had conscientious scruples in regard to shedding the life-blood of others, or losing their own.

These secured substitutes as a sort of vicarious sacrifice; for a Nation's life must be preserved at all hazards, and it must needs be that a draft should come.

On the 18th day of July, 1864, President Lincoln issued a call for 500,000 men, which after allowing for various credits in military service concluded as follows:

“And I hereby proclaim, order, and direct, that immediately after the fifth day of September, being fifty days from the date of this call, a draft for troops to serve one year shall be held in every town, township, ward of a city, precinct, election district, or a county not so sub-divided, to fill the quota, which shall be assigned to it under this call, or any part thereof which may be unfilled by volunteers on the said fifth day of September, 1864.”

(Signed) ABRAHAM LINCOLN.

Watertown appointed a Recruiting Committee to fill its quota under this call. From a printed report made by this committee the following facts appear:

Of the list of enrolled men, 204 agreed to pay the assessment of \$40 each, levied on them by the Recruiting Committee.

168 men paid \$40 each	-	-	-	-	-	\$6,720
5 “ “ 20 “	-	-	-	-	-	100
1 “ “ 25 “	-	-	-	-	-	25
1 “ “ 30 “	-	-	-	-	-	30
10 furnished substitutes.						30
19 uncollected.						\$6,875

---

204

Subscriptions from other sources, \$3,600.

# LAST CALL BEFORE THE DRAFT

Will you enlist, and receive the following liberal Bounty and Pay, or be conscripted and receive thirteen dollars per month? You can have your choice of any Regiment of Infantry, Cavalry, or Light Battery of Artillery now in the field.

## DECIDE IMMEDIATELY!

Take this last chance, and do not risk uncertainties!

Read the following liberal and bona-fide offers for Volunteers:

### VETERANS.

1 Month's advance pay,	\$13.
Bounty	62.---75.
First pay-day Bounty,	50.
2 Month's pay,	26.---76.
At first regular pay-day after 6 month's service,	50.
"    "    "    "    1 year's	50.
"    "    "    "    1½ "	50.
"    "    "    "    2 "	50.
"    "    "    "    2½ "	50.
At the expiration of 3 years, to any Soldier who may be honorably discharged,	40.

### RAW RECRUITS.

First payment, same as veterans,	75.
First regular pay-day,	40.
First regular pay-day after 6 month's service,	40.
"    "    "    "    1 year's	40.
"    "    "    "    1½ "	40.
"    "    "    "    2 "	40.
"    "    "    "    3 "	40.

In addition to the above, the State of Massachusetts pays \$325. bounty, making the whole bounty

TO VETERANS,	\$725.00
TO RAW RECRUITS,	625.00

## STATE AID TO FAMILIES.

RECRUITING OFFICE  
TOWN HALL, . . . WATERTOWN.

Captain JOSEPH CRAFTS, Recruiting Agent.



“Three thousand dollars have also been deposited by the Town Treasurer with the State authorities, for the purpose of recruiting in the Southern States, which will entitle the town to 24 recruits, if successful. As far as reported by the Board of Enrollment, about 10 per cent. have already been secured.”

Fearing that, owing to the advanced price of recruits, an insufficient amount had been subscribed, supplementary subscriptions were made, amounting to \$3,336. Fortunately, the committee was able to save the town from a draft, and still refund to subscribers 80 per cent. of these supplementary subscriptions.

Amount received from enrolled men - - - -	\$6,875
Subscriptions from other sources - - - -	3,660
Amount received from town - - - - -	5,000
Collected of supplemental subscriptions - - -	2,665
	\$18,190
Paid for recruits and substitutes - - - - -	\$15,955
Refunded to supplemental subscribers - - - -	2,235
	\$18,190

Names of enlisted men :

- John Connelly, re-enlisted 3 years in N. O., 3d Mass. Cavalry.
- A. A. Spencer, Invalid Corps, 3 years.
- Nathan S. Kemp, 39th Mass. Reg't. 1 year.
- John Whitney, “ “ “ “
- Henry Richards, 4th Mass. Cavalry, 3 years.
- Thomas Donlan, 2d Mass. Cav., 3 years.
- George W. Farrell, 2d Mass. Hv. Art., 3 years.

The following enlisted at the Arsenal, for 3 years :

- |                 |                 |
|-----------------|-----------------|
| Cornelius Lynch | Joseph M. Burns |
| John Dunn       | James Dunn      |
| Joseph Young    | John Downey     |
| Edward Kenney   |                 |

The following enlisted in Washington, for 3 years :

- |                    |                  |
|--------------------|------------------|
| William Anne       | William Clusky   |
| Daniel W. Frazer   | John Vaughan     |
| James Holden       | Charles Rinehart |
| James Baker        | William Brown    |
| James Miller       | John T. Johnson  |
| Bernard Lyons      | John Ellis       |
| Robert Johnson     | C. E. W. Lawson  |
| George T. Carter   | Robert Morton    |
| John Morly         | William Parker   |
| Patrick Murphy     | John Carroll     |
| William Holland    | John Taylor      |
| Joseph Vinton, jr. | E. F. Scruton    |
| Patrick McNeil     | Timothy McGuire  |
| Charles C. Johnson |                  |

Names of substitutes furnished to serve 3 years :

Vincennes Andalacia	William Fitzgerald
John Smith	Frank M'Gloin
John Burke	John McGinley
Louis Monplaisir	Frank Harris
Antonio Silver	Jeremiah Cooney

Substitutes to serve 1 year :

Frederick Hankin	Alexander McDougal
------------------	--------------------

Recapitulation :

Over on previous calls - - - - -	7
Assigned from Navy claim - - - - -	7
Number enlisted - - - - -	41
Substitutes furnished - - - - -	12
Number assigned from State, being our portion of Navy men credited to State at large - -	30
	<hr/>
	97
Our quota assigned - - - - -	94
	<hr/>
Leaving surplus - - - - -	3

The report concludes with a list of 440 enrolled men of Watertown, as it stood Nov. 1, 1864, giving the name, age and occupation of each man; but says that a large number of these names should be struck off for various reasons, the revision and correction of lists being a continuous duty. It also expresses a hope that such of the enrolled men as were able to, but did not, contribute toward the fund raised to fill the present quota would respond promptly in case of another call.

The succeeding Springtime brought the dawn of Peace, after four troubled years of warfare, and there was little real military service performed by this last quota of Watertown soldiers, although most of the men had enlisted to serve for three years.

The names of the Recruiting Committee were as follows :

Luke Perkins, George N. March, secretary and treasurer; George K. Snow, A. L. Richards, S. H. Rosebrook and A. Lewando.

Mr. Richards, residing in Watertown, and Mr. March, a resident of Newton, are the only survivors of that efficient committee.



## CIVIL WAR SERVICE.

---

THE following military record includes a list of the principal officers of the various regiments and other bodies of troops with which Watertown men were connected, and a brief sketch of the services rendered. The names of soldiers given represent those who formed a part of the several quotas furnished by Watertown, and also those who were born in this town, or who claimed Watertown as their place of residence.

The committee was fortunate in securing the aid of the late Willie M. Russell, who had served in the United States Navy during the Spanish War, to whom was committed the task of delving into the Town and State archives in quest of military names and records. It was slow, laborious work, faithfully engaged in, but ere it was finished, and the material in readiness to be printed, Mr. Russell died.

Capt. William H. Benjamin, a member of the committee, freely coöperated with Mr. Russell in securing, and systematizing the record of regimental and individual service of those who bore an honorable part in the Civil War and the recent War with Spain.

Certain facts in relation to some soldiers can only be obtained at Washington. These, as far as they pertained to Watertown men, it was impossible to secure. Still the following detailed story is believed to be in the main correct, and it is certainly creditable to Watertown.

---

### *First Regiment Infantry (3 yrs).*

Robert Cowdin, Colonel . . .	May 22, 1861, Boston.
George D. Wells, Lieut. Colonel, " " " "	" " " "
Charles Peleg Chandler, Major " " " "	" " " "
Richard H. Salter, Surgeon . . .	" 30, " "
Samuel A. Green, Asst. Surgeon " 25, " "	" 25, " "

The several companies composing this regiment were mustered into service, as follows: Companies A, B, G and H, May 23, 1861; D, F, K, and I, May 24; E, May 25; and C, May 27. The regiment left for the seat of war June 15, 1861. It marched through Baltimore on the 17th, being the first regiment which passed through that city after the attack made on the Sixth Regiment the 19th of April, 1861. The regiment arrived in Washington that afternoon, and went into camp at Georgetown, June 21. It was mustered out May 25, 1864. It took part in the following engagements: First Bull Run, Yorktown, Williamsburg, Fair

Oaks, Savage Station, Glendale, Malvern Hill, Kettle Run, Second Bull Run, Chantilly, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Locust Grove, Wilderness, and Spotsylvania.

JOHN O. BACON. Res. Roxbury; age, 35; b. Watertown; private Co. K; M. I. July 31, 1862; M. O. May 25, 1864, ex. of ser.

---

*Second Regiment Infantry (3 yrs).*

George H. Gordon, Colonel . May 24, 1861, Boston.

George L. Andrew, Lt. Colonel " " " "

Wilder Dwight, Major . . . " " " "

Lucius M. Sargent, Surgeon . " 28 " "

Alonzo H. Quint, Chaplain . June 20 " West Roxbury.

Charles Wheaton, Jr., Adjutant, May 28 " Roxbury.

R. Morris Copeland, Quartermaster, May 28, 1861, Boston.

This regiment was recruited in May, 1861, and mustered into service May 11. It left the State July 8, and proceeded to Maryland, where it was on duty until December, 1861. It was mustered out of service July 14, 1865, at Capitol Hill, Washington. The regiment was paid in full at Readville, Mass., after four years, two months and three days of varied military service. It took part in the following engagements: Jackson, Winchester, Antietam, Chancellorsville, Resaca, Peach Tree Creek, Raleigh, Front Royal, Cedar Mountain, Fredericksburg, Gettysburg, Kenesaw Mountain, Atlanta and Averysborough.

JAMES HUTCHINSON. Res. Boston (?); aged 35; clerk; enl. Co. I, Aug. 9, 1862; cr. So. Boston; re-enl. at Elk River, Tenn., Dec. 30, 1863; wounded at Averysborough, N. C.; disch. from Hospital at Worcester, Mass., July 28, 1865. (Town Clerk Ingraham claimed the residence as Watertown.)

HENRY O. MADDEN, farmer; res. Watertown; priv. Co. F; enl. May 22, 1861; b. Quincy, Ill.; disch. April 22, 1863, for disability; fracture of bone of right foot, while on duty.

HENRY MURRAY, transferred from the 33d inf. June 1st 1865; M. O. July 14, 1865. (See 33d inf.)

---

*Third Battalion Rifles (3 months).*

Charles Devens, Major, Worcester.

John M. Goodhue, Adjutant, "

James E. Estabrook, Quartermaster, Worcester.

Oramel Martin, Surgeon.

George T. White, Quartermaster Sergeant.

This battalion, consisting of four companies, left Worcester on the afternoon of April 20, 1861, and arrived at Annapolis, Md., on the morning of the 24th. It was ordered to Fort McHenry, Baltimore harbor, which was reached by transport on the morning of May 3, 1861, and it remained there until the end of its

term of service. The battalion completed the number of three months' men called for by the Government, which consisted of five regiments of Infantry, one battalion of Rifles, and one battery of Artillery.

GEORGE R. HOWARD. Res. Watertown; age, 19; enl. Co. D, April 19, 1861; M. I. May 19, 1861 (to date from enlistment); M. O. August 3, 1861. (See Co. K, 99th N. Y. Inf.)

---

*Fifth Regiment Infantry (3 months).*

Samuel C. Lawrence, Colonel, Medford.  
 J. Durrell Green, Lt. " Cambridge.  
 Hamlin W. Keyes, Major, Boston.  
 Thomas O. Barre, Adjutant, Cambridge.  
 Joseph E. Billings, Quartermaster, Boston.  
 Samuel H. Hurd, Surgeon, Charlestown.  
 Benjamin F. De Costa, Chaplain, Charlestown.

The Fifth received orders to report Friday, April 19, 1861. It was ready to go forward the next day, but was detained until Sunday morning, April 21, when it started for Annapolis, Md. Notwithstanding the early hour, thousands were on the streets to witness its departure. It arrived at Annapolis on the morning of April 24. The next day the regiment was ordered to Washington, where it was quartered in the Treasury Building. On the 16th of July the regiment was put in General Franklin's Brigade.

It bore an honored part in the battle of Bull Run, which was fought on the 21st of July, exactly three months from the day on which the regiment left Boston.

The regiment left Washington July 28, and arrived in Boston on the 30th, having been in the service three months and seven days. Its reception in Boston was worthy of its military record.

PALEMON CHARLES MILLS. Res. Watertown; age, 26; private, Co. E; enl. April 16, 1861; M. I. May 1, 1861; M. O. July 31, 1861. (See Co. B, 33d Inf.)

---

*Fifth Regiment Infantry (9 months).*

George H. Pierson, Colonel, Salem.  
 John T. Boyd, Lt. " Charlestown.  
 William E. C. Worcester, Major, Marlboro.  
 William Ingalls, Surgeon, Winchester.  
 William T. Eustis, 3d, Adjutant, Charlestown.  
 George A. Norton, Quartermaster, Boston.  
 William F. Snow, Chaplain, Somerville.

This regiment was recruited in September, 1862, under the call of the President for three hundred thousand nine months' men. The camp was at Wenham, Mass., and was known as Camp Lander. The regiment was mustered into service October 2, and

left the State October 22, 1862, in transports for Newbern, N. C., with orders to report to General Forster. Before the regiment had been forty-eight hours in Newbern, and before its muskets and equipments had arrived from Morehead City, orders were received to cook three days' rations, and be prepared to start upon an expedition immediately. Muskets and equipments were distributed among the men during the night, and they left camp at 4 o'clock the following morning. It took part in the following engagements: Kinston, Whitehall and Goldsboro.

The regiment left North Carolina on June 22, 1863, and reported the next day at Fortress Monroe. It was then ordered to proceed directly to Boston. Arriving in Boston harbor, on the afternoon of the 26th, the regiment received an enthusiastic ovation from the citizens of Boston, and the authorities and citizens of Charlestown and vicinity. Along the whole route crowds of people had assembled to welcome the return of this favorite regiment to Massachusetts. It was mustered out of service at Wenham, July 2, 1863. When leaving Newbern the regiment received the compliment of an escort from the brigade to which it had been attached, under the command of Colonel H. C. Lee, who took advantage of the occasion to address the officers and men as follows: "Mr. Commander, Fellow Officers and Soldiers: Although unaccustomed to public speaking, I cannot, in justice to my own feelings, part with you without expressing my respect for you, and my gratitude for the promptitude and cheerfulness with which you have obeyed all my orders, whether you were commanded to march to the deadly battlefield, or to appear for drill or review. I had heard before the regiment came to this department of its honorable reputation, and I was proud when I learned that it was to be included in the brigade under my command. That pride has been continually strengthened by the faithfulness with which you have performed your duties. You had scarcely time to realize you were upon the enemy's soil when you were ordered on a tedious and hazardous march; and this you have followed up, with brief intervals, by frequent expeditions, leaving but little time to rest. You may perhaps think you have done more than your share of labor, by engaging in more expeditions, enduring longer marches and performing more arduous service than any other nine months' regiment, or even the three years' troops, in the same period of time; but you should remember the Scripture saying that 'Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth,' and accept the toils and hardships you have borne, as a proof of the good opinion of your commanding General, who calls most frequently into service those regiments in which he has the most confidence. I shall follow you to your farms, your workshops and your counting-houses, with the warmest feelings of friendship, and shall always remember your services with gratitude and satisfaction."

Just before the departure of the regiment, a note was received from General Forster, of which the following is a copy:



# RECEPTION

OF

Co. K. CAPT. CRAFTS,  
MASS 5th REGIMENT!

At Watertown,

On FRIDAY, June 26, '63.

The Company will arrive at Watertown Railroad Station at 1-4 past 3 o'clock, P. M., where they will be received by the Officers of the Town, the Military, Fire Organizations and the Citizens, who will escort the Company to the Grove, where a Collation will be provided for the returned soldiers.

## ROUTE OF PROCESSION !

From the Depot through Spring, Palfrey, Mt. Auburn, Patten, Port Road, Main, Green, Pleasant and Galen Streets to the Residence of CAPT. CRAFTS. RETURN through Galen, Main, Church and Palfrey Streets to the Grove.

All citizens of Watertown are invited to join the escort.

**FRANCIS KENDALL,**  
Chief Marshal.



HEADQUARTERS EIGHTEENTH CORPS.

NEWBERN, June 22, 1863.

Colonel George H. Pierson, Commanding Fifth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Militia :

The term of service of your regiment having expired, you are about to leave this department. Your regiment has at all times faithfully performed their duty; whatever they have done, has been well done. The commanding General desires to express his regrets at bidding you farewell, and the hope that he may soon have the pleasure of welcoming many of your members back again.

Very respectfully and truly, and by command of,

MAJOR-GENERAL FORSTER.

SOUTHARD HOFFMAN,  
Asst. Adjutant-General.

Co. K of Watertown formed a part of this regiment, as follows:

CHARLES ADAMS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; carpenter; Corp. Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

WILLIAM F. BALDWIN. Res. Watertown; age, 26; tinworker; b. Townsend, Mass.; Sergt. Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O., July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JUDSON L. BENT. Res. Watertown; aged 18; student; b. Watertown, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (Served as Judson Bent.)

JAMES H. BLANCHARD. Res. Watertown; age, 26; lather; b. Lincoln, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JACOB G. BOYCE. Res. Watertown; age, 32; teamster; b. Milford, N. H.; Corpl. Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

CHARLES BRIGHAM. Res. Watertown; age, 21; architect; b. Watertown, Mass.; Clerk Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; promoted to Sergt. Feb. 1, 1863; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

PATRICK BURNS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; laborer; b. Limerick, Ireland; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; missing on Goldsboro Expedition, Dec. 18, 1862; joined Co. at Boston June 26, 1863, from Parole Camp, Annapolis, Md.; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JOHN H. CARTER. Res. Watertown; age, 24; machinist; b. New York, N. Y.; 1st Sergt. Co. E; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JOHN COLLINS. Res. Waltham; age, 18; laborer; b. Watertown, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JOSEPH CRAFTS. Res. Watertown; age, 43; accountant; b. Cambridge, Mass.; Captain Co. K; commissioned Aug. 28, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

THOMAS DARDIS. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; b. New York, N. Y.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

AMOS L. DERBY. Res. Watertown; age, 43; triper; b. Leominster, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

ANDREW DEWYRE. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; b. Ireland; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Co. L, 1st Cav.)

GEORGE A. DEXTER. Res. Watertown; age, 20; baggage master; b. Bolton, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JAMES DUNN. Res. Watertown; age, 16; servant; b. Boston, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862, M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Co. B. 5th Inf. 100 days.)

JAMES A. ELLIS. Res. Watertown; age, 18; farmer; b. Fairfield, Me.; Corp. Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; promoted to Corporal Feb. 1, 1863; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Field & Staff 1st Cav.)

CHARLES FOSTER. Res. Watertown; age, 22; saddler; b. Herman, Me.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

GEORGE E. HARRINGTON. Res. Watertown; age, 20; clerk; b. Waltham, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

CHARLES F. HILL. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

CHARLES C. HILTON. Res. Watertown; age, 18; mechanic; b. Madison, Me.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

GEORGE W. HORN, JR. Res. Watertown; age, 18; carpenter; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

FREDERICK A. HOWARD. Res. Watertown; age, 44; laborer; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; deserted from camp at Wenham, Mass., Oct. 22, 1862.

MICAJAH C. HOWES. Res. Watertown; age, 18; clerk; b. Chatham, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Co. C, 5th Inf. 100 days.)

EDWARD C. IRELAND. Res. Watertown; age, 23; bookbinder; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.



CAPTAIN JOSEPH CRAFTS.



WILLIAM JONES. Res. Watertown; age 18; farmer; b. Providence, R. I.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (See 11th Batt. Lt. Art.)

JAMES KENNEDY. Res. Watertown; age, 44; stone mason; b. Donnegal, Ireland; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Co. A, 2d Hv. Art.)

AUSTIN W. LINDLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 18; clerk; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JOSEPH D. LYMAN. Res. Watertown; age, 20; laborer; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

GEORGE C. NICHOLS. Res. Watertown; age, 22; farmer; b. Leicester, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

OLIVER M. OBER. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; b. Sweden; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Co. B, 5th Inf. 100 days.)

PETER A. OBER. Res. Watertown; age, 21; laborer; b. Sweden; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

IRA J. OSBORNE. Res. Watertown; age, 21; carpenter; b. Cambridge, N. Y.; commissioned 2d Lieut. August 28, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

HORACE W. OTIS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; clerk; b. Leominster, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; promoted to Corporal Feb. 1, 1863, at Newbern, N. C.; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Co. L, 1st Cav.)

WARD M. OTIS. Res. Watertown; age, 19; clerk; b. Leominster, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

THOMAS PENDERGHAST. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; b. Waltham, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JOSEPH S. PERKINS. Res. Waltham; age, 20; painter; b. Watertown; Corporal, Co. K; enl. Aug. 19, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JOHN A. POND. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Co. B, 5th Inf. 100 days, and Co. E. 1st Frontier Cav.)

CHARLES H. PRIEST. Res. Watertown; age, 20; mechanic; b. Harvard, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

GEORGE L. RHOADES. Res. Watertown; age, 21; clerk; b. Chicago, Ill.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; deserted from Camp at Wenham, October 22, 1862.

EDWARD F. RICHARDSON. Res. Watertown; age, 23; laborer; b. Westford, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

SELDEN H. ROSEBROOK. Res. Watertown; age, 25; farmer; Corporal; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JEREMIAH RUSSELL, JR. Res. Watertown; age, 18; farmer; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; discharged for disability at Newbern, N. C., Jan. 14, 1863.

CHARLES E. SANGER. Res. Watertown; age, 18; carpenter; b. Portsmouth, N. H.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

MARK N. SIBLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 21; laborer; b. Wakefield, N. H.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

EDWIN A. STACKPOLE. Res. Watertown; age, 21; blacksmith; b. Great Falls, N. H.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JOHN S. STANLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 27; butcher; b. Wilmington, Vt.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

PATRICK TOOLE. Res. Watertown; age, 19; farmer; b. Galway, Ireland; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JOSEPH TYGHE. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

DANIEL H. WILSON. Res. Watertown; age, 18; teamster; b. Milton, N. H.; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

JAMES WILSON. Res. Watertown; age, 27; student; b. Londonderry, Ireland; private Co. K; enl. Sept. 12, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, ex. of ser.

---

*Fifth Regiment Infantry (100 days).*

George H. Pierson, Colonel, Salem.

William E. C. Worcester, Lt. Colonel, Marlboro.

Edwin F. Wyer, Adjutant, Woburn.

Charles Currier, Quartermaster, Medford.

Joshua B. Treadwell, Surgeon, Boston.

George H. Jones, Asst. " "



This regiment was mustered into service for 100 days July 28, 1864, numbering 30 officers and 886 enlisted men. Although the regiment was ordered to report at Washington, it was stationed at Fort Marshall, in the vicinity of Baltimore, Md., doing duty there during its full term of service.

JAMES E. BRENNEN. Res. Watertown; age, 19; laborer; private Co. B; enl. July 15, 1864; M. I. July 25, 1864; M. O. Nov. 16, 1864, ex. of ser.

JAMES DUNN. Res. Watertown; age, 19; laborer; private; enl. July 16, 1864; M. I. July 25, 1864; M. O. Nov. 16, 1864, ex. of ser. (See Co. K, 5th 9 mos.)

MICAJAH C. HOWES. Res. Watertown; age, 21; clerk; private Co. C; enl. July 16, 1864; M. I. July 23, 1864; M. O. Nov. 16, 1864, ex. of ser. (See Co. K, 5th Inf. 9 mos.)

JAMES L. IRELAND. Res. Watertown; age, 18; shoemaker; private Co. B; enl. July 15, 1864; M. I. July 25, 1864; M. O. Nov. 16, 1864, ex. of ser.

JOHN H. MCMASTER. Res. Watertown; age, 27; clerk; Corporal Co. B; enl. July 15, 1864; M. I. July 25, 1864; M. O. Nov. 16, 1864, ex. of ser.

OLIVER M. OBER. Res. Watertown; age, 19; laborer; Corporal Co. B; enl. July 15, 1864; M. I. July 25, 1864; M. O. Nov. 16, 1864, ex. of ser. (See Co. K, 5th Inf. 9 mos.)

JOHN A. POND. Res. Watertown; age, 18; tinsmith; private Co. B; enl. July 15, 1864; M. I. July 25, 1864; M. O. Nov. 16, 1864, ex. of ser. (See Co. K, 5th Inf. 9 mos., and Co. E, 1st Batt. Frontier Cav.)

---

### *Ninth Regiment Infantry.*

Thomas Cass, Colonel, June 11, 1861, Boston.

Cromwell G. Rowell, Lt. Colonel, June 11, 1861, Boston.

Robert Peard, Major, June 11, 1861, Milford.

Peter Pines, Surgeon, " " " Boston.

Stephen W. Drew, Asst. Surgeon, August 27, 1861, Woburn.

Thomas Scully, Chaplain, June 17, 1861, Boston.

The Ninth Regiment was composed of men of Irish birth, and was recruited by the gallant Colonel Cass, who was mortally wounded before Richmond, June 27, 1862; and died soon after at his residence in Boston. The Ninth was organized in April, 1861, and after remaining in camp at Long Island, Boston Harbor, several weeks, embarked for Washington, arriving at its destination June 29, 1861. The regiment participated in the battles before Richmond in June, 1862; Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Wapping Heights, Mine Run, Wilderness, Spotsylvania Court House, North Anna River, Po River, Bethesda Church, Shady Oak and Cold Harbor; at which last place

the regiment was ordered home, the term of service having expired. It arrived in Boston, June 15, 1864, the veterans meeting with a most cordial and hearty reception.

The regiment was mustered out June 21, 1864.

JOHN SCHERER. Res. New York City, N. Y.; age, 29; cooper; private; enl. August 21, 1863; cr. Watertown; M. I. August 21, 1863. (Drafted.) Transferred to Co. K, 32d Inf., June 9, 1864. (See Co. K, 32d Inf.)

MICHAEL M. WARREN. Res. Watertown; age, 23; gardener; private Co. H; cr. Watertown; enl. January 7, 1862; M. I. January 7, 1862; Discharged to reënlist Feb. 16, 1864. Reënlisted Feb. 22, 1864; Deserted June 13, 1863, and May 1, 1864; wounded June 27, 1862.

---

### *Eleventh Regiment Infantry.*

George Clark, Jr., Colonel, June 13, 1861, Dorchester.

William Dunham, Lt. " " " " Boston.

George F. Tileston, Major, " " " " "

Luther B. Bell, Surgeon, " " " " Somerville.

Ira Russell, Asst. " August 27, 1861, Natick.

Elisha F. Watson, Chaplain, June 13, " Boston.

This regiment was mustered into service June 13, and left the State June 27, 1861. Its organization as a regiment ceased on June 12, 1864, when the original members who had served three years, were mustered out. The remainder were consolidated into a battalion of five companies, to which was subsequently added a new company of one-year men, recruited in this State. Ten men of Company K, 16th regiment, who went from Watertown, formed a part of this battalion. The regiment took part in these engagements: First Bull Run, Yorktown, Williamsburg, Fair Oaks, Savage Station, Glendale, Malvern Hill, Bristow Station, Second Bull Run, Chantilly, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Locust Grove, Wilderness, Spotsylvania, North Anna, and Cold Harbor. From June 12, 1864, this organization was known as the 11th Battalion, taking part in the following engagements: Petersburg, Deep Bottom, Poplar Grove Church, Boydton Road. It was discharged at Readville, Mass., July 14, 1865. The regiment was complimented in General Orders on a number of occasions, and was relied upon when a difficult and dangerous position was to be taken.

CALVIN R. BAKER. Private; Co. E; transferred from Co. K, 16th Inf., July 11, 1864; discharged April 18, 1865, for disability.

PIERRE A. BENTON. Corporal Co. F, (Perrin Benton on record of 16th Inf.); transferred from Co. K, 16th Inf., July 11, 1864; M. O. July 14, 1865; reduced to ranks Dec. 21, 1864.

GEORGE H. BROWMAN. (Brooman on records of 16th Inf.); Sergeant Co. F; transferred from Co. K, 16th Inf., July 11, 1864;

1st Sergeant, Dec. 2, 1864; 2d Lieut. July 11, 1865; M. O. as 1st Sergeant July 14, 1865.

CHARLES E. BROWN, Corporal Co. F; transferred from Co. K, 16th Inf., July 11, 1864; discharged July 22, 1865, O. W. D.

DANIEL D. BURNES. Private Co. E; transferred from Co. K, 16th Inf., July 11th, 1864.

GEORGE KNOTT. Private Co. F; transferred from Co. K, 16th Inf., July 11, 1864; M. O. July 14, 1865.

EBEN N. LORD. Private Co. K; transferred from Co. K, 16th Inf., July 11, 1864; promoted Corporal Nov. 1, 1864; M. O. July 14, 1865.

OLIVER H. SMITH. Private Co. F; transferred from Co. K, 16th Inf., July 11, 1864; M. O. July 14, 1865.

ALONZO K. WORTH. Sergeant Co. E; transferred from Co. K, 16th Inf., July 11, 1864; 1st Sergeant August 11, 1864; 2d Lieut. July 11, 1865; M. O. July 14, 1865, as 1st Sergeant.

#### *Twelfth Regiment Infantry.*

Fletcher Webster, Colonel, June 26, 1861, Marshfield.

Timothy M. Byram, Lt. Colonel, June 26, 1861, Newton.

Elisha M. Burbank, Major, " " " Woburn.

Jeddiah H. Baxter, Surgeon, " " " Boston.

Edwin L. Clark, Chaplain " " " Andover.

The regiment was organized at Fort Warren by Colonel Fletcher Webster, a brave and generous gentleman, who fell in the battle of Second Bull Run, August 30, 1862. His body was brought home, and lies buried by the side of that of his illustrious father, Daniel Webster, at Marshfield, Mass. It was remarked by General Banks, under whose command the regiment served for several months, that Colonel Webster's death was the embodiment of the peroration of his father's great speech in the United States Senate, on Foote's resolution: "*Liberty and Union, now and forever, one and inseparable.*" The regiment was mustered into service June 26, 1861, at Fort Warren, Boston. On July 23 it left Boston, arrived at Sandy Hook, Md., on the 27th, and encamped. It went into winter quarters at Frederick, Md. It was in the battles of Cedar Mountain, Second Bull Run, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Wilderness, Spotsylvania, North Anna River, Cold Harbor, and Petersburg. It was mustered out July 8, 1864.

ANDREW BOODRO. Res. Watertown; age, 18; barber; private Co. E; enl. July 29, 1862; M. I. July 29, 1862.

JAMES B. CHILDS. Res. Watertown; age, 42; baker; private Co. H; enl. July 29, 1862; M. I. July 29, 1862; discharged Dec. 6, 1862.

JAMES F. THOMPSON. Res. Watertown; age, 22; teamster; b. Wayland, Mass.; private Co. D; enl. June 26, 1861; M. I. June 26, 1861; M. O. July 8, 1864, ex. of ser.

*Thirteenth Regiment Infantry.*

Samuel H. Leonard, Colonel, July 16, 1861, Boston.  
 N. Walter Bachelor, Lt. " " " " "  
 Jacob Parker Gould, Major, " " " Stoneham.  
 Allston W. Whitney, Surgeon, " " " Boston.  
 Noah M. Gaylord, Chaplain, " " " "

The nucleus of this regiment was the Fourth Battalion of Rifles, M. V. M.; which was recruited to a regiment at Fort Independence. It was mustered into service July 16, 1861; left the State July 30, 1861; and was mustered out August 1, 1864, at Boston.

Engagements it was in: Second Bull Run, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Wilderness, Spotsylvania, North Anna River, Cold Harbor, and Petersburg. Those soldiers whose terms of service had not expired at the date of the muster out of the regiment, were transferred to the Thirty-Ninth Regiment.

EDWIN H. BRIGHAM. Res. Watertown; age, 21; clerk; b. Boston, Mass.; private Co. A; enl. July 16, 1861; M. I. July 20, 1861; discharged Feb. 18, 1864, to enlist in U.S.A. as Hospital Steward; in engagements of Thoroughfare Gap and Bull Run.

CHARLES F. JACKSON. Res. Watertown; age, 18; blacksmith; b. Watertown; private Co. C; enl. July 16, 1861; M. I. July 16, 1861; promoted Corporal Feb. 1, 1862; discharged for disability Nov. 26, 1862. (See Co. A, 59th Inf.)

WILLIAM H. JACKSON. Res. Watertown; age 28; engraver; b. Watertown; 1st Lieut. Co. C; enl. July 16, 1861; M. I. July 16, 1861; Capt. Sept. 25, 1861; resigned March 5, 1863.

EZRA J. TRULL. Res. Watertown; age, 18; clerk; b. Boston; private Co. A; enl. and M. I. July 16, 1861; transferred to 39th Inf. (See 39th Inf.)

*Fifteenth Regiment Infantry.*

Charles Devens, Jr., Colonel, July 24, 1861, Worcester.  
 George H. Ward, Lt. " " " "  
 John W. Kimball, Major, August 1, 1861, "  
 Joseph N. Bates, Surgeon, " 5, " "  
 Saml. Foster Haven, Asst. Surgeon, " " " "  
 William G. Scandlin, Chaplin, " " " "

This was a Worcester County Regiment. It was mustered into service July 12, and left the State August 8, 1861. It was mustered out July 28, 1864. Services were rendered at Ball's Bluff, the battles on the Peninsular, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Bristow's Station, Robertson's Tavern, Wilderness, and in all the battles from the Rapidan to Petersburg in which the Second Corps were engaged.

JAMES LYON CALLAHAN. (Served under name James Lyon.) Res. Boston (?); age, 21; laborer; cr. Boston, Ward 11; private Co. F; transferred to Co. G, 20th Inf.; prisoner of war, July 27, 1864; substitute for Thomas A. Eames. (See Co. G, 20th Inf.)

—————

*Sixteenth Regiment Infantry.*

Powell T. Wyman, Colonel, July 13, 1861, Boston.  
 George A. Meacham, Lt. Colonel, July 13, 1861, Cambridge.  
 Daniel S. Lamson, Major, August 1, 1861, Weston.  
 Charles C. Jewett, Surgeon " " " Holliston.  
 Arthur B. Fuller, Chaplain " " " Watertown.

The Sixteenth Regiment was recruited at "Camp Cameron," Cambridge, and was composed in great part of Middlesex County men, one company (K) being from Watertown. It was mustered into service August 5, 1861, and left this State for the seat of war August 17, under command of Powell T. Wyman, a graduate of West Point. It proceeded to Baltimore, Md., remaining there until September 1, when it was ordered to Fortress Monroe, Va. In May, 1862, it triumphantly marched into Norfolk, Portsmouth, and Suffolk, being the first Union regiment which entered those cities. It joined the Army of the Potomac at Fair Oaks, June 13, 1862; and shed its first blood on the 18th of the same month in an action known as "Woodland" skirmish. For its gallantry and good conduct at that time, General Hooker complimented Colonel Wyman and the regiment with the remark: "I can trust them anywhere." The regiment was next engaged at Peach Orchard and at Glendale, where the Sixteenth won for itself true glory. In the early part of the battle Colonel Wyman fell. He was a patriotic and noble commander. In General Hooker's letter to Governor Andrew on the death of Colonel Wyman, we find the following sentence: "There is no doubt but at Glendale the Sixteenth Massachusetts saved the army."

The regiment took part at Malvern Hill, Bristow Station, Second Bull Run and at Fredericksburg, where perhaps no one officer more distinguished himself than the lamented Arthur B. Fuller, who was killed in that battle. Chaplain Fuller was then out of the service, having been discharged for disability, but being there, and seeing the heroism of our troops, he could not resist the opportunity to prove by acts his love for the cause, and by example his unfeigned patriotism. The next engagement was at Chancellorsville, then Gettysburg, Wapping Heights, Locust Grove and Mine Run, these ending the list of battles for 1862 and 1863. In December, 1863, and January and February, 1864, ninety-six men reenlisted for three years, thus proving by acts their love of country. All honor to such men! The regiment was now attached to the Second Brigade, Fourth Division, Second Army Corps. May 4th it crossed the Rapidan, and encamped on the



same ground where one year previous it had fought the battle of Chancellorsville. May 5, it marched near Barker's Store on the Brook Road in the Wilderness, threw up a line of works of fallen trees and earth, advanced through a thick wood intermingled with underbrush, and engaged the enemy's skirmishers. The entire corps was hotly engaged until 8 P. M., without material change of line. May 6, at 6 A. M., the entire line was advanced about one mile, the battle raging fiercely until 11 A. M., when the heavy reinforcements of the enemy were thrown in masses upon our lines. At this time the Sixteenth showed its real pluck, and held the ground until the entire line both to the right and left had fallen back. It retired slowly, contesting each foot of ground, until it reached the works. At 5 P. M. General Longstreet's corps made its famous charge upon our lines. The regiment captured a large number of prisoners. May 7 it marched from the Wilderness toward Spotsylvania, moving by the left flank, each day erecting from one to three lines of earthworks. May 10, at 8 A. M., the regiment was ordered out as skirmishers, and was immediately engaged, remaining on the line and under fire all day. Twice in the afternoon a portion of the line was "assembled" and advanced, took possession of a house situated on elevated ground, about one-fourth of a mile in advance, but was unable to hold the position. Its loss was heavy. Major Williams of General Mott's Staff remarked that the Sixteenth Massachusetts won the admiration of all who saw it, on the 10th of May.

May 12 was a memorable day to the army of the Potomac and to the country. Before daylight the second army corps was formed in line of battle, and advanced, taking the enemy by surprise, and was in their camps while the rebels were yet sleeping. The result of that day's action in captures of guns and prisoners is well known. After the aforesaid line was captured, the enemy rallied and were reinforced. Soon after the almost bloodless victory of the morning was turned to a most severe battle. At 12 M., the Sixteenth was ordered to the right, along the crest of a hill, where the enemy had regained a few rods of the works lost in the morning. Along the entire line this seemed to be the only contested spot. Our determination was that the enemy should capture no more of the works, and that a steady fire should be kept up, so that no reinforcements could reach those already there. The musketry fire was terrific. It was at this point that a tree, some fourteen inches in diameter, was actually cut down with bullets. In this action our loss was heavy, including Lt. Colonel Waldo Merriam, commanding the regiment, who was killed. From May 10 to May 23 it was under fire each day, within one mile of the Spotsylvania battle field. May 24, at 9 A. M., it crossed the North Anna, being one of the first regiments to cross, under a terrific fire from the enemy's artillery, and took a position on a ridge of hills, from which the enemy fled at its approach. On the 28th it took a position thirteen miles from Richmond.





# RECEPTION

—OF—

## Co. K. 16th. Regt. M. V.

Watertown July 19th., 1864.

☞ It is impossible at this time to fix the day of reception but notice will be given by RAISING THE FLAG on the morning of the reception.

By vote of the town in special town meeting holden June 24th. the Selectmen were instructed to make all necessary arrangements for the proper reception of said Company.

They have appointed CAPT. THOMAS G. BANKS, Chief Marshal,  
GEO. N. MARCH, JOHN B. GOODRICH, Aids.

The following programme has been arranged for the occasion.

The Company will arrive in town about 3 o'clock P. M. and will be received at the junction of Mt. Auburn & Common St. and proceed down Mt. Auburn to Main St., up Main to Church St., to the grounds in front of the Unitarian Church, where an address of welcome will be made by REV. L. T. TOWNSEND.

After the address the procession will reform and pass through Church to Palfrey, down Palfrey to Spring, down Spring to Summer, Summer to Mt. Auburn, Mt. Auburn to Irving, Irving to Arsenal St., Arsenal to Patten, Patten to Mt. Auburn, Mt. Auburn to Main, countermarch at the R. R. Bridge, down Myrtle, up Green, down Chesnut to Main, up Galen, countermarch in front of Nonantum House. Arriving at the Town Hall the procession will be dismissed. The officers of the town and invited guests; Co. K. with past members, and the escort will have a collation, after which the hall will be opened to the public.

The exercises in the hall will consist of music by the band speeches, &c. The Gallery will be opened for Ladies only at 4 o'clock.

The procession will form at 2-30 P. M. on Mt. Auburn St., right resting on Common St., in the following order.

**Aid. Chief Marshal. Aid.**

NEWTON BRASS BAND.

BOARD OF ENGINEERS.

TORRENT ENGINE Co., — CHAS. HILTON FOREMAN

ATLANTIC BAND, Boston.

RELIEF FIRE ASSOCIATION, — T. F. WHITNEY, PRESIDENT.

TOWN OFFICERS.

INVITED GUESTS.

**Company K. Captain Capelle,**

in carriages flanked by ex-members of the Co. under the direction of Lieut. Meserve.

CITIZENS GENERALLY.

Town officers and citizens who wish to join the procession, will meet at the Town Hall at 2 o'clock P. M., and proceed to the place of reception under the direction of Luther Bent.

It is hoped that the citizens will respond to this call, and by their presence show that they appreciate the services of this Co. for the past three years. Per Order,

**Thomas G. Banks,**  
CHIEF MARSHAL.

During this march the men were short of rations, eating parched corn in lieu of bread.

June 1 it marched at midnight and arrived at Cold Harbor late on the afternoon of June 2. From June 4 to 22, on the road to Petersburg, the regiment was skirmishing most of the time. June 23 it took a position in rear of the works near the Strong House, and remained there until the night of July 11, when the regiment left the front, and proceeded to Massachusetts to be mustered out, having served the full term of three years.

Five officers and one hundred and ninety-six men remained at the front, being formed into a battalion, attached to the Eleventh Massachusetts, and afterwards made a part of that organization, by the act of consolidation. The regiment arrived in Massachusetts July 22, 1864, and was mustered out July 27, 1864.

**CALVIN R. BAKER.** Res. Weymouth; age, 18; bootmaker; cr. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Feb. 22, 1864; M. I. Feb. 23, 1864; transferred July 11, 1864, to Eleventh Infantry.

**FERRIN BENTON.** Res. Brighton (?); age, 20; machinist; cr. Watertown; private, Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861, reënlisted and promoted to Corporal Feb. 15, 1864; transferred July 11, 1864, to Eleventh Infantry.

**CHARLES H. BRIDGES.** Res. Watertown; age, 28; expressman; b. Watertown; wagoner Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 27, 1864, ex of ser.

**GILBERT BRIGHT.** Res. Watertown; age, 21; painter; b. Newton, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; died at Watertown March 1, 1864, while on furlough.

**JOSEPH BRIGHT.** Res. Watertown; age, 18; papermaker; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged April 9, 1863, for disability, by order of Gen. Dix.

**GEORGE H. BROOMAN.** Res. West Roxbury (?); age, 19; carpenter; b. West Roxbury; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; reënlisted Dec. 26, 1863; transferred as Sergt. to Eleventh Batt. Inf. July 11, 1864; wounded July 3, 1863. (See Eleventh Batt. Inf.)

**CHARLES E. BROWN.** Res. Watertown; age, 30; carpenter; b. Boston; cr. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; reënlisted Feb. 16, 1864; transferred as Corpl. to Eleventh Batt. Inf.; wounded July 23, 1863; after the war taught school under the Freedman's Bureau. (See Eleventh Inf.)

**DANIEL BURNS.** Res. Watertown; age, 20; carpenter; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. and M. I. Feb. 4, 1864; transferred July 11, 1864, to Eleventh Batt. Inf.; wounded May 17, 1864. (Probably died from the wounds received May 17, 1864.)

**CHARLES F. COBURN.** Res. Watertown; age, 22; machinist; b. Dracut; Sergt. Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; killed in action June 1862, at Fair Oaks, Va.

JOHN H. COLLIGAN. Res. Watertown; age, 21; boxmaker; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged to reënlist in U.S.A. Oct. 25, 1862. (See U. S. A.)

GEORGE F. CRAIGEN. Res. Boston (?); age, 25; moulder; b. Halifax, N. S.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; died Nov. 30, 1862, Armory Hospital, Washington, D. C.

ANDREW CUMMINGS, JR. Res. Watertown; age, 22; mason; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged Feb. 13, 1863, for disability.

JOHN DOHERTY. Res. Watertown; age, 27; carpenter; b. Ireland; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 2, 1864, ex. of ser.

BENJAMIN W. DOLLOFF. Res. Watertown; age, 21; florist; b. Meredith, N. H.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged from Carver Hospital, Washington, D. C., Sept. 17, 1864.

JOHN E. DOLLOFF. Res. Watertown; age, 19; farmer; b. Bristol, N. H.; private Co. K; enl. and M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged March 14, 1862, from Camp Hamilton, Va., for disability.

WILLIAM E. ELDRIDGE. Res. Watertown; age, 19; paper-maker; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. to enlist in U.S.A. (See U.S.A.)

ANDREW L. FLOHR. Res. Watertown; age, 29; painter; b. Halifax, N. S.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 2, 1864, ex. of ser. (See V.R.C.)

CORNELIUS J. FLYNN. Res. Watertown; age, 32; carpenter; b. Ireland; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; killed in action May 3, 1863, at Chancellorsville, Va.

SAMUEL FRANKLIN. Res. Newton (?); age, 46; b. Needham; musician Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 27, 1864, ex. of ser.

JOSEPH FREEMAN. Res. Watertown; age, 28; weaver; b. England; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged for disability Feb. 10, 1863.

REV. ARTHUR B. FULLER. Res. Watertown; age, 39; clergyman; b. Cambridge, Mass.; chaplain; commissioned Aug. 5, 1861; resigned Dec. 10, 1862; killed at Fredericksburg, Va. (See Roll of Honor, kept by W. H. Ingraham.)

CHARLES HANCOCK. Res. Watertown; age, 26; paper maker; b. England; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; transferred Jan. 22, 1864, to V.R.C. (See V.R.C.)

JAMES R. HARRISON. Res. Watertown; age, 23; carpenter; b. New York, N. Y.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; Corporal June 19, 1862; wounded Dec. 17, 1862; discharged for disability March 3, 1863; "was the second man who enrolled himself in the Co. May 5, 1861; was clerk of the

company; June 19, 1862, was promoted to Corporal for meritorious conduct in battle."

FRANK W. HILTON. Res. Watertown; age, 22; seaman; b. Madison, Me.; Second Lieut. Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 12, 1861; First Lieut. Co. D, Sept. 28, 1861; discharged Jan. 11, 1863; re-commissioned Jan. 26, 1864; Captain Feb. 1, 1864; discharged June 17, 1864.

JOHN G. HOLBROOK. Res. Watertown; age, 23; expressman; b. Princeton, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged for disability, Oct. 20, 1862.

DAVID KENNEY. Res. St. Johns, N. B.; age, 21; tailor; cr. Watertown; private Co. H; enl. March 7, 1864; M. I. March 7, 1864; died in rebel prison, Grave No. 5606.

JAMES KERNEY. Res. Watertown; age, 32; shoemaker; b. Dartmouth, N. H.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged for disability Nov. 15, 1861, Camp Hamilton, Va.

EDWIN A. KING. Res. Watertown; age, 20; machinist; b. Roxbury, Mass.; private; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged for disability Jan. 6, 1863.

PHILIP H. KING. Res. Watertown; age, 23; blacksmith; b. Germany; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; transferred to Navy (unable to find a Naval record); Corporal from enrollment to Jan. 1, 1863; Sergt. to March 1, 1864.

GEORGE KNOTT. Res. Watertown; age, 24; weaver; b. England; cr. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged to reënlist Dec. 26, 1863; reënlisted Dec. 27, 1863; transferred to Eleventh Inf. July 11, 1864. (See Eleventh Inf.)

JOHN LEMOYNE. Res. Watertown; age 22; clerk; b. France; private Co. K; enl. August 24, 1861; M. I. August 30, 1861; discharged for disability Sept. 20, 1862.

JAMES W. LEVERTON. Res. Watertown; age, 29; weaver; b. Quebec, Canada; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged July 2, 1864, ex. of ser.

HENRY C. LINDLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 32; carpenter; b. Providence, R. I.; Captain Co. K, July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; resigned Dec. 28, 1862.

EBEN N. LORD. Res. Watertown; age, 41; melter; b. Berwick, Me.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; cr. Watertown; discharged to reënlist; reënlisted Dec. 27, 1863; transferred to Eleventh Inf. July 11, 1864. (See Eleventh Inf.)

JOHN LUKER. Res. Watertown; age, 23; laborer; private Co. K; enl. August 15, 1861; discharged December 20, 1861, for disability, from Camp Hamilton, Va.

EDWARD LYMAN. Res. Watertown; age, 20; blacksmith; b. Newton, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July

2, 1861; died of typhoid fever and wounds received May 3, 1863, June 7, 1863, Falmouth, Va.

WILLIAM H. LYMAN. Res. Watertown; age, 23; carpenter; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 27, 1864, ex. of ser.

JOSEPH E. MACKIN. Res. Watertown; age, 21; b. New York, N. Y.; carpenter; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; wounded July 3, 1863; M. O. July 2, 1864, ex. of ser.

JOHN H. MANSUR. Res. Watertown; age, 27; shoemaker; b. Charlestown, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged at Washington, D. C., November 12 (27), 1862, for disability.

CHARLES McDERMOTT. Age, 40; laborer; cr. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Feb. 20, 1864; M. I. Feb. 20, 1864; discharged May 2, 1864, disability.

STEPHEN E. MESERVE. Res. Watertown; age, 27; carpenter; b. Limerick, Me.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; commissioned First Lieut. Aug. 1, 1861; resigned Aug. 10, 1862.

CHARLES A. MILLER. Res. Watertown; age, 18; shoemaker; b. Medfield, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged to enlist in U.S.A. Oct. 25, 1862. (See U.S.A.)

HENRY J. MILLER. Res. Watertown; age, 24; shoemaker; b. Sherborn, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged Dec. 2, 1862, for disability.

CHARLES A. MORSE. Res. Watertown; age, 19; butcher; b. Quincy, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; died May 9, 1862, Camp Hamilton, Va., typhoid fever.

THOMAS C. NORCROSS. Res. Watertown; age, 29; carpenter; b. Newton, Mass.; Sergt. Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; died June 1, 1863, Washington, D. C.

THOMAS O'BRIEN. Res. Watertown; age, 23; private Co. K; enl. Dec. 18, 1861; M. I. Dec. 18, 1861; discharged Oct. 25, 1862, to enlist in U.S.A. (See U.S.A.)

CHESTER W. RISLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 19; carpenter; b. Providence, R. I.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 27, 1864, ex. of ser.

GEORGE W. RISLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 25; carpenter; b. Topsfield, R. I.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; Corporal Aug. 12, 1862; discharged Dec. 9, 1862, disability. (See First Frontier Cavalry.)

GEORGE ROBBINS, JR. Res. Watertown; age, 38; butcher; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; Com. Sergeant June 4, 1863; M. O. July 27, 1864, ex. of ser.

HUGH (F.) ROGERS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; dyer; b. Ireland; private Co. I; enl. July 12, 1861; M. I. July 12, 1861; in Phil. Hosp. May 22, to Aug. 21, 1864.



JOHN P. ROGERS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; laborer; b. Ireland; private Co. I; enl. July 12, 1861; M. I. July 12, 1861; died as William P., Sept. 11, 1862, Newark, N. J.

TERRANCE ROGERS. Res. Watertown; age, 28; laborer; b. Ireland; private Co. I; enl. July 12, 1861; M. I. July 12, 1861; discharged June 10, 1864, disability.

JOSEPH D. RUPP. Res. Watertown; age, 37; trader; b. Boston, Mass.; Corporal Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 27, 1864, as private, ex. of ser.

WILLIAM H. SANGER. Res. Waltham (?); age, 20; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; died Nov. 27, 1862, Philadelphia, Pa.

JAMES E. SHARP. Res. Watertown; age, 30; canvasser; b. Boston; Sergeant-Major; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; Second Lieut. Nov. 26, 1861; transferred to Co. I; killed by cars at Kingston, R. I., March 19, 1863.

GREGG SMITH. Res. Watertown; age, 42; shoemaker; b. Ireland; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; killed in action Aug. 29, 1862, second battle of Bull Run, Va.

JAMES H. SMITH. Res. Watertown; age, 28; painter; b. St. Johns, N. B.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 27, 1864, ex. of ser.

OLIVER H. SMITH. Res. Watertown; age, 43; carpenter; cr. Waltham; private Co. I; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; reënlisted Dec. 26, 1863; transferred July 11, 1864, to Eleventh Battl. Inf. (See Eleventh Battl. Inf.)

SAMUEL F. STEARNS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; carpenter; b. Lynn, Mass.; Sergeant Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 1, 1864, ex. of ser. (See First Frontier Cavalry.)

DANIEL (DENNIS) SULLIVAN. Res. Watertown; age, 34; laborer; b. Ireland; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged May 23, 1863, as "Dennis," for disability. (See Second Heavy Artillery.)

ALLISON R. SUMNER. Res. Watertown; age, 23; painter; b. Middlebury, Vt.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; Corporal; transferred to V.R.C. Aug. 13, 1863. (See V.R.C.)

JOHN M. WARD. Res. Watertown; age, 18; papermaker; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; discharged Oct. 6, 1862, disability.

JAMES A. WEBB. Res. Watertown; age, 26; shoemaker; b. Danville, Me.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; deserted August 17, 1861, from Camp Cameron.

WILLIAM G. WHITE. Res. Watertown; age, 31; carriage painter; b. Mansfield, Mass.; private Co. A; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861. (See Battery H, First Heavy Artil., U.S.A.)

GEORGE A. WHITTEMORE. Res. Watertown; age, 24; machinist; b. Attleboro, Mass.; private Co. K; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 27, 1864, ex. of ser.

ALONZO K. WORTH. Res. Watertown; age, 25; carpenter; b. Boston, Mass.; cr. Watertown; enl. July 2, 1861; M. I. July 2, 1861; Sergeant, Dec. 27, 1863; transferred July 11, 1864, to Eleventh Batt. Inf. (See Eleventh Batt. Inf.)

---

*Seventeenth Regiment Infantry.*

Thomas J. C. Amory, Colonel,	September 2, 1861,	Boston.
John F. Fellows, Lt.	July 22, 1861,	Chelsea.
John Frankle, Major,	“ “ “	Haverhill.
Isaac F. Galloupe, Surgeon,	“ “ “	Lynn.
William D. Haley, Chaplain,	“ “ “	Rochester.

This regiment was mustered into service July 22, 1861, and left the State on August 23, 1861. The engagements in which it took part were Kinston, Goldsboro, and Bachelder Creek. The main body of the regiment was mustered out August 3, 1864, and the balance, composed of re-enlisted men, and recruits whose terms of service had not expired, was consolidated into a battalion of three companies July 17, 1864. During the period between December 16, 1864, and March 4, 1865, there were transferred to it from the Second Mass. Heavy Artillery some four hundred and fifty men, the majority of whom were recruits. The regiment took part in the battle of Wise's Forks on March 8, 1865, which lasted three days with varied success, when finally the rebels were repulsed.

It was mustered out July 11, 1865, and placed en route for Readville, Massachusetts, where it arrived on the 19th, and remained until the 26th, when it was paid off in full.

GEORGE W. FERRELL. Res. Watertown; private Co. G; transferred from Second Heavy Artillery, Dec. 16, 1864; M. O. July 11, 1865, ex. of ser. (See Second Heavy Artillery.)

JAMES KEARNEY. Private Co. C; transferred from Co. I, 45th Inf., to make good time lost by desertion; M. O. August 3, 1864. (See 45th Inf.)

EDWIN G. WELLS. Res. Danvers; age, 18; farmer; b. Watertown; private Co. C; enl. Oct. 21, 1861. M. O. August 3, 1864.

---

*Eighteenth Regiment Infantry.*

James Barnes, Colonel,	July 26, 1861,	Springfield.
Timothy Ingraham, Lt. Colonel,	July 26, 1861,	New Bedford.
Joseph Hayes, Major,	“ “ “	Boston.
David P. Smith, Surgeon,	“ 31, “	Springfield.
Orlando Brown, Asst. Surgeon,	“ “ “	Wrentham.
Benjamin F. DeCosta, Chaplain,	“ “ “	Boston.

The Eighteenth was mustered into service August 24, 1861; left the State August 28, 1861; and was mustered out September 2, 1864. It took part in engagements as follows:—Battles on the Peninsula, Second Bull Run, Shepardstown, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Rappahannock Station, Wilderness, Spotsylvania, Cold Harbor, Petersburg and Weldon Railroad. Those soldiers whose term of service had not expired at the date of muster out of the regiment, were transferred to the Thirty-Second Regiment.

SMITH W. HALL. Res. Watertown; age, 24; (drafted) farmer; cr. Watertown; private Co. H; enl. July 8, 1863; M. I. July 18, 1863; transferred October 21, 1864, to 32d Inf. (See 32d Inf.)

---

*Nineteenth Regiment Infantry.*

Edward W. Hinks, Colonel, August 3, 1861, Lynn.  
 Arthur F. Devreux, Lt. “ “ “ “ Salem.  
 Henry J. Howe, Major, “ “ “ “ Haverhill.  
 J. Franklin Dyer, Surgeon, “ 22 “ “ Rockport.  
 Joseph C. Cromack, Chaplain, “ 26 “ “ Worcester.

This regiment was mustered into service August 3, 1861; mustered out June 30, 1865.

Engagements: Balls Bluff, Yorktown, West Point, Fair Oaks, Peach Orchard, Savage Station, White Oak Swamp, Malvern Hill, Second Bull Run, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Bristow's Station, Mine Run, Wilderness, Spotsylvania, Tolopotomy, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Deep Bottom, Reams Station, Boydton Road, Vaughn Road and Farmville. During the fighting at Vaughn Road, Lieut. Wm. H. Tibbits of Co. E was killed while in consultation with Adjutant Aytoun, in regard to attempting to force a passage of the Run with his small company.

JOHNSTON ACHASON. Res. Watertown; age, 33; gardener; cr. Watertown; private Co. F; enl. July 25, 1861; M. I. July 26, 1861; reenlisted Dec. 21, 1863; discharged for disability June 15, 1865.

DANIEL NIKOL. Res. Boston; age, 24; laborer; cr. Watertown; private Co. F; enl. April 12, 1864; M. I. April 14, 1864; discharged August 4, 1865, on Ind. M. O. Roll.

---

*Twentieth Regiment Infantry.*

William Raymond Lee, Colonel, July 1, 1861, Roxbury.  
 Francis W. Palfrey, Lt. “ “ “ “ Boston.  
 Paul J. Revere, Major, “ “ “ “  
 Henry Bryant, Surgeon, “ “ “ “

The Twentieth was mustered in on August 28, 1861, left the State September 4, 1861, and was mustered out July 16, 1865.

It fought in many battles, as follows: Balls Bluff, Yorktown, West Point, Fair Oaks, Peach Orchard, Savage Station, Glendale, Malvern Hill, Chantilly, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Bristow's Station, Mine Run, Wilderness, Po River, Spotsylvania, Tolopotomy, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Strawberry Plain, Deep Bottom, Reams Station, Boydton Road, Vaughn Road and Farmville.

The regiment served in all four years and ten days.

LYMAN R. BLOOD. Res. Boston; age, 21; cr. Watertown; laborer; private Co. F; enl. March 28, 1864; M. I. March 28, 1864; killed in action Oct. 18, 1864, at Petersburg, Va.

ALOIS BOHNER. Res. South Boston; age, 28; shoemaker; cr. Watertown; private Co. B; M. I. March 8, 1864; M. O. July 16, 1865, ex. of ser.

JOHN BROWN. Age, 21; seaman; cr. Watertown; b. Bremen, Germany; enl. April 13, 1864; private Co. B; M. I. April 13, 1864; absent, prisoner of war from Aug. 25, 1864.

ROBERT FLOYD. Res. Watertown; age, 21; laborer; cr. Watertown; unassigned; enl. March 10, 1864; M. I. March 10, 1864; no record of discharge.

JAMES LYON. Private Co. G; transferred from Co. F, 15th Inf.; prisoner of war. (See 15th Inf.)

FRANK QUIGLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 28; stone cutter; private Co. F; enl. Sept. 4, 1861; transferred to Second Cavalry Sept. 30, 1863, G. O. 32—Sept. 4, 1863; transferred U. S. Inv. Corps, Oct. 26, 1863.

JOHN STEVENS. Res. Topsfield; age, 18; cr. Boston; musician Co. H; enl. Aug. 23, 1861; M. I. Aug. 23, 1861; reënlisted Dec. 23, 1863; "was captured at Gaines Mills, Va., June 2, 1864; confined at Richmond, Va., June 3, 1864, and sent to Andersonville, Ga., June 8, 1864. He died while a prisoner of war at Florence, S. C., date or cause of death not known; W. D., Oct. 8, 1864;" reënlistment; residence, Watertown.

HENRY E. WILKINS. Res. Watertown; quartermaster's clerk, N. C. S.; enl. July 8, 1861; M. I. July 30, 1861; Second Lieut. Co. B, July 8, 1862; First Lieut. Jan. 6, 1863; discharged June 15, 1863, for disability; wounded Dec. 11, 1862.

JAMES WRAY. Res. Toronto, Can.; age, 26; baker; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. March 14, 1864; M. I. March 14, 1864; rejected April 26, 1864, as Joseph; discharged for disability May 12, 1864; letter W. D. Aug. 16, 1900.

---

*Twenty-third Regiment Infantry.*

John Kurtz, Colonel, October 23, 1861, Boston.

Henry Merritt, Lt. Colonel, October 24, 1861, Salem.

Andrew Elwell, Major, " " " Gloucester.

George Derby, Surgeon, September 11, 1861, Salem.  
 Silas C. Stone, Asst. " " 16, " Boston.  
 Jonas Bowen, Chaplain, " 18, " Swampscott.

Mustered into service September 28, 1861; left the State November 11, 1861; mustered out as a regiment September 28, 1864. The reenlisted men and recruits whose term of service had not expired, remained in the service under the same designation, until June 25, 1865, when mustered out. Its engagements: Roanoke, Newbern, Rawles Mills, Kinston, Goldsboro, Wilcox Bridge, Winton, Smithfield, Heckman's Farm, Arrowfield Church, Drury's Bluff, Cold Harbor, and other battles before Richmond and Kinston Second.

PATRICK CROTTY. Res. Watertown; age, 40; laborer; private Co. I; enl. Oct. 10, 1861; M. I. Oct. 10, 1861; discharged May 7, 1863, for disability; wounded Dec. 16, 1862.

---

*Twenty-fourth Regiment Infantry.*

Thomas G. Stephenson, Colonel, August 31, 1861, Boston.  
 Francis A. Osbourne, Lt. " " " " "  
 Robert H. Stephenson, Major, September 2, " "  
 Samuel A. Green, Surgeon, " " " "  
 W. R. C. Mellen, Chaplain, October " " "

It was mustered into service December 6, and left the State December 9, 1861. It fought at Roanoke Island, Kinston, Whitehall, Goldsboro, Krauters Creek, Newbern, James Island, Morris Island, Fort Wagner, Green Valley, Drury's Bluff, Richmond, and Petersburg Railroad, Weir Bottom Church, Deep Bottom, Fussell's Mills, Siege of Petersburg, Four Mile Run Church, and Darby Town Road. It was mustered out at Richmond, Va., January 20, 1866; and left immediately for Boston, arriving January 24. The regiment then was forwarded to Gallop's Island, Boston Harbor, for final payment and discharge. On the 27th, it came up from the Island, and marched to the State House, where the colors were received by His Excellency, Governor Bullock.

JAMES C. LITTLEFIELD. Res. Watertown; age, 18; teamster; private Co. B; enl. Oct. 15, 1861; M. I. Oct. 15, 1861; discharged at Newbern, N. C., June 9, 1863, for disability, caused by wounds received at Washington, N. C., in action Sept. 6, 1862.

---

*Twenty-eighth Regiment Infantry.*

William Montieth, Colonel, November 25, 1861, New York City.  
 Maclelland Moore, Lt. Colonel, November 25, 1861, Boston.  
 George W. Cartwright, Major, October 8, " "



Patrick A. O'Connell, Surgeon, Oct. 25, 1861, Worcester.  
 George W. Snow, Asst. " September 30, 1861, Rutland.  
 Nicholas O'Brien, Chaplain, January 7, 1862, Brookline.

This regiment, composed of men of Irish birth, was mustered into service, in the latter part of 1861; left the State January 11, 1862. On December 13, 1864, the main body of the regiment, its term of service having expired, was mustered out. The re-enlisted men and recruits were then consolidated into a battalion of five companies, which was mustered out June 30, 1865.

Engagements: James Island, Second Bull Run, Chantilly, South Mountain, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Bristow's Station, Mine Run, Wilderness, Po River, Spotsylvania, Tolopotomy, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Strawberry Plains, Deep Bottom, Ream's Station, Petersburg, and South Side Railroad.

JOHN DOWDALL. Res. Watertown; age, 18; shoemaker; cr. Danvers; private Co. E; enl. Nov. 2, 1861; M. I. Dec. 13, 1861; reënlisted Jan. 1, 1864; M. O. June 30, 1865.

THOMAS O'KEY. Res. Gloucester; age, 21; seaman; cr. Watertown; private Co. B; enl. April 12, 1864; M. I. April 12, 1864; absent, wounded, from March 25, 1865, to muster out of regiment.

HUGH MATHEWS. Res. Watertown; age, 20; seaman; cr. Watertown; b. South Co., Ireland; private, unassigned; enl. April 2, 1864; M. I. April 9, 1864; transferred to Navy May 17, 1864.

THOMAS MERRICK. Res. Watertown; age, 27; seaman; cr. Watertown; b. Sligo, Ireland; private, unassigned; enl. April 12, 1864; M. I. April 12, 1864; transferred to Navy, May 14, 1864.

CHARLES WILLIAMS. Res. Boston; age, 34; seaman; cr. Watertown; b. Gottenberg, Germany; private, unassigned; enl. April 11, 1864; M. I. April 11, 1864.

---

#### *Twenty-ninth Regiment Infantry.*

Ebenezer W. Pierce, Colonel, December 13, 1861, Freetown.  
 Joseph H. Barnes, Lt. Colonel, " " " Boston.  
 Charles Chipman, Major, " " " Sandwich.  
 Orlando Brown, Surgeon, " 14, " Wrentham.  
 George B. Cogswell, Asst. Surgeon, Dec. 14, " Easton.  
 Henry E. Hempstead, Chaplain, March 10, 1862, Watertown.

Seven companies of this regiment were among the first three years' men that left the State. They were sent to Fortress Monroe to fill up the ranks of the Third and Fourth Militia Regiments (three months' men). When the term of the above regiments had expired, and they had returned home, the seven companies remained, and were known as the First Battalion of Massachusetts



Volunteers. Subsequently three new companies were organized, and attached to the battalion, and it was made the Twenty-ninth Regiment. It reenlisted as a regiment, and was mustered out July 29, 1865. It took part in the following battles: Hampton Roads, Gaines' Mills, Savage Station, White Oak Swamp, Malvern Hill, Second Bull Run, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Vicksburg, Jackson, Blue Spring, Campbell Station, Siege of Knoxville, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Weldon Railroad, and Fort Stedman.

WILLIAM H. HAGAN. First Lieutenant. Transferred from 35th Inf., June 9, 1865; M. O. July 29, 1865. (See 35th Inf.)

REV. HENRY E. HEMPSTEAD. Res. Watertown; Chaplain; commissioned March 10, 1862; died Dec. 21, 1862.

LOUIS MONPLAISIR. Cr. Watertown; age, 29; cook; private (substitute), Co. C; enl. Aug. 18, 1864; M. I. Aug. 18, 1864; prisoner of war March 25, 1865, to April, 1865; in hospital at muster out of regiment.

---

### *Thirtieth Regiment Infantry.*

Nathan A. M. Dudley, Colonel, February 8, 1862, Roxbury.

Wm. Warren Bullock, Lt. Colonel, Mar. 6, 1862, Cambridge.

Horace O. Whittemore, Major, February 20, " Boston.

Samuel K. Towle, Surgeon, " 28, " Haverhill.

James Waldock, Asst. Surgeon, July 29, 1862, Roxbury.

John P. Cleveland, Chaplain, February 20, 1862, Lowell.<sup>2</sup>

This regiment was mustered into service January 4, and left the State January 13, 1862. As a battalion it was later in the service, stationed at Sumter, South Carolina. Engagements: Vicksburg, Baton Rouge, Plains Store, Port Hudson, Donaldsonville, Winchester, Cedar Creek and Fisher's Hill.

OWEN DINAN. Res. Watertown; age, 39; laborer; private Co. A; enl. Oct. 9, 1861; M. I. Oct. 18, 1861; died July 28, 1862, Baton Rouge, La.

---

### *Thirty-second Regiment Infantry.*

Francis J. Parker, Colonel, August 6, 1862, Boston.

George L. Prescott, Lt. Colonel, August 13, 1862, Concord.

Luther Stephenson, Jr., Major, " " " Hingham.

Z. Boylston Adams, Surgeon, May 26, 1862, Boston.

William L. Faxon, Asst. Surgeon, June 2, 1862, Quincy.

The basis of this regiment was the First Battalion of Massachusetts Volunteers, composed of six companies of infantry, organized in the winter of 1861-2, with special reference to garrison duty at Fort Warren, Boston Harbor, and for guarding the political and war prisoners placed there. It was organized as the Thirty-Second Regiment, May 25, 1862, when it received orders to take the field immediately, and joined the Army of the Potomac July 23, at Harrison's Landing, Va. It was mustered out

June 29, 1865. It served at Malvern Hill, Gainsville, Second Bull Run, Chantilly, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Rappahannock Station, Mine Run, Wilderness, Spotsylvania, North Anna, Tolopotomy, Bethesda Church, Petersburg, Weldon Railroad, Vaughan Road, Dabney's Mills, Boyd-town Road, and White Oak Road.

JAMES BENTLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 27; frame-work knitter; cr. Watertown; private Co. G; enl. June 18, 1862; M. I. June 18, 1862; reënlisted Jan. 5, 1864; deserted March 22, 1864; M. O. June 2, 1865, as awaiting trial for desertion. (See George Bale, Co. M, 4th Cav.)

WILLIAM DOWLING. Res. Watertown; age, 32; laborer; private Co. G; enl. May 28, 1862; M. I. May 28, 1862; transferred Feb. 15, 1864, to V.R.C. (See V.R.C.)

JOHN F. FRANKLIN. Res. Newton; age, 21; carpenter; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Aug. 13, 1862; M. I. Aug. 13, 1862; reënlisted Jan. 5, 1864; M. O. June 29, 1865, ex. of ser.

SMITH W. HALL. Res. Watertown; age, 24; cr. Watertown; transferred from 18th Inf. Oct. 21, 1864; M. O. June 29, 1865, ex. of ser.

FRANKLIN (FREDERICK) HANKIN. Substitute; cr. Watertown; age, 42; laborer; private Co. A; enl. at Concord, Mass., Sept. 5, 1864; M. I. Sept. 5, 1864; discharged June 1, or July 18, 1865, G. O. 94-W. D., as Frederick Hankin.

CHARLES H. KOHLBRAND. Res. Boston; age, 23; cr. Watertown; private Co. H; transferred from 9th Inf. June 10, 1864; absent, wounded, after June 10, 1864.

JAMES F. STELFOX. Res. Concord (?); age, 21; cr. Watertown; painter; private, unassigned; enl. Aug. 21, 1863; M. I. Aug. 21, 1863.

JOHN SCHERER. Res. New York; Corpl. Co. K; transferred from 9th Inf. Jan. 11, 1864; absent, wounded, from June 3, 1864. (See 9th Inf.)

---

### *Thirty-third Regiment Infantry.*

Albert C. Maggi, Colonel, June 26, 1862, New Bedford.

Adin B. Underwood, Lt. Colonel, July 11, 1862, Newton.

James L. Bates, Major, August 5, 1862, Weymouth.

Orin Warren, Surgeon, June 9, 1862, W. Newbury.

William S. Brown, Asst. Surgeon, June 27, 1862, Boston.

Daniel Foster, Chaplain, August 13, " "

It was mustered in on August 13, 1862; left the State the next day, and was mustered out July 11, 1865. Battles it took part in: Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Beverly Ford, Gettysburg, Lookout Mountain, Missionary Ridge, and the Battles of General Sherman's Army.

JOHN CROMPTON. Res. Watertown; age, 32; laborer; private Co. B; enl. June 6, 1862; M. I. Aug. 5, 1862; M. O. June 11, 1865, ex. af ser.

JOHN DONNELLY. Res. Watertown; age, 21; blacksmith; private Co. B; enl. June 5, 1862; M. I. Aug. 5, 1862; captured March 20, 1865; paroled from Libby Prison March 30, 1865; M. O. June 11, 1865.

EMILE EVERS. Res. Boston (?); age, 21; publisher; Corporal Co. C; enl. Aug. 6, 1862; M. I. Aug. 6, 1862; discharged Aug. 7, 1863, for disability.

PARKER MCCUEN. Res. Watertown; age, 35; tailor; private Co. B; enl. June 17, 1862; M. I. Aug. 5, 1862; discharged Oct. 27, 1864, disability.

JOHN MCKINLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 35; card grinder; private Co. B; enl. June 10, 1862; M. I. Aug. 5, 1862; M. O. June 11, 1865.

PALEMON C. MILLS. Res. Watertown; age, 28; First Sergeant Co. B; enl. June 27, 1862; M. I. Aug. 5, 1862; Second Lieut. April 2, 1863; First Lieut. Aug. 9, 1863; resigned Oct. 9, 1863. (See 5th Inf., 3 mos.)

HENRY MURRAY. Res. Waltham; age, 21; machinist; b. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Jan. 24, 1865; M. I. Jan. 24, 1865; transferred to 2d Inf. June 1st, 1865. (See 2d Inf.)

WILLIAM M. WEST. Res. Watertown; age, 30; carpenter; Corporal Co. B; enl. June 28, 1862; M. I. Aug. 5, 1862; Sergeant Oct. 1, 1863; M. O. June 11, 1865, as Corporal.

---

*Thirty-Fifth Regiment Infantry.*

Edward A. Wilde, Colonel,	August 11, 1862,	Brookline.
Sumner Carrouth, Lt.	“ “ 25,	“ Chelsea.
Sidney Willard, Major,	“ “ 27,	“ Boston.
Francis M. Lincoln, Surgeon,	July 28,	“ “
George N. Munsell, Asst. Surgeon,	“ 31,	“ Harwich.
Henry F. H. Miller, Chaplain,	Aug. 19,	“ Norton.

The Thirty-Fifth was mustered into service August 21, 1862 and left the State August 22; mustered out June 9, 1865. I, fought at Antietam, South Mountain, Fredericksburg, Jackson, Campbell Station, Siege of Knoxville, Vicksburg, Spotsylvania, North Anna, Cold Harbor, Poplar Spring Church, Hatcher's Run, Fort Sedgwick, Fort Mahone, Petersburg, and Weldon Railroad.

JOSEPH GOTTLEIB. Res. Watertown; age, 25; watchmaker; Sergeant Co. D; enl. June 10, 1862; M. I. June, 16, 1862; Second Lieut. Dec. 15, 1862; First Lieut. April 30, 1863; Capt. Sept. 6, 1864; transferred to 29th Inf. Sept. 18, 1864. (See V.R.C.)

THOMAS McNEIL. Res. Watertown; age, 20; tailor; private Co. D; enl. June 11, 1862; M. I. June 16, 1862; M. O. June 9, 1865, as Sergeant, ex. of ser.

EDWARD N. PICKERING. Res. Watertown; age, 18; architect; Sergeant Co. C; enl. July 8, 1862; M. I. July 16, 1862; discharged for promotion in 114th U.S.C.T. July 25, 1864. (See 114th U.S.C.T.)

---

*Thirty-eighth Regiment Infantry.*

Timothy Ingraham, Colonel, August 18, 1862, New Bedford.  
 David K. Wardwell, Lt. " " 19, " Boston.  
 William L. Rodman, Major, " " " New Bedford.  
 Samuel C. Hartwell, Surgeon, " 16 " Southbridge.  
 Edwin F. Ward, Asst. " " " " Enfield.  
 Charles Skinner, Chaplain, January 7, 1863, Cambridge.

The regiment was mustered into service August 24, 1862; left the State August 26; was mustered out June 30, 1865. Battles: Cane River, Mansura, Port Hudson, Opequam, Fisher's Hill, and Cedar Creek.

HUGH GRAY. Res. Watertown; age, 39; laborer; private Co. B; enl. Aug. 6, 1862; M. I. Aug. 7, 1862; transferred to V.R.C. April 22, 1864, G. O. 173 W. D.; ordered to rejoin his regiment S. O. 10 W. D.; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

DANIEL HANCOCK. Res. Watertown; age, 21; papermaker; private Co. F; enl. Aug. 11, 1862; M. I. Aug. 11, 1862; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

---

*Thirty-ninth Regiment Infantry.*

P. Stearns Davis, Colonel, August 29, 1862, Cambridge.  
 Charles L. Pierson, Lt. " " 30, " Salem.  
 Henry M. Tremlett, Major, " 28, " Boston.  
 Calvin G. Page, Surgeon, " 22, " "  
 James L. Chipman, Asst. Surgeon, Aug. 25, " Milford.  
 Edward Beacher French, Chaplain, Sept. 6, 1862, Chatham.

Mustered into service September 4, 1862; left the State September 6, 1862; mustered out June 2, 1865. The regiment took part in these engagements: Mine Run, Wilderness, Spotsylvania, North Anna, Tolopotomy, Bethesda Church, Petersburg, Weldon Railroad, Dabney's Mills, Gravelly Run, and Five Forks.

WILLARD BRIGHT. Res. Watertown; age, 19; laborer; musician Co. G; enl. July 24, 1862; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; died March 29, 1865.

JAMES BRODERICK. Res. Watertown; age, 35; private Co. G; enl. July 23, 1862; deserted Aug. 1862.

WILLIAM H. CORSON. Res. Watertown; private Co. G; enl. July 7, 1862; M. I. Sept. 1862; M. O. 1865.

HENRY W. HAM. Res. Watertown; age, 27; clerk; Sergeant Co. G; enl. July 15, 1862; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; discharged Jan. 31, 1863, for disability.

SAMUEL W. HUTCHINS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; plumber; Corporal Co. G; enl. July 14, 1862; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; captured at Weldon Railroad, Va., Aug. 19, 1864; released on James River, Va., Feb. 24, 1865; discharged by order of W. D. dated May 12, 1865, on June 3, 1865.

ALBERT HYLAND. Res. Watertown, age, 21; wagoner, Co. G; enl. July 24, 1862; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; deserted Feb. 11, 1863, as "William."

NATHAN S. KEMP. Res. Watertown; age, 40; shoemaker; cr. Watertown; private Co. I; enl. Aug. 2, 1864; M. I. Aug. 2, 1864; died May 19, 1865, at Watertown, Mass.

PATRICK O'HARRA. Res. Watertown; age, 25; private Co. G; enl. July 29, 1862; deserted Dec. 22, 1862, Orford cross roads, Md.

ALONZO POMEROY. Res. Watertown; age, 26; farmer; private Co. G; enl. July 14, 1862; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; M. O. June 2, 1865, ex. of ser.

CHARLES A. SPAULDING. Res. Watertown; age, 21; farmer; musician Co. G; enl. July 23, 1862; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; M. O. June 13, 1865.

MILO B. SKEELE. Res. Watertown; age, 24; teamster; private Co. G; enl. July 18, 1862; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; M. O. June 2, 1865, ex. of ser.

ORSON C. THOMAS. Res. Watertown; age, 28; private Co. G; enl. July 15, 1862; deserted Aug. —, 1862.

EZRA J. TRULL. Born in Watertown; res. Boston (?); transferred from 13th as Captain; M. O. June 2, 1865, ex. of ser.

JOHN WHITNEY. Res. Watertown; age, 40; farmer; b. Roxbury, Mass.; private Co. I; enl. Aug. 2, 1864; M. I. Aug. 2, 1864; M. O. June 2, 1865, ex. of ser.

WILLIAM H. WOODBURY. Res. Watertown; age, 28; lawyer; Sergeant Co. G; enl. July 7, 1862; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; discharged January 9, 1893, disability.

---

*Fortieth Regiment Infantry.*

Burr Porter, Colonel, September 7, 1862, New York.

Joseph A. Dalton, Lt. Colonel, September 2, 1862, Salem.

Joseph M. Day, Major, " " " Barnstable.

Oliver E. Brewster, Surgeon, August 20, 1862, Pittsfield.

Andrew Smith, Asst. " Sept. 2, 1862, Williamstown.

J. Henry Thayer, Chaplain, " 17, " Salem.



This regiment was mustered into service September 5, and left the State September 8, 1862; mustered out June 16, 1865. It took part in engagements on the Blackwater, Bombardments of Forts Sumter and Wagner, Siege of Charleston, Olustee, Cedar Creek, Ten Mile Run, Jacksonville, Drury's Bluff, Cold Harbor, Fort Harrison, Fair Oaks, and the several battles before Petersburg and Richmond.

ANDREW J. BACON. Res. Chelsea; age, 28; b. Watertown; Corpl. Co. G; M. I. Sept. 5, 1862; transferred Nov. 14, 1864, to 29th Co. Hv. Art., as Lieut.

GEORGE H. GODWIN. Res. Watertown; age, 26; bootmaker; private Co. F; enl. July 21, 1862; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; M. O. June 16, 1865, ex. of ser.

WASHINGTON MADDEN. Res. Watertown; age, 46; bootmaker; private Co. F; enl. July 21, 1862; M. I. Sept. 3, 1862; transferred Dec. 18, 1863, to V.R.C. (See V. R. C.)

SAMUEL G. NOYES. Res. Watertown; age, 21; grocer; private Co. A; enl. Aug. 14, 1862; M. I. Aug. 23, 1862; promoted Sergeant; discharged at Boston Nov. 17, 1864, O. W. D.

---

*Forty-second Regiment Infantry (100 days).*

Isaac S. Burrell, Colonel, Roxbury.

Joseph Stedman, Lt. " Medfield.

Frederick G. Stiles, Major, Worcester.

Charles A. Davis, Adjutant, Roxbury.

Alonzo I. Hodsdon, Quartermaster, Roxbury.

Albert B. Robinson, Surgeon, "

This regiment was mustered in July 22, 1864; left the State July 23, 1864; and was mustered out November 11, 1864. Its tour of duty was in the defences of Washington. It was stationed at Alexandria, Va., doing guard and picket duty.

LEANDER P. COBB. Res. Watertown; age, 19; tinman; private Co. K; enl. July 9, 1864; M. I. July 18, 1864; M. O. Nov. 11, 1864, ex. of ser.

JOHN MCGRAIL. Res. Watertown; age, 18; bootmaker; private Co. E; enl. July 20, 1864; M. I. July 22, 1864; M. O. Nov. 11, 1864, ex. of ser.

WILLIAM C. MELLSON. Res. Watertown; age, 18; bootmaker; private Co. E; enl. July 20, 1864; M. I. July 22, 1864; M. O. Nov. 11, 1864, ex. of ser.

WOODBURN C. SCOTT. Res. Watertown; age, 19; farmer; private Co. E; enl. July 16, 1864; M. I. July 22, 1864; M. O. Nov. 11, 1864, ex. of ser.

WILLIAM WHALL. Res. Watertown; age, 21; private Co. A; M. I. July 14, 1864; M. O. Nov. 11, 1864, ex. of ser. (See 1st Battl. Frontier Cavalry and Navy.)



*Forty-third Regiment Infantry (9 months).*

Charles S. Holbrook, Colonel, Boston.  
 John C. Whiton, Lt. " "  
 Everett Lane, Major, Abington.  
 A. Carter Webber, Surgeon, Cambridge.  
 Augustus Mason, Asst. " Brighton.  
 James E. Whitney, Adjutant, West Roxbury.  
 Henry A. Turner, Quartermaster, Boston.  
 Jacob M. Manning, Chaplain, "

This was known as the "Tiger Regiment," and left the State October 24, 1862. It was mustered out July 30, 1863, after having fought at Kinston, Whitehall, and in other minor skirmishes. It was mainly engaged in picket and guard duty.

HENRY W. CHRISTIAN. Res. Watertown; age, 19; press-man; private Co. B; enl. Aug. 20, 1862; M. I. Oct. 11, 1862; M. O. July 30, 1863, ex. of ser.

*Forty-fourth Regiment Infantry (9 months).*

Francis L. Lee, Colonel, Newton.  
 Edward C. Cabot, Lt. Colonel, Brookline.  
 Charles W. Dabney, Major, West Roxbury.  
 Robert Ware, Surgeon, Boston.  
 Theodore W. Fisher, Assistant Surgeon, Medway.  
 Edmund H. Hall, Chaplain, Plymouth.  
 Wallace Hinkley, Adjutant, Lowell.  
 Francis Bush, Jr., Quartermaster, Boston.

The Forty-fourth was mustered in Sept. 12, 1862; left the State October 22, 1862; and was mustered out June 10, 1863. It took part at Kinston, White Hall Bridge, Goldsboro, and in the Siege of Washington, North Carolina.

FRANK S. LEARNED. Res. Watertown; age, 21; clerk; private Co. E; M. I. Sept. 12, 1862; Corporal March 1, 1863; M. O. June 18, 1863, ex. of ser.

THOMAS H. PATTEN. Res. Watertown; age, 20; clerk; private Co. E; enl. Aug. 29, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. June 18, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Co. I, 2d Hv. Art.)

HENRY T. PIERCE. Res. Watertown; age, 18; student; private Co. E; enl. Aug. 29, 1862; M. I. Sept. 12, 1862; M. O. June 18, 1863, ex. of ser.

JAMES A. ROBBINS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; clerk; private Co. E; enl. Aug. 29, 1862; M. I. Sept. 12, 1862; M. O. June 18, 1863, ex. of ser. (See Co. E, 57th Inf.)

JAMES W. SYLVESTER. Res. Watertown; age, 29; carpenter; private Co. B; enl. Aug. 29, 1862; M. I. Sept. 12, 1862, M. O. June 18, 1863, ex. of ser.

DANIEL P. TILTON. Res. Watertown; age, 30; carpenter; private Co. B; enl. Aug. 29, 1862; M. I. Sept. 12, 1862; M. O. June 18, 1863, ex. of ser.

HENRY S. TREADWELL. Res. Watertown; age, 20; private Co. B; M. I. Sept. 12, 1862.

JOSEPH G. WILKINS. Res. Watertown; age, 28; machinist; Sergeant Co. A; enl. Aug. 29, 1862; M. I. Sept. 12, 1862; M. O. June 18, 1863, ex. of ser.

---

*Forty-seventh Regiment Infantry (9 months).*

Lucius B. Marsh, Colonel, Boston.

Albert Stickney, Lt. " Cambridge.

Austin S. Cushman, Major, New Bedford.

John Blackman, Surgeon, Somerville.

Frederic W. Mercer, Asst. Surgeon, Boston.

George A. Hepworth, Chaplain, " "

Eli C. Kinsley, Adjutant, Cambridge.

George N. Nichols, Quartermaster, Roxbury.

Mustered into service in November, 1862; left the State November 26, 1862, for the Department of the Gulf, arriving at New Orleans, December 21, 1862. It was mustered out September 1, 1863. The services of this regiment consisted of doing guard and picket duty in and around New Orleans.

GEORGE O. FARWELL. Res. Watertown; age, 18; farmer; private Co. A; enl. Aug. 2, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. Sept. 1, 1863, ex. of ser.

JOHN W. HARTFORD. Res. Watertown; age, 37; farmer; private Co. A; enl. Sept. 1, 1862; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; absent, sick at muster out of Regiment.

DANIEL C. HAWES. Res. Watertown; age, 22; private Co. C; enl. Oct. 8, 1862; M. I. Oct. 8, 1862; transferred to Co. A, May 1, 1863; M. O. Sept. 1, 1863, ex. of ser.

---

*Fiftieth Regiment Infantry (9 months).*

Carlos P. Messer, Colonel, Haverhill.

John W. Locke, Lt. Colonel, South Reading.

John Hodges, Jr., Major, Salem.

William Cogswell, Surgeon, Bradford.

Nathaniel W. French, Asst. Surgeon, Concord, N. H.

Robert Hassell, Chaplain, Haverhill.

Andrew O. Wentworth, Adjutant, Malden.

Henry D. Degan, Quartermaster, South Reading.

The Fiftieth was mustered into service in November, 1862, and left the State November 19, for the Department of the Gulf. It took part in the assaults on Port Hudson May 27 and June 14. Most of the time it was supporting batteries, until the Fort surrendered, July 9th. It was mustered out August 24, 1863.

CHARLES F. DEGAN. Res. Watertown; age, 25; private Co. E; enl. Oct. 24, 1862; M. I. Oct. 24, 1862; M. O. Aug. 24, 1863, ex. of ser.

CHARLES C. MILLER. Res. Watertown; age, 21; private Co. E; enl. Aug. 25, 1862; M. I. Sept. 1, 1862; M. O. Aug. 24, 1863, ex. of ser.

---

*Fifty-third Regiment Infantry (9 months).*

John W. Kimball, Colonel, Fitchburg.

George H. Barrett, Lt. Colonel, Ashburnham.

James A. Pratt, Major, Sterling.

John Q. A. McCollister, Surgeon, Groton.

Benjamin F. Whittemore, Chaplain, Berlin.

Henry A. Willis, Adjutant, Fitchburg.

Edward A. Brown, Quartermaster, Royalston.

Mustered into service in November, 1862; left the State November 29, 1862, for the Department of the Gulf. It fought valiantly in the siege of Port Hudson, when seven officers and seventy-nine men were killed and wounded. The regiment was mustered out September 2, 1863, at Camp Stevens, near Groton Junction.

GEORGE E. PRIEST. Res. Watertown; age, 20; student; private Co. C; enl. Oct. 24, 1862; M. I. Nov. 6, 1862; 1st Lieut. Co. H, Nov. 15, 1862; transferred to F. & S. 57th Inf. Nov. 7, 1863. (See 57th Inf.)

---

*Fifty-fourth Regiment Infantry.*

Robert G. Shaw, Colonel, April 17, 1863, Boston.

Norwood P. Hallowell, Lt. Colonel, April 17, 1863, Cambridge.

Henry P. Bowditch, Major, July 27, 1863, W. Roxbury.

Lincoln R. Stone, Surgeon, April 21, 1863, Salem.

Charles E. Bridgeham, Asst. Surgeon, May 1, 1863, Buckfield, Me.

Samuel Harrison, Chaplain, September, 8, 1863, Pittsfield.

This was the first colored regiment recruited in Massachusetts. It was mustered in May 13, 1863; left the State May 28, 1863; and was mustered out August 20, 1865. It served at Fort Wagner, and in the several engagements before Charleston, Olustee, James Island, Honey Hill, and Boykin's Mills.

CHARLES W. LENOX. Res. Watertown; age, 38; barber; private Co. A; enl. Feb. 28, 1863; M. I. March 30, 1863; M. O. Aug. 20, 1865, as Sergt., ex. of ser.

JOHN NICHOLS. Res. Watertown; age, 26; seaman; cr. Watertown; private, unassigned; M. I. Nov. 30, 1864; transferred to 55th Inf.; substitute.

*Fifty-sixth Regiment Infantry.*

Charles E. Griswold, Colonel, July 14, 1863, Boston.  
 Stephen M. Weld, Lt. " " 22, " West Roxbury.  
 Horace P. Williams, Major, " 14, " Brookline.  
 T. Fletcher Oaks, Surgeon, " 31, " Dartmouth.  
 Horatio S. Soule, Asst. Surgeon, Nov. 30, 1863, Winthrop.

Having been mustered into service February 25, 1864, this regiment left the State March 21, 1864. It was mustered out July 12, 1865. Engagements: Wilderness, Spotsylvania, North Anna, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Weldon Railroad, Poplar Spring Church, Hatcher's Run, and Siege of Petersburg.

JOHN E. FARNSWORTH. Res. Watertown; age, 23; cr. Watertown; clerk; private Co. G; enl. Dec. 31, 1863; M. I. Jan. 19, 1864; transferred as 1st Sergeant to accept promotion in U.S.C.T., June 16, 1865. (See U.S.C.T.)

JAMES KERWIN (KERSON). Res. Watertown; age, 26; cr. Watertown; seaman; Sergeant Co. K; enl. Feb. 24, 1864; M. I. Feb. 25, 1864; M. O. July 12, 1865, disability.

EMERSON F. PLIMPTON. Res. Wardsboro, Vt.; age, 42; cr. Watertown; farmer; private Co. C; enl. Feb. 24, 1864; M. I. March 1, 1864; died of wounds June 15, 1864, in rebel hospital, near Spottsville, Va.

MERRILL F. PLIMPTON. Res. Wardsboro, Vt.; age, 27; clerk; cr. Watertown; private Co. C; enl. Feb. 20, 1864; M. I. March 1, 1864; 1st Sergeant June 8, 1865; 2d Lieut. July 1, 1865; M. O. July 12, 1865, as 1st Sergt. ex. of ser.

*Fifty-seventh Regiment Infantry.*

William F. Bartlett, Colonel, August 17, 1863, Boston.  
 Edward P. Hollister, Lt. Colonel, Dec. 21, 1863, Pittsfield.  
 Julius M. Tucker, Major, June 14, 1864, Worcester.  
 Whitman V. White, Surgeon, Dec. 5, 1863, Stockbridge.  
 Charles E. Heath, Asst. " January 13, 1864, Monterey.  
 Alfred H. Dashiell, Jr., Chaplain, Apr. 14, 1864, Stockbridge

Mustered in and left the State April 18, 1864; mustered out July 30, 1865. It took part in the following named engagements: Wilderness, Spotsylvania, North Anna, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Weldon Railroad, Poplar Spring Church, and Hatcher's Run.

JAMES H. BLANCHARD. Private Co. D; transferred from 59th Inf. June 1, 1865; M. O. July 30, 1865, ex. of ser. (See 59th Inf.)

GEORGE E. PRIEST. Quartermaster; transferred from 53d Inf. Nov. 7, 1863; M. O. July 30, 1865, ex. of ser. (See 53d Inf.)

JAMES A. ROBBINS. Res. Watertown; age, 22; clerk; private Co. E; enl. Feb. 1, 1864; M. I. Feb. 18, 1864; transferred to N.C.S. as Q. M. Sergeant; M. O. July 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

*Fifty-ninth Regiment Infantry.*

Joseph P. Gould, Colonel, April 25, 1864, Stoneham.  
 John Hodges, Jr., Lt. " February 2, 1864, Salem.  
 Joseph Colburn, Major, October 23, 1863, Roxbury.  
 William Ingalls, Surgeon, October 13, 1863, Winchester.  
 Thomas Gilfillan, Asst. Surgeon, Dec. 12, 1863, Cummington.  
 Hiram L. Howard, Chaplain, April 23, 1864, Boston.

This regiment was mustered into service by companies, the first company December 5, 1863, and the last April 21, 1864. It left the State April 26, 1864, and was mustered out July 30, 1865. Battles fought: The Wilderness, Spotsylvania, North Anna, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Weldon Railroad, Poplar Spring Church, Hatcher's Run and Fort Stedman. July 1, 1865, the regiment was consolidated with the Fifty-seventh.

JAMES H. BLANCHARD. Res. Watertown; age, 27; saddler; b. Lincoln, Mass.; cr. Watertown; private Co. D; enl. Jan. 15, 1864; M. I. Feb. 9, 1864; transferred June 1, 1865, to 57th Inf. (See 57th Inf.)

THOMAS F. HOLMES. Res. Watertown; age, 19; painter; cr. to Charlestown; private Co. B; enl. Dec. 30, 1863; M. I. Jan. 5, 1864; Corpl.; transferred to Co. I, Mar. 15, 1865; Sergt.; transferred to 57th Inf., June 1, 1865.

CHARLES F. JACKSON. Res. Watertown; age, 20; salesman; private Co. A; enl. Nov. 7, 1863; M. I. Dec. 5, 1863; discharged for disability Sept. 19, 1864.

---

*Sixtieth Regiment Infantry (100 days).*

Colonel Wass, Commander.

The Sixtieth Regiment was "a one hundred days" militia organization which performed its duties well. It was mustered into service August 8, 1864, and mustered out November 30, 1864.

HENRY MURREY. Res. Waltham; b. Watertown; watchmaker; private Co. G; enl. July 19, 1864; discharged Nov., 1864.

---

*First Regiment Cavalry.*

Robert Williams, Colonel, October 7, 1861, Virginia.  
 Horace Binney Sargent, Lt. Colonel, Oct. 12, 1861, West Roxbury.  
 William F. White, Major, November 1, 1861, Somerville.  
 John H. Edson, " " 4, " Boston.  
 Greeley S. Curtis, " October 31, " "  
 James Holland, Surgeon, September 14, " Westfield.  
 Oscar C. DeWolf, Asst. Surgeon, Sept. 14, 1861, Chester.  
 William C. Patterson, Chaplain, December 30, 1861, Dedham.

This regiment was mustered into service November 1, 1861. The first battalion left the State, December 25, 1861; the second



December 27, 1861; and the third December 29, 1861. The third battalion was detached from the regiment August 4, 1863, and subsequently became a part of the Fourth Regiment of Cavalry. A new battalion was recruited to fill its place, and was sent forward in January, 1864. The regiment was mustered out June 26, 1865. It took part at Poolsville, South Mountain, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Brandy Station, Aldie, Upperville, Gettysburg, Williamsport, Culpepper, Auburn, Todd's Tavern, Fortifications of Richmond, Vaughn Road, St. Mary's Church, Cold Harbor, and Bellefield.

JOHN L. BERNARD. Res. Watertown; age, 38; private Co. D; enl. Sept. 12, 1861; M. I. Sept. 19, 1861; deserted Dec. 19, 1861.

JAMES BOYLE. Res. Watertown; age, 35; cr. Lowell, Wd. 3; private Co. H; enl. and M. I. Aug. 23, 1864; deserted June 2, 1865.

MOSES H. BRIGHT. Res. Newton; age, 24; painter; cr. Watertown; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 15, 1863; M. I. Jan. 6, 1864; M. O. June 19, 1865, ex. of ser.

THOMAS DARDIS. Res. Watertown; age, 19; laborer; cr. Watertown; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 10, 1863; M. I. Jan. 6, 1864; "No further record, W. D. L. Nov. 30, 1867." (History of the Regiment says discharged June 26, 1865.) (See Co. K, 5th Inf., 9 mos.)

ANDREW DEWYRE. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; cr. Watertown; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 17, 1863; M. I. Jan. 6, 1864; M. O. June 26, 1865, Corporal Co. G, ex. of ser. (See Co. K, 5th Inf., 9 mos.)

JAMES A. ELLIS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; clerk; cr. Watertown; Q. M. Sergt. Co. M; enl. Dec. 10, 1863; M. I. Jan. 14, 1864; transferred to V. R. C. (See V. R. C.)

JOSHUA B. F. HOBBS. Res. Watertown; age, 25; 2d Lieut., Co. I; commissioned Aug. 27, 1863; Capt. Nov. 19, 1863; discharged Sept. 3, 1864, disability.

EDWARD M. LINCOLN. Res. Boston; age, 23; saddler Co. F; cr. Watertown; enl. and M. I. Jan. 13, 1864; M. O. June 26, 1865, ex. of ser.

JEREMIAH J. LYNCH. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; cr. Watertown; private Co. K; enl. Dec. 7, 1863; M. I. Dec. 29, 1863; M. O. June 26, 1865, ex. of ser., Co. A.

GEORGE W. MARTIN. Res. Salem; age, 22; farmer; cr. Watertown; Corporal Co. H; enl. Oct. 7, 1861; M. I. Oct. 9, 1861; reenlisted Dec. 28, 1863; 2d Lieut. Nov. 13, 1864; 1st Lieut. May 26, 1865; resigned & discharged June 6, 1865, Co. G, as 2d Lieut.

WILLIAM H. McCABE. Res. Watertown; age, 20; tailor; cr. Salem; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 7, 1863; M. I. Jan. 6, 1864; killed at Deep Bottom, Va., Aug. 16, 1864.



HORACE W. OTIS. Res. Roxbury; age, 22; clerk; cr. Watertown; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 10, 1863; M. I. Jan. 6, 1864; Qr. M. Sergt. March 5, 1864, Camp Stoneman, D. C.; wounded in Sheridan's Raid at Ashland, Va.; discharged for wounds July 1, 1865.

ISAAC B. PATTEN. Res. Watertown; age, 19; sailor; cr. Watertown; private Co. M; enl. Jan. 5, 1864; M. I. Jan. 14, 1864; died in Rebel prison, Saulisbury, N. C., Dec. 4, 1864.

EDWARD M. PHELPS. Res. Watertown; age, 18; machinist; cr. Watertown; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 10, 1863; M. I. Jan. 6, 1864; M. O. June 26, 1865, ex of ser.

AUGUSTUS SEVERANCE. Res. Watertown; age, 37; farmer; private Co. C; enl. Sept. 9, 1861; M. I. Sept. 17, 1861; taken prisoner at Wolf Run Shoals, Va., Oct. 25, 1863; died of starvation Nov. 30, 1863, Richmond, Va.

JAMES SULLIVAN. Res. Watertown; age, 17; farmer; private Co. I; enl. Jan. 2, 1864; M. I. Jan. 14, 1864; M. O. June 29, 1865, ex of ser.

JOHN G. WILSON. Res. Watertown; age, 25; engineer; cr. Watertown; Corporal Co. L; enl. Jan. 1, 1864; M. I. Jan. 6, 1864; deserted Jan. 21, 1864. Readville, Mass., in Co. G.

### *Second Regiment Cavalry.*

Charles R. Lowell, Jr., Colonel, April 15, 1863, Boston.  
 Henry S. Russell, Lt. " January 22, " "  
 Caspar Crowninshield, Major, " 30, " "  
 DeWitt C. Thompson, " March 19, " California.  
 William H. Forbes, " May 12, " Milton.  
 Oscar DeWolf, Surgeon, November 13, 1862, Chester.  
 Harlow Gamwell, Asst. Surgeon, Jan. 10, 1863, Huntington.  
 Charles A. Humphreys, Chaplain, July 4, " Dorchester.

The Second Regiment was mustered into service by companies, at dates varying from January to April, 1863. The first detachment left this State February 12, 1863. The main body followed May 11, 1863; and was mustered out July 20, 1865. Its long list of engagements: South Anna Bridge, Ashley's Gap, Drainsville, Aldie, Fort Stevens, Fort Reno, Rockville, Poolsville, Summit Point, Halltown, Opequam, Winchester, Livray, Wainsboro, Tom's Brook, Cedar Creek, South Anna, White Oak Road, Berryville, Berryville Pike, Charlestown, Dinwiddie Court House, Five Forks, Saylor's Creek and Appomattox Court House.

JAMES K. BACON. Res. Waterville, Me.; age, 21; teamster; cr. Watertown; private Co. C; enl. and M. I. April 11, 1864; transferred Jan. 18, 1865, to V. R. C. (See V. R. C.)

THOMAS DOLAN. Res. Watertown; age, 27; laborer; cr. Malden; private Co. I; enl. and M. I. Aug. 13, 1864; no record of M. O., W. D. letter, Oct. 31, 1867.

JAMES O'HALLORAN. Res. Watertown; age, 23; farmer; private Co. B. Enl. Dec. 9, 1862; M. I. Jan. 13, 1863; M. O. July 20, 1865, ex. of ser.

JAMES RYE (correct name Edward Barnard Whitney). Res. Stow; b. Watertown; age, 18; farmer; private Co. K; enl. Jan. 9, 1863; M. I. Jan. 26, 1863; died March 4, 1864, Vienna, Va.

TIMOTHY SULLIVAN. Res. Watertown; age, 21; laborer; cr. Orange; private Co. D; enl. and M. I. July 22, 1864; discharged June 24, 1865.

---

### *Third Regiment Cavalry.*

Thomas E. Chickering, Colonel, September 15, 1862, Boston.

Ansel D. Wass, Lt. " " 6, " "

Lorenzo D. Sargent, Major, August 22, 1862, Lawrence.

Albert H. Blanchard, Surgeon, September 4, 1862, Sherborn.

John Blackmar, Asst. " " 4, " Somerville.

The Third Regiment was recruited and originally went into the service as the Forty-first Regiment of Infantry. It was mustered in November 1, and left the State November 15, 1862; on June 17, 1863, the regiment was changed to a cavalry organization, and the First, Second and Third Unattached Companies of Cavalry, Massachusetts Volunteers, were consolidated with, and became a part of the organization. It was mustered out September 28, 1865. It took part in the engagements at Irish Bend, Henderson Hill, Cane River, Port Hudson, Sabine Cross Road, Muddy Bayou, Piney Woods, Red River Campaign, Opequam, Fisher's Hill, Snag Point, Winchester, and Cedar Creek.

JOHN CONNELLEY. Res. Boston (?); age, 25; laborer; cr. Watertown; private Co. M (formerly 3d unattached Co. Cavalry); enl. and M. I. Nov. 30, 1861; reënlisted Feb. 19, 1864; discharged Sept. 28, 1865.

---

### *Fourth Regiment Cavalry.*

Arnold A. Rand, Colonel, January 22, 1864, Boston.

Francis Washburn, Lt. " February 1 " Lancaster.

Atherton H. Stevens, Major, July 19, 1863, Cambridge.

David B. Keith, " December 28, 1863, Boston,

Louis Cabot, " January 25, 1864, Brookline.

Frederick W. Mercer, Surgeon, September 3, 1863, Boston.

Edward Russell, Asst. " February 3, 1864, Quincy.

Albert Z. Gray, Chaplain, Sept. 19, 1864, New York City.

This Regiment was composed of the independent battalion, formerly Third battalion, First Regiment of Cavalry, Massachusetts Volunteers, and two new battalions recruited in Massachusetts.

At the time of organization of the regiment the First battalion, Major Stevens, was stationed in South Carolina. The Second

battalion left the State March 20, 1864, and the Third April 23, 1864; The regiment was mustered out, November, 14, 1865. It fought at Gainsville, Florida, Drury's Bluff, and in several of the engagements in front of Petersburg and Richmond.

JOHN H. CARTER. Res. Watertown; age, 25; 2d Lieut. Co. E; commissioned Jan. 20, 1864; 1st Lieut. Nov. 15, 1864; Capt. July 8, 1865; M. O. Nov. 14, 1865. (See Co. K, 5th Inf. 9 mos.)

PETER PYNE. Res. Watertown; age, 20; painter; cr. Leominster; private Co. D; enl. and M. I. Jan. 3, 1864; Corporal Aug. 14, 1865; M. O. Nov. 14, 1865, ex. of ser.

HENRY RICHARDS. Res. Portland, Me.; age, 32; jailor; cr. Watertown; private; enl. and M. I. Aug. 6, 1864; no further record.

---

*First Battalion Frontier Cavalry.*

Burr Porter, Major, January 1, 1865, New York City.

This organization, recruited for one year's service, was mustered in by companies as follows:

Company A, December 30, 1864.

“ B, “ “ “

“ C, January 2, 1865.

“ D, “ 2, “

“ E, “ 2, “

The Battalion was attached to the Twenty-sixth Regiment New York Volunteer Cavalry, and performed guard duty on the New York frontier. It was mustered out June 30, 1865.

CHARLES H. BARTLETT. Res. Watertown; age, 19; clerk; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

JAMES E. BRENNEN. Res. Watertown; age, 21; laborer; b. East Cambridge, Mass; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex of ser.

JAMES S. BURNS. Res. Watertown; age, 21; engineer; cr. Lincoln; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 31, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser. (See Navy.)

JAMES DUNN. Res. Mansfield; age, 21; laborer; b. St. Johns, N. B.; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. and M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

G. HERMAN EICHORN. Res. Watertown; age, 22; paper-maker; b. Nosen, Germany; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

IRVING L. HOLMES. Res. Watertown; age, 21; clerk; b. Gardiner, Me.; cr. Watertown; Corporal; enl. Dec. 29, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

ALBERT C. LYMAN. Res. Watertown; age, 21; papermaker; b. Watertown; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

MICHAEL E. MURPHY. Res. Watertown; age, 21; cartridge-maker; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

DANIEL S. PARKER. Res. Newton; age, 24; clerk; b. Cambridgeport; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; 2d Lieut. April 14, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser.

JOHN A. POND. Res. Watertown; age 21; tinsmith; b. Watertown; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser. (See Co. K, 5th Inf., 100 days and 9 months.)

GEORGE W. RISLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 28; carpenter; b. Topsfield; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser. (See Co. K, 16th Inf.)

SAMUEL F. STEARNS. Res. Watertown; age, 25; carpenter; b. Lynn; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; 1st Sergeant April 15, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser. (See Co. K, 16th Inf.)

WILLIAM W. WHALL. Res. Watertown; age, 22; clerk; b. South Berwick, Me.; cr. Watertown; private Co. E; enl. Dec. 30, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. June 30, 1865, ex. of ser. (See Navy, and Company A, 42d Infantry, 100 days.)

---

### *Second Battery Light Artillery.*

Ormand F. Nims, Captain, July 31, 1861, Boston.

John W. Walcott, First Lieut., July 31, 1861, Roxbury.

John Bigelow " " " " Cambridge.

George G. Trull, Second " " " " Boston.

Richard B. Hall " " " " "

The Second Battery was mustered into the service July 31, 1861; left the State August 8, 1861, and was mustered out August 11, 1865.

It took part at Vicksburg, Baton Rouge, Sabine Cross Roads, Jackson, Clariborne, Ala., and Daniel's Plantation.

PHINEAS F. KING. Res. Watertown; age, 26; b. Wareham, Mass.; machinist; private; enl. July 31, 1861; M. I. July 31, 1861; discharged in 1862, for disability.

CONVERSE F. LIVERMORE. Res. Watertown; age, 26; b. Watertown; yeoman; Corporal; M. I. July 31, 1861; M. O. Aug. 16, 1864, ex. of ser.

CHARLES F. SHERMAN. Res. Watertown; age, 20; b. Watertown; box maker; Corporal; M. I. July 31, 1861; M. O. Aug. 16, 1864, ex. of ser.

*Fourth Battery Light Artillery.*

Charles H. Manning, Captain, November 27, 1861, Salem.  
 Frederick W. Reinhardt, First Lieut. " " " Boston.  
 Joseph R. Salla, " " " " " "  
 Henry Davidson, 2d Lieut., Nov. 27, 1861, South Danvers.  
 George W. Taylor " " " " " "

Mustered into service November 18, 1861; left the State November 20, 1861; mustered out November 10, 1865.

The battery fought at Pontichula, Baton Rouge, Bonfonca, Bisland, Port Hudson, Vermillion, and in the several engagements of the siege of Mobile.

GEORGE N. JENKINS. Res. Boston (?); age, 26; clerk; cr. Watertown; private; M. I. June 22, 1863; 2d Lieut. Aug. 16, 1863; M. O. Oct. 12, 1865, ex. of ser.

*Seventh Battery Light Artillery.*

Phineas A. Davis, Captain, April 20, 1861, Lowell.  
 Israel N. Wilson, First Lieut., " " " Billerica.  
 George E. Dana, " " " " Lowell.  
 William E. Farrar, 2d " " " " "  
 Edward S. Hunt, " " " " "

This battery was mustered in May 21, and left the State May 22, 1861, as an independent company of infantry. It was changed to a light artillery organization March 17, 1862, and was mustered out November 10, 1865.

It did good service at Deserted House, South Quay, Somerton, Providence Church Road, Holland's House, Mansura, and in the several engagements of the siege of Mobile.

HARRISON J. CRAIG. Res. Watertown; age, 21; mechanic; private; enl. April 26, 1862; M. I. April 26, 1862; killed Jan. 30, 1863, Suffolk, Va.

*Eleventh Battery Light Artillery (9 months).*

Edward J. Jones, Captain, Boston.  
 Lucius Cummings, First Lieutenant, Boston.  
 Isaac Peirce, " " "  
 Edward P. Morrill, Second " "  
 John P. Sawin, " " Roxbury.

This battery was mustered into service August 25, 1862; left the State October 3, 1862, and was mustered out May 29, 1863.

GEORGE W. BOOTH. Res. Watertown; age, 35; salesman; 1st Sergeant; M. I. Aug. 25, 1862; M. O. May 25, 1863, ex. of ser. (See 11th Battery Lt. Art., 3 years.)

FRANK D. CHANT. Res. Watertown; age, 26; driver; b. Watertown; private; M. I. Aug. 25, 1862; Corporal Jan. 23, 1863; M. O. May 25, 1863, ex. of ser.



*Eleventh Battery Light Artillery.*

Edward J. Jones, Captain, August 25, 1862, Boston.  
 Edward P. Morrill, First Lieut., August 25, 1862, Boston.  
 George W. Booth, " " Dec. 29, 1863, Cambridge.  
 William Woodsum, 2d " " " " Boston.  
 George W. Sanborn " " " " " Charlestown.

The nucleus of this organization was the Eleventh Light Battery, which served a term of nine months. It was mustered into service January 2, 1864; left the State, February 5, 1864, and was mustered out June 16, 1865.

Engagements: Wilderness, Spotsylvania, North Anna, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Weldon Railroad, and Fort Stedman.

CHARLES W. BERRY. Res. Watertown; age, 21; carpenter; b. Bristol, N. H.; cr. Watertown; private; enl. Dec. 29, 1863; M. I. Jan. 2, 1864; M. O. June 16, 1865, ex. of ser.

GEORGE W. BOOTH. Res. Watertown; age, 35; salesman; cr. Cambridge, N. Y.; 1st Lieut.; enl. Dec. 1, 1863; M. I. Jan. 1, 1864; M. O. June 16, 1865, ex. of ser.

CHARLES H. DAVIS. Res. Watertown; age, 34; wood-turner; cr. Watertown; private; enl. Dec. 29, 1863; M. I. Jan. 2, 1864; M. O. June 16, 1865, ex. of ser.

CHARLES H. HUSSEY. Res. Watertown; age, 22; carpenter; cr. Watertown; private; enl. Jan. 1, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1864; M. O. June 16, 1865, ex. of ser.

WILLIAM H. IRELAND, JR. Res. Watertown; age, 26; painter; cr. Watertown; private; enl. Dec. 7, 1863; M. I. Jan. 2, 1864; M. O. June 16, 1865, ex. of ser.

WILLIAM JONES, 2d. Res. Watertown; age, 19; farmer; cr. Watertown; private; enl. Jan. 1, 1864; M. I. Jan. 2, 1864; M. O. June 16, 1865, ex. of ser. (See Co. K, 5th Inf., 9 mos.)

MICHAEL MORIARTY. Res. Watertown; age, 24; carpenter; cr. Watertown; private; enl. Dec. 7, 1863; M. I. Jan. 2, 1864; M. O. June 16, 1865, ex. of ser.

*Twelfth Battery Light Artillery.*

Jacob Miller, Captain, December 8, 1862, Brookline.

Joseph R. Salla, First Lieut., November 1, 1862, Boston.

Edwin M. Chamberlain, First Lieut., Dec. 8, 1862, Boston.

Charles W. Weeber, Second Lieut., Nov. 1, " "

Edward E. Souther, " " Dec. 8, " Chelsea.

Mustered in December 26, 1862; left the State January 3, 1863; mustered out July 25, 1865. It took part in the engagement at Port Hudson.

JOSEPH W. DODGE. Res. Watertown; age, 21; machinist; cr. Lowell, Wd. 5; private; M. I. Nov. 7, 1864; M. O. July 25, 1865, ex. of ser.



*Thirteenth Battery Light Artillery.*

Charles H. J. Hamlin, Captain, Dec. 14, 1862, Charlestown.  
 Timothy W. Terry, First Lieut., Nov. 3, 1862, New Bedford.  
 Ellis L. Motte, " " " " Boston.  
 Robert C. Nichols, Second " " " " "  
 Charles B. Slack, " " " " " Newton.

Mustered in December 13, 1862; left the State January 20, 1863; mustered out July 28, 1865.

The battery was at Port Hudson, Carrion Crow Bayou and Pleasant Hill.

MICHAEL McDONALD. Res. Boston; age, 24; soldier; cr. Watertown; b. Waterford, Eng. (?); private; enl. at Watertown April 9, 1864; M. I. April 9, 1864; deserted en route to battery.

*Fifteenth Battery Light Artillery.*

Timothy Pearson, Captain, February 4, 1863, Lowell.  
 James W. Kirk, First Lieut., January 16, " Boston.  
 Albert Rowse, " " Feb. 19, " Lowell.  
 Lorin L. Dame, Second " " " "  
 Harry D. Littlefield, " " Dec. 18, 1862, Boston.

Mustered in February 17, 1863; left the State March 9, 1863; mustered out August 4, 1865.

It took part in the sieges of Mobile and Blakely.

CHARLES HAMMOND. Res. Watertown; age, 18; enl. Feb. 3, 1863; M. I. Feb. 13, 1863; M. O. Aug. 4, 1865, as bugler.

*Sixteenth Battery Light Artillery.*

Henry D. Scott, Captain, March 11, 1864, New Bedford.  
 Lewis V. Osgood, First Lieut., Mar. 15, 1864, Charlestown.  
 Philip T. Woodfin, Jr., 1st Lieut. " 24, " Marblehead.  
 James McCullum, Second " " 2, " Boston.  
 Alonzo B. Langley, " " " 26, " Brookline.

This battery was mustered into service March 11, 1864; left the State April 19, 1864, and was mustered out June 27, 1865.

It remained in and around defences of Washington during its term of service.

EDWARD FLAHERTY. Res. Boston (?); age, 36; shoemaker; cr. Watertown; private; enl. March 7, 1864; M. I. March 11, 1864; M. O. June 27, 1865, ex. of ser.

*First Battalion Heavy Artillery.*

Stephen Cabot, Major, May 15, 1863, Boston.

This organization was originally composed of the First, Second, Fourth and Fifth unattached companies of Heavy Artillery; but

in the summer of 1864 two companies of one year men were added. It was on duty in Boston Harbor for most of the time, but companies were detailed for duty at Champlain, New York, and the Fort at New Bedford. It was mustered out as follows: Company A, October 20, 1865; B, June 29, 1865; C, October 20, 1865; D, September 12, 1865; E, June 28, 1865; F, June 28, 1865.

ANDREW LIVINGSTON. Res. Watertown; age, 27; machinist; private Co. C; enl. April 20, 1863; M. I. April 20, 1863; M. O. Oct. 20, 1865, ex. of ser.

THOMAS MARTIN. Res. Watertown; age, 22; shoemaker; private Co. C; enl. & M. I. April 20, 1863; discharged as Corporal Aug. 9, 1865, for disability.

---

*First Regiment Heavy Artillery.*

William B. Green, Colonel, July 5, 1861, Haverhill.  
 Samuel C. Oliver, Lt. " " " " Salem.  
 Levi P. Wright, Major, " " " " Lawrence.  
 Andrew Washburn, " " " " January 18, 1862, Newton.  
 Frank A. Rolfe, " " " " March 22, " " Lawrence.  
 David Dana, Surgeon, July 5, 1861, Reading.  
 Samuel K. Towle, Asst. Surgeon, July 5, 1861, Haverhill.  
 Stephen Barker, Chaplain, July 16, 1861, Andover.

This was organized as the Fourteenth Regiment of Infantry; was mustered into service July 5, and left the State July 7, 1861. The organization was changed to a Heavy Artillery Regiment, January 1, 1862, by an order from the War Department, and was mustered out August 25, 1865; having served four years, one month, and twenty days. Engagements: Spotsylvania, North Anna, Tolopotomy, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Strawberry Plain, Deep Bottom, Poplar Spring Church, Boydton Road, Hatcher's Run, Duncan's Run, and Vaughn Road.

RASSELAS W. IRELAND. Res. Watertown; age, 20; laborer; cr. Boston, Wd. 7; private Co. L; enl. and M. I. March 12, 1862; discharged June 10, 1865.

ELIJAH NORCROSS. Res. Watertown; age, 24; tinsmith; b. Watertown; cr. Watertown; private Co. L; enl. and M. I. March 11, 1862; reenlisted March 14, 1864; M. O. Aug. 16, 1865, as Corporal, Co. A, ex. of ser.

---

*Second Regiment Heavy Artillery.*

Jones Frankle, Colonel, May 13, 1863, Haverhill.  
 A. B. R. Sprague, Lt. Colonel, February 1, 1864, Worcester.  
 Samuel C. Olliver, Major, June 29, 1863, Salem.  
 Wm. A. Amory, " " " " July 31, " " West Roxbury.  
 Henry T. Lawson, " " " " August 25, 1863, Newton.

Hall Curtis, Surgeon, June 18, 1863, Boston.

Dixi C. Hoyt, Asst. Surgeon, August 24, 1863, Milford.

Four companies of this regiment left the State September 4, 1863; two companies left November 6, 1863, and the balance (six companies) left January 8, 1864. The regiment was stationed in North Carolina and Virginia, during its full term, and was mustered out September 3, 1865.

GEORGE W. FARRELL. Res. Watertown; age, 42; paper-maker; b. Erie, N. Y.; cr. Watertown; private Co. H; enl. and M. I. Aug. 8, 1864; transferred Jan. 17, 1865, to 17th Inf. (See 17th Inf.)

JAMES KENNEDY. Res. Watertown; age, 45; stone mason; cr. Watertown; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 7, 1863; M. I. Dec. 22, 1863; M. O. July 15, 1865, disability. (See Co. K, 5th Inf. 9 mos.)

GEORGE H. KING. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; cr. Watertown; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 7, 1863; M. I. Dec. 22, 1863; discharged July 12, 1865.

DANA E. LINDLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 18; provision dealer; b. Watertown; cr. Watertown; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 10, 1863; M. I. Dec. 22, 1863; M. O. Sept. 3, 1865, ex. of ser.

PHILIP MCGUIRE. Res. Watertown; age 32; farmer; cr. W. Stockbridge; private Co. M; enl. and M. I. Aug. 20, 1864; died at Kinston, N. C., March 8, 1865.

PATRICK MCNAMARA. Res. Watertown; age, 22; private Co. A; enl. July 13, 1863; M. I. July 28, 1863; deserted Sept. 1, 1863.

THOMAS H. PATTEN. Res. Watertown; age, 22; book-keeper; cr. Watertown; private Co. I; enl. Dec. 5, 1863; 2d Lieut. Jan. 17, 1865; M. O. Sept. 3, 1865, ex. of ser.

WILLIAM H. STEVENS. Res. Watertown; age, 18; laborer; private Co. L; enl. Dec. 15, 1863; M. I. Dec. 22, 1863; M. O. Sept. 3, 1865, ex. of ser.

DENNIS SULLIVAN. Res. Watertown; age, 34; laborer; private Co. D; enl. Aug. 15, 1863; M. I. Aug. 22, 1863; discharged May 5, 1865, disability. (See Co. K, 16th Inf.)

ISAAC TOOHEY. Res. Watertown; age, 28; blacksmith; private Co. D; enl. and M. I. Aug. 22, 1863; M. O. Sept. 3, 1865, ex. of ser.

---

### *Third Regiment Heavy Artillery.*

William S. Abert, Colonel, Nov. 16, 1864, Washington, D. C.

John A. P. Allen, Lt. " " " " New Bedford.

George S. Worcester, Major, Sept. 8, " Boston.

Lyman B. Whitten, " " " " Hingham.

James M. Richardson, " Nov. 16, " Brookline.

William Nichols, Surgeon, Dec. 9, " Boston.

The regiment was organized in accordance with orders from the War Department. It was composed of the Third, Sixth, Seventh, Eighth, Ninth, Tenth, Eleventh, Twelfth, Thirteenth, Fourteenth, Fifteenth, and Sixteenth unattached companies of Heavy Artillery. The first eight of these companies were originally raised for, and for a time were on duty in the coast defences of this State. The regiment was sent forward to Washington early in the fall of 1864, and served in the defences of that city until the date of muster out, Sept. 8, 1865.

DAVID W. FRASER. Cr. Watertown; joined regiment at Fort Stanton, D. C.; private Co. K; enl. and M. I. Aug. 17, 1864; M. O. June 5, 1866.

DANIEL L. WALLACE. Res. Watertown; age, 18; shoemaker; private Co. C; enl. June 8, 1863; M. I. Aug. 14, 1863; M. O. Sept. 18, 1865, ex. of ser.

## WATERTOWN'S QUOTA OF COLORED TROOPS.

---

“The Colored Troops fought nobly.” This was one of the popular sayings during the Civil War, resulting from the experiment, long delayed, of using the newly liberated slaves to battle against their late masters. It was looked upon as a dubious experiment, but in the end it proved that the colored men could fight creditably, led as they were by white officers of proved valor. In honor of Col. Robert G. Shaw of Massachusetts, and the first colored regiment, the 54th Infantry, sent from this State, in 1863, an artistic and noble memorial of granite and bronze has been placed on Boston Common, opposite the majestic Colonial front of the State House.

With that regiment two Watertown colored residents were connected, both credited to the town's quota. One was Charles W. Lenox, a well known and respected citizen, by occupation for many years a hairdresser. The other was John Nichols, who went as a substitute. Their records have been given in the regimental order.

The following list comprises such colored men as were secured, in 1864, down in the Southern States, to fill Watertown's quotas. It also includes the white Captain, John E. Farnsworth, of the 37th Regiment Colored Troops, who had served so well in the Fifty-sixth Regiment as to merit and win this promotion. He was a resident of Watertown, and had been credited to this town. Edward N. Pickering's name is also given, a white officer, a Watertown man.

According to the report of its Recruiting Committee, Watertown, in 1864, deposited \$3000 with the State authorities for the purpose of recruiting in the Southern States, which sum would entitle the town to 24 recruits. The names given below do not count one-half of that number, so the town must have filled its quota elsewhere.

**BENJAMIN BELL.** Res. Washington Co., Va.; age, 33; farmer cr. Watertown; private 3d Col. Cav.; enrolled at Vicksburg, Miss., Nov. 16, 1864; M. I. Nov. 18, 1864.

**EDMUND O. BUTLER.** Res. Natchitoches Co., La.; age, 23; farmer; cr. Watertown; private 3d Col. Cav.; enrolled at Vicksburg, Miss., Nov. 17, 1864; M. I. Nov. 18, 1864.

**JOHN E. FARNSWORTH.** Captain Co. B, 37th U. S. C. T.; transferred from 56th Mass. Inf. June 16, 1865; M. O. Jan. 31, 1867.

JAMES F. RUSSELL. B. Watertown; Sergeant Co. G, 1st Michigan Inf.; enl. Marshall, Mich., July 5, 1861; M. I. July 13, 1861; commissioned 1st Lt. Co. D, May 30, 1865; M. O. July 9, 1865, Jeffersonville, Indiana.

GEORGE F. STONE. B. Watertown; res. Milford, N. H.; age, 24; cr. Milford, N. H.; Corporal Co. C, 16th N. H. V. Inf.; M. I. Oct. 18, 1862; M. O. Aug. 20, 1863.

WILLIAM E. WALLACE. Age, 36; b. Watertown; cr. Amherst, N. H.; private Co. F, 1st N. H. Hv. Art.; M. I. Sept. 6, 1864; M. O. June 15, 1865.



## VETERAN RESERVE CORPS.

---

Soldiers who, through excellent service in the field, had by the fortunes of war become in part disabled, were transferred to the V.R.C. They were still able to guard the prisoners, protect the government stores, and garrison the forts which were distant from the seat of war. Watertown is specially interested in the list following:

JAMES K. BACON, 239th Co. From Co. C., 2d Cav., Jan. 18, 1865—April 18, 1865.

WILLIAM DOWLING. From Co. G, 32d Inf., Feb. 15, 1864—May 28, 1865.

JAMES A. ELLIS. From Co. M, 1st Cav.—March 13, 1865.

ANDREW L. FLOHR, 58th Co. From Co. K, 16th Inf.—July 2, 1863. (Note—"He again enlisted Jan. 25, 1865, and was assigned to Co. A., 3d V.R.C.")

HUGH GRAY. From 38th Inf., Apr. 22, 1864—returned to Reg't. Spe. O. No. 10.

CHARLES HANCOCK. From Co. K, 16th Inf.

CHARLES E. W. LAWSON. From Co. B, 1st Cav., June 1, 1864, to Co. K, 9th V.R.C.; then to 1st Independent Co. V.R.C.; M. O. Nov. 1, 1866.

WASHINGTON MADDEN. From Co. F, 40th Inf., Dec. 18, 1863.

ROBERT MORTON. From Co. B, 34th Inf., Feb. 22, 1864—Nov. 18, 1865.

FRANK QUIGLEY. From 2d Cav., U.S.A., Oct. 26, 1863.

ALISON R. SUMNER. From Co. K, 16th Inf., Aug. 13, 1863—July 1, 1864.

## SOLDIERS OF THE REGULAR ARMY.

---

The names now presented are of such soldiers as, either before or after their Watertown enlistments, joined the Regular Army of the United States :

WILLIAM T. BOOKER. Private Co. C, 2d Hv. Art. ; M. O. Dec. 31, 1862. (Ord. Corps.)

EDWIN H. BRIGHAM. Hospital steward. (From 13th Mass. Vol. Inf.)

JOSEPH N. BURNS. Private Co. C, 3d Cav. ; M. O. April 22, 1864. (Ord. Corps.)

JOHN H. COLLIGAN. (From 16th Mass. Vol. Inf.)

ADOLPH DAGENFIELD. Heavy Artillery. (From Ord. Corps.)

WILLIAM E. ELDRIDGE. 1st Inf. (From 16th Mass. Vol. Inf.)

THOMAS GILGAN. Private Co. C, 3d Cav. ; M. O. April 16, 1863. (Ord. Corps.)

MICHAEL HAGERTY. Private Co. C, 2d Cav. M. O. April 14, 1863. (Ord. Corps.)

CHARLES A. MILLER. Private Co. H, 1st Hv. Art., Oct. 27, 1862—July 1, 1864. (16th M.V.I.)

THOMAS O'BRIEN. Private Co. H, 1st Hv. Art., Oct. 27, 1862—Feb. 20, 1867. (16th M. V. Inf.)

FRANK QUIGLEY. Private 2d Cav. ; from Co. F, 20th Inf., Sept. 30, 1863. (V.R.C.)

LESTER SKINNER. Private 2d Hv. Art. ; M. O. Nov. 3, 1862. (Ord. Corps.)

WILLIAM G. WHITE. Private Co. H, 1st Hv. Art. From Co. A, 16th Mass. Vol. Inf.

THOMAS WILSON. Private Co. C, 3d Cav. (Ord. Corps.)

## THE ORDNANCE CORPS.

---

The United States Arsenal at Watertown was a veritable hive of industry during the Civil War. Men and women were employed in large numbers to prepare the cartridges and other munitions of war. Abundant life was in evidence, in spite of the dread nature of the task; an occasional overflow of animal spirits, light jokes and merry laughter, as the employes approached or departed from their daily duties. Guarding the entrances and the grounds were soldiers of the Ordnance Corps. The following names of these military men, pertaining to Watertown, were obtained from the records of the Arsenal, access to which was freely and courteously granted:

**WILLIAM T. BOOKER.** Res. Watertown; age, 35; b. Williamsburg, Va.; priv. 2d class; enl. and M. I. Jan. 20, 1863. (See Co. C, 2d U. S. Art.)

**JOHN BRENNAN.** Private; enl. Sept. 2, 1861; honorably discharged Sept. 1, 1864, as Corporal.

**JOSEPH M. BURNS.** Res. Watertown; age, 27; carpenter; b. Lancaster, Eng.; priv. 2d Cl.; enl. Sept. 1, 1864; priv. 1st Cl. July 25, 1865; Corp. Nov. 1, 1865; disch. Aug. 31, 1867. See Co. C, 3d U. S. Cav.)

**WILLIAM CANTILLAN.** Res. Watertown; age, 21; laborer; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. Oct. 8, 1862; private 1st Cl., Sept. 1, 1864; hon. dis. Oct. 7, 1865.

**JAMES CONNELL.** Age, 21; b. Ireland; enl. Nov. 5, 1862; M. O. Nov. 4, 1865.

**JOHN CORKRING.** Res. Watertown; age, 27; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. Sept. 8, 1862; hon. disch. Sept. 7, 1865.

**JOHN CUMMINGS.** Age, 23; currier; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. March 31, 1864; M. O. Oct. 11, 1865, disability.

**ADOLPH DAGENFIELD.** Res. Watertown; age, 26; soldier; b. Germany; armorer; enl. March 31, 1864; transferred April 18, 1864, to U. S. Art. (See previous enl. Ord. Corp. and U. S. Art.)

**PATRICK DELANY.** Res. Watertown; age, 24; laborer; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. April 11, 1864; deserted May 13, 1864.

JOHN DOWNEY. Age, 27; clerk; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; private 2d Cl.; enl. Aug. 5, 1864; deserted Sept. 16, 1864.

JAMES DUNN. Res. Watertown; age, 24; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; cr. Watertown; enl. Aug. 30, 1864; disch. Aug. 29, 1867.

JOHN DUNN. Res. Watertown; age, 18; b. Watertown; cr. Watertown; private 2d Cl.; disch. Aug. 30, 1867.

JAMES EAGAN. Res. Watertown; age, 20; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; disch. July 5, 1864, disability.

THOMAS GILGEN. Res. Watertown; age, 26; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. May 13, 1863; disch. May 12, 1868. (See Co. C, 3d U. S. Cav.)

MICHAEL HAGERTY. Res. Watertown; age, 24; b. Ireland; private; enl. Sept. 12, 1863; dishonorably discharged Feb. 17, 1865. (See Co. C, 2d U. S. Cav.)

EDWARD KENNEY. Res. Watertown; age, 23; laborer; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; private 2d Cl.; enl. Aug. 3, 1864; discharged to reënlist Aug. 3, 1867.

JOHN LAFFY. B. Ireland; age, 21; laborer; private 2d Cl.; enl. June 16, 1863.

CORNELIUS LYNCH. Res. Watertown; age, 17; laborer; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; private 2d Cl.; enl. Sept. 1, 1864; disch. Aug. 31, 1867.

MICHAEL W. LYONS. Res. Watertown; age, 18; marble cutter; b. Watertown; private 2d Cl.; enl. Feb. 23, 1865; disch. Feb. 22, 1868.

WILLIAM MANIX. Res. Watertown; age, 20; laborer; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. April 11, 1864; disch. Feb. 12, 1868.

OWEN McCAFFERTY. Res. Watertown; age, 20; laborer; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. Dec. 3, 1862; reënlisted Dec. 5, 1865.

WILLIAM McCAFFERTY. Res. Watertown; age, 22; laborer; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. March 23, 1865; disch. Mar. 22, 1868.

FELIX McCARTHY. Res. Watertown; age, 24; boat-maker; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. April 11, 1864.

JAMES McDERMOTT. Res. Watertown; age, 29; soldier; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. Oct. 17, 1863; disch. Oct. 16, 1868.

JOHN McNAMARA. Age, 27; stone-cutter; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. Aug. 13, 1864; disch. Aug. 12, 1867.

OWEN MONAHAN. Age, 29; laborer; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. March 18, 1865; disch. March 17, 1868.

MICHAEL O'HALLORAN. Artificer; enl. March 5, 1857; hon. disch. March 5, 1862.

JAMES QUIGLEY. Res. Watertown; age, 20; b. Ireland; enl. April 11, 1864; deserted June 1, 1864.

DANIEL QUINN. Age, 22; enl. Aug. 11, 1859, disch. Aug. 10, 1864.

JOHN QUINN. Age, 23; res. Watertown; private 2d Cl.; enl. Feb. 22, 1865; disch. Feb. 21, 1868.

THOMAS QUINN. Res. Watertown; age, 21; private 2d Cl.; enl. Sept. 10, 1862.

LESTER SKINNER. Age, 32; b. Chantaugue, N. Y.; private 2d Cl.; enl. Dec. 3, 1861; disch. Dec. 2, 1865.

JOHN TIMOTHY. Age, 23; private 2d Cl.; enl. March 8, 1860; disch. March 7, 1865.

WILLIAM WALL. Age, 32; laborer; b. Ireland; artificer; enl. April 25, 1858; disch. April 24, 1863.

JOSEPH WATERS. Res. Watertown; age, 42; clerk; b. New York, N. Y.; Sergeant; enl. Feb. 20, 1862; reënlisted Feb. 20, 1865; transferred to Rock Island Arsenal, Sept. 25, 1865; disch. October 25, 1866.

THOMAS WILSON. Age, 30; clerk; b. Ireland; private 2d Cl.; enl. Oct. 13, 1863; disch. Nov. 27, 1866. (See Co. C, 3d U. S. Cav.)

JOSEPH YOUNG. Age, 21; b. Canada; cr. Watertown; private 2d Cl.; enl. Aug. 9, 1864; disch. Aug. 8, 1867.

## WATERTOWN'S NAVAL RECORD.

---

That Watertown was well represented in the Naval Service of the United States, during the War of the Rebellion, is shown by the following quite extended record. Some of the names have a foreign appearance, and examination shows that Germany, France, Ireland, England, and other countries were the sailors' places of nativity, although their war service was credited to Watertown. In the main the residents of this community chose the land rather than the water, as a more stable arena for their military operations.

VINCENES ANDALACIA. Age, 21; b. Spain; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. New Bedford, July 11, 1864; substitute; served on "Circassian"; deserted June 10, 1865, R. S. "Ohio."

JAMES BAKER. Age, 22; b. England; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. Boston, Jan. 13, 1861; serv. on "No. Carolina," "Guard," "J. S. Chambers"; disch. July 9, 1862, on "Princeton."

CONRAD BECK. Age, 20; b. Norway; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. New Bedford, June 8, 1861; served on "St. Lawrence"; disch. June 14, 1862, R. S. "Ohio," ex. ser.

CHARLES BOLLEN. Res. England; age, 22; b. England; sea.; enl. Boston, June 13, 1861; served on "Vincennes"; disch. R. S. at Philadelphia, Dec. 22, 1863. (Town records, by G. L. Noyes, clerk.)

WILLIAM BOND. Res. Watertown; age, 23; b. Boston; cr. Boston; Boatswain's Mate; enl. Boston, Jan. 6, 1862; served on "Kearsarge"; disch. Nov. 30, 1864.

GEO. A. W. BOOKER. Age, 34; b. Augusta, Me.; Coxswain; enl. Boston, June 14, 1861. Served on "Vincennes"; disch. July 31, 1862, on "Vincennes," ex. ser. (Town record, by G. L. Noyes, clerk.)

HENRY W. BOWSER. Barber; age, 21; b. Baltimore, Md.; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, June 15, 1861; served on "Preble"; disch. R. S. at New York, Oct. 8, 1862, ex. ser.

THOMAS BRADFORD. Age, 24; b. Scotland; cr. Watertown; sea.; enl. Boston, June 13, 1861; served on "Vincennes"; disch. July 31, 1862, "Vincennes."



GEORGE BROWN. Age, 24; b. Boston; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. Boston, June 13, 1861; served on "No. Carolina" and "Nightingale"; died May 12, 1862, on "Pensacola."

GEORGE H. T. BUCKNER. Cooper; age, 27; b. Warren, R. I. cr. Watertown, seaman; enl. New Bedford, June 11, 1861; served on "St. Lawrence," "Vincennes," "Relief"; disch. Nov. 23, 1863.

JOHN BURKE. Teamster; age, 26; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; 2d Cl. fireman; enl. Boston, July 27, 1864; substitute; served on "Dunbarton," "Tristram Shandy," "Release," "Macedonian," and "Marblehead"; deserted from Navy Yard, Washington, D. C., Jan. 31, 1866.

JAMES S. BURNES. Age, 18; b. Watertown; cr. Boston, Ward 4; coal-passer; enl. Boston, Aug. 7, 1862; served on "Wilkes Sqr" and Galena"; disch. June 17, 1863. (See 1st Provincial Cavalry.)

WILLIAM H. CAMPBELL. Res. Watertown; b. Nova Scotia; cr. Brookline; Act. Asst. Surgeon; appointed Nov. 10, 1862; resigned June 9, 1864; disch. from a second enlistment, April 16, 1866.

JOHN COLLINS. Laborer; age, 21; b. Watertown; cr. Waltham; private, Marine Corps; enl. Aug. 30, 1864; served on "Wachusett"; disch. Aug. 30, 1868.

BERNARD COOK. B. in R. I.; Act. 2d Asst. Eng.; enl. Oct. 16, 1863; served on "Antonio," "Susquehanna"; died Sept. 7, 1865, in hospital, New York.

JEREMIAH COONEY. Mariner; age, 29; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; seaman; enl. Sept. 22, 1864; substitute; served on "Rhode Island"; disch. April 8, 1865, hospital, Norfolk, Va. (This was a second enlistment.)

THOMAS F. CUSICK. Blacksmith; age, 21; b. Watertown; cr. Boston; private, Marine Corps; enl. May 2, 1861; served on "Vermont" and "Clyde"; disch. May 4, 1865.

CHARLES S. CUTLER. Age, 21; b. Rockland, Me.; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. June 13, 1861; served on "North Carolina"; disch. July 11, 1862.

JOHN DUNN. Age, 20; b. Hartford, Conn.; cr. Watertown; 2d Cl. fireman; enl. Feb. 11, 1864; served on "Massasoit," "Cherokee" and "Princeton"; disch. March 12, 1865.

WILLIAM FITZGERALD. Mariner; age, 34; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; seaman; enl. Boston, July 25, 1864; substitute; deserted from "Potomac," June 9, 1865.

WILLIAM L. FLEMING. Res. Watertown; machinist; age, 29; b. Watertown; cr. Blackstone; coal passer; enl. Boston, April 15, 1861; disch. from "Minnesota," Aug. 9, 1861.

JOHN GARVIN. Age, 21; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; Ids.; enl. New Bedford, Oct. 7, 1862; served on "Colorado; disch. from "Benton," Oct. 10, 1863.

WILLIAM GAVIN. Carpenter; age, 38; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, Oct. 18, 1862; discharged from "Colorado," Feb. 19, 1864.

JOSEPH GILMAN. Age, 16; b. Salem, Mass.; cr. Watertown; 1st Cl. boy; enl. Boston, Sept. 20, 1861; served on "Mahaska"; disch. from "Macedonian," March 10, 1863.

SIMON F. GILMAN. Age, 21; b. West Lebanon, N. H.; enl. Oct. 6, 1862; cr. Watertown; deserted from "Sabine" April 12, 1863.

JOSEPH GOODHUE. Age, 21; b. Machias, Me.; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. Boston, Oct. 21, 1862; served on "Colorado" and "Benton"; disch. Oct. 27, 1863.

JOHN GORMAN. Age, 21; b. Charlestown, Mass.; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. Boston, Sept. 18, 1862; deserted from "Western World," March 31, 1863.

WILLIAM H. GREEN. Laborer; age, 27; b. Groton, Conn.; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. New Bedford, Oct. 1, 1862; disch. from "Colorado," Feb. 10, 1864.

GUSTAF GRELLIS. Age, 23; b. England; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, Sept. 30, 1862; served on "Onward"; disch. from "Ohio," Sept. 29, 1863.

JOHN GRIFFIN. Age, 27; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; 1st cl. fireman; enl. Boston, Oct. 6, 1862; disch. Feb. 10, 1864, from "Colorado."

HANIBAL GROOMS. Cigar maker; age, 21; b. Troy, N. Y.; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. New Bedford, Oct. 11, 1862; served on "Colorado," "Vandalia"; deserted Apr. 18, 1864, from "Agawam," at Portsmouth.

THEODORE A. GROTH. Age, 22; b. Hamburg, Ger.; cr. Watertown; sea.; enl. Boston, Oct. 13, 1862; served on "Colorado," "Fearnot," and "Vincennes"; appointed April 1, 1865, acting 3d Assistant Engineer, "J. P. Jackson"; hon. disch. Nov. 13, 1865.

MICHAEL GUILDEA. Age, 21; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; 2d cl. fireman; enl. Boston, Aug. 7, 1862; served on "Wilkes Sqr.," disch. Aug. 6, 1863.

WILLIAM HALL. Age, 21; b. New York City; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. Boston, Sept. 18, 1862; served on "Sabine" and "Massachusetts"; disch. Sept. 14, 1863.

WILLIAM HAMMOND. Age, 19; b. Perry, Me.; coal heaver; enl. Boston, Sept. 16, 1862; deserted at San Francisco, Cal., Nov. 24, 1863, from "Lancaster." (Town records, G. L. Noyes, clerk.)

THOMAS HARDING. Age, 32; b. Baldwin, Me.; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. Boston, Sept. 11, 1862; disch. from "Lancaster," Sept. 18, 1863.

JOHN T. HARTFORD. Shoemaker; age, 27; b. Rochester, N. H.; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Portsmouth, N. H., Sept. 15, 1862; deserted Dec. 9, 1862, from "Colorado."

CHARLES E. HARVEY. Age, 21; b. South Kingston, R. I.; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. Boston, Sept. 9, 1862; served on "San Jacinto" and "Magnolia"; disch. Aug. 13, 1863, "North Carolina."

JAMES T. HATCH. Age, 22; b. Richmond, Me.; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, Sept. 16, 1862; served on "San Jacinto" and "Magnolia"; disch. Aug. 18, 1863, "North Carolina."

JAMES V. HAYES. Machinist; age, 21; b. Canada; cr. Watertown; 1st cl. fireman; enl. Boston, Sept. 9, 1862; disch. Sept. 18, 1863, "Lancaster."

GEORGE HERRIDGE. Age, 22; b. England; cr. Watertown; seaman; enl. Boston, Sept. 18, 1862; served on "Onward"; disch. March 12, 1863, disability.

ALBERT J. HIGHT. Age, 22; b. Hollis, Me.; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, Sept. 17, 1862; served on "Cyane" and "Savannah"; disch. June 8, 1864.

PETER HILL. Age, 32; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, Sept. 17, 1862; served on "Cyane" and "Savannah"; disch. June 8, 1864.

JOHN HOLLAND. Farmer; age, 19; b. Watertown; cr. Westford, Mass.; lds.; enl. Boston, June 8, 1864; served on "Arthur," "Potomac," "Brooklyn," and "Lackawanna"; disch. June 8, 1865, "North Carolina."

GEORGE F. HOLT. Machinist; age, 24; b. Norway, Me.; cr. Watertown; Capt. of Hold; enl. Boston, Sept. 15, 1862; disch. Sept. 14, 1863, "Sabine."

WILLIAM H. HOWARD. Res. Watertown; cr. Watertown; appointed Acting Master's Mate, Dec. 28, 1861; Acting Ensign April 6, 1864; served on "J. P. Jackson," "Arizona"; hon. disch. Dec. 11, 1865.

MICHAEL A. HUGHES. Res. Watertown; age, 21 (18); b. Watertown; cr. Boston; enl. Aug. 5, 1863; served on "Release"; disch. Sept. 13, 1865, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

WILLIAM H. HUNTINGTON. Carpenter; age, 23; b. Pittston, Me.; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, Sept. 16, 1862; served on "San Jacinto" and "Magnolia"; disch. Aug. 18, 1863, "No. Carolina."

GEORGE HUTCHINSON. Age, 24; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; seaman; enl. Boston, Sept. 12, 1862; disch. Sept. 23, 1863, "Onward."

SAMUEL JACKSON. Age, 25; b. Norway; cr. Watertown; seaman; enl. Boston, June 15, 1862; disch. June 23, 1862, "Marion."

ABRAHAM JOHNSON. Age, 35; b. Norway; cr. Watertown; seaman; enl. Boston, June 14, 1861; served on "Vincennes"; disch. Aug. 25, 1862, "North Carolina."

CHARLES JOHNSON. Age, 19; b. North Adams, Mass.; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. Boston, June 18, 1861; served on "Pampero"; discharge not on record.

DANIEL JOHNSON. Age, 16; b. Philadelphia, Pa.; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, June 13, 1861; served on "Preble" and "Potomac"; disch. Aug. 1, 1864, "Ohio."

GRADIS JOHNSON. Age, 26; b. Eastport, Me.; cr. Watertown; seaman; enl. Boston, June 16, 1861; served on "Vincennes"; disch. Aug. 25, 1862, "North Carolina."

WILLIAM JOHNSON. Book-keeper; age, 48; b. Liverpool, Eng.; cr. Watertown; ord. sea.; enl. Portsmouth, N. H., May 10, 1861; served on "Ohio," "Massachusetts" and "Huntsville"; disch. April 30, 1862, "North Carolina."

WOODBURY JONES. Shoemaker; age, 23; b. Rochester, N. H.; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Portsmouth, N. H., May 31, 1861; deserted Dec. 4, 1864, from "Rhode Island," at New York.

JOSEPH MAKIN. Age, 16; b. Watertown; cr. Andover; lds.; enl. Boston, March 5, 1862; served on "South Carolina"; disch. from "Princeton," March 12, 1865.

SAMUEL MAKIN. Age, 17; b. Watertown; cr. Andover; O. S.; enl. Boston, Mar. 5, 1862; died on "South Carolina," Jan. 10, 1865.

WILLIAM McCABE. Age, 21; b. Watertown; cr. Newton; ord. sea.; enl. Boston, Aug. 9, 1862; served on "Wilkes Sqr.," "Morse," "Young Rover"; disch. from "Minnesota," Aug. 8, 1863.

WILLIAM P. McCUE. Age, 25; printer; b. Milford; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, Feb. 15, 1862; served on "Maratanza"; disch. from "Savannah," Jan. 30, 1865.

ALEXANDER McDOUGHALL. Age, 29; engineer; b. Canada; cr. Watertown; 2d cl. fireman; enl. Boston, Sept. 2, 1864; substitute; served on "Connecticut," "Stars & Stripes"; disch. June 29, 1865.

JOHN MCGINLEY. Age, 25; farmer; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; lds.; enl. Boston, Aug. 8, 1864; substitute; served on "New Hampshire"; died on "Patapsco," Jan. 15, 1865. (The "Patapsco" was blown up by a torpedo, Jan. 15, 1865.)

FRANK MCGLOIN. Age, 22; b. New Brunswick; cr. Watertown; coal heaver; enl. Boston, July 28, 1864; substitute; served on "Glaucus," "Ino," "Saranac"; disch. July 27, 1867.

MICHAEL McMAHAN. Age, 28; fireman; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown; 1st cl. fireman; enl. Boston, Dec. 16, 1864; substitute; served on "Wando"; disch. on "Vermont," Aug. 25, 1865. (Previous service Navy, 1861-1864, cr. Windsor.)

JOHN O'BRIEN. Age, 21; blacksmith; b. Watertown; cr. Watertown; enl. Boston, Feb. 3, 1864; disch. from "Saco," Jan. 25, 1865.

PETER O'BRIEN. Age, 23; blacksmith; b. Watertown; cr. Boston, Ward 11; enl. Boston, Aug. 1862; disch. by civil authority, Aug. 22, 1862.

LEVI M. PIERCE. Age, 24; cook; b. Watertown; cr. Boston; enl. Boston, June 25, 1862; served on "Genesse."

JAMES POWERS. Age, 22; b. Watertown; cr. Lawrence; enl. Boston, Aug. 18, 1862; served on "Pawnee," "Wabash"; disch. Sept. 1, 1863, from "No. Carolina."

JOHN QUINLAN. Age, 21; b. Watertown; cr. Watertown; enl. Boston, Dec. 29, 1863; served on "Dacotah"; disch. Jan. 7, 1865, from "Cambridge."

THOMAS QUINLAN. Age, 19; b. Lubec, Me.; cr. Watertown, enl. Boston, Aug. 7, 1862; served on "Wilkes Sq.;" disch. Jan. 3, 1863.

JAMES RIDDEFORD. Age, 24; b. England; cr. Watertown; enl. Boston, June 13, 1861; served on "North Carolina," "Curritick"; disch. June 23, 1863.

WILLIAM ROBERTS. Age, 46; b. Watertown; 1st Ass't Eng., April 24, 1861; Ch. Eng. April 21, 1863; served on "Housatonic," "Pawnee," "Niagara"; resigned, Feb. 19, 1869.

CHARLES ROBINSON. Age, 37; b. New Brunswick; cr. Watertown; substitute; enl. Dec. 16, 1864; served on "Wando"; disch. Aug. 25, 1865, "Vermont."

FREDERICK SHERMAN. Age, 22; b. Watertown; cr. Harwich; lds.; enl. Boston, Aug. 5, 1862; served on "Morse," "Wilkes Sq.;" disch. Aug. 4, 1863.

ANTONIA SILVA. Age, 34; b. Portugal; cr. Watertown; substitute; ship's cook; enl. Boston, Sept. 14, 1864; served on "Osceola," "Bienville"; disch. Sept. 9, 1867.

JOHN SMITH. Age, 22; b. New Brunswick; cr. Watertown; lds.; substitute; enl. Boston, July 27, 1864; served on "Harvest Moon," "Columbia"; disch. April 6, 1867.

OTIS A. THOMPSON. Cr. Watertown; appointed Acting Master's Mate, May 3, 1862; Acting Ensign, May 9, 1862; served on "Tioga," "Dunbarton," "Shawmut"; disch. May 22, 1867.

WILLIAM THOMPSON. Age, 21; blacksmith; b. Watertown; cr. Winchester; coal heaver; enl. Boston, Feb. 3, 1864; served on "Saco"; disch. Jan. 25, 1865.

WILLIAM THOMPSON. Age, 21; b. Ireland; cr. Watertown 2d cl. fireman; enl. Boston, Mar. 10, 1864; served on "Circasian"; disch. April 12, 1865.



CHARLES S. THURSTON. Age, 19; b. Boston; cr. Watertown; enl. seaman, Aug. 14, 1862; appointed Acting Ensign, Dec. 6, 1864; served on "Anacosta," "Ohio," "Courier," "Kanawha," "Penobscot"; disch. Aug. 7, 1865.

WALTER H. TILTON. Cr. Watertown; appointed Act. Master's Mate, Dec. 9, 1862; served on "Ohio," "Fredonia"; disch. as Mate, May 3, 1866.

F. WARREN TOWNE. Cr. Watertown; appointed Act. Ensign, Dec. 4, 1863; served on "Lehigh," "Huron"; disch. Dec. 30, 1865.

ALDEN W. TRIPP. Cr. Watertown; appointed Act. Master's Mate, Sept. 12, 1862; served on "Ottawa"; dismissed April 23, 1864.

CHARLES P. TURNER. Cr. Watertown; appointed Act. Master's Mate, Sept. 16, 1862; served on "Stars and Stripes"; resigned March 14, 1864.

FRANK W. TURNER. Cr. Watertown; appointed Act. Master's Mate, Nov. 15, 1861; served on "Ottawa"; resigned Oct. 18, 1864.

WILLIAM WHALL. Age, 21; res. Watertown; b. South Berwick, Me.; cr. Charlestown; lds.; enl. Boston, Aug. 5, 1862; disch. from "Morse," Aug. 4, 1863. (See 1st Frontier Cavalry.)

CHARLES H. WHITE. Res. Watertown; b. Sandwich, N. H.; appointed Assistant Surgeon, Dec. 26, 1861; Past Asst. Surgeon, Oct. 30, 1865; Surgeon, Nov. 18, 1869; Medical Inspector, July 10, 1888; Medical Director, June 8, 1895; served on "Huron," "Roanoke."

SILAS C. WILSON. Age, 21; b. Wakefield, N. H.; cr. Watertown; enl. Boston, Aug. 12, 1862; disch. Aug. 4, 1863, from "Augusta."

---

The Civil War, which had opened with the rebel attack on Fort Sumter, April 12, 1861, virtually closed April 9, 1865, when Gen. Robert E. Lee surrendered to Gen. Ulysses S. Grant at Appomattox Court House, near Richmond, Virginia. During the four years of serious conflict, the Union forces in the field totalled 2,667,000, of whom 294,000 were drafted. The amount of bounties paid by the United States was \$300,223,500: by State and local authorities, \$286,000. The casualties in the army numbered 280,739: 5,221 officers and 90,868 men were killed in action or died of wounds; and 2,321 officers and 182,329 men died from disease or accident. The public debt, in 1866, amounted to \$2,773,000,000, nearly all created by the war.

The Confederates' total force enrolled was 600,000 men, and the loss about 300,000. Confederate cruisers, mainly fitted out in English ports, did great damage to the commerce of the United



States; for which, England, some years later, paid a pretty bill.

The Emancipation Proclamation, issued by President Lincoln, Jan. 1, 1863, gave freedom to 4,000,000 slaves.

On the night of April 14, 1865, exactly four years after the evacuation of Fort Sumter, by Major Robert Anderson and the Union forces, President Lincoln was assassinated in Ford's Theatre, Washington,—a frightful ending of a bloody fratricidal war.

## THE WAR WITH SPAIN.

---

THERE had been troublous times in Cuba for several years, prior to 1898, under Spanish rule, the conditions constantly growing more acute. Over the disturbances of its near neighbor the United States kept a watchful eye, finally sending a battleship, the *Maine*, on a friendly visit to Havana harbor.

One intensely dark night, at 10.30, Feb. 15, 1898, the *Maine* was destroyed by an explosion, and 2 officers and 254 men lost their lives.

An investigation by a United States court of enquiry, indicated that Spain was guilty, by implication, for the blowing up of the *Maine*. The indignation of our people was beyond restraint. North and South were once more united.

War against Spain was declared, the President being authorized by Congress, April 20, 1898, to intervene in Cuban affairs. On April 25 a call was issued for 125,000 men, and on May 25 for 75,000 additional volunteers.

It was a short, sharp conflict, mainly notable for two remarkable naval victories. On May 1 Rear Admiral Dewey steamed into Manila Bay and destroyed the Spanish fleet under Admiral Montojo. On July 3 Spain's other fleet, under Admiral Cervera, was ruined as it was trying to effect an escape from the harbor of San Juan, Cuba, by the United States battleships under direction of Admirals Sampson and Schley.

On July 26, Spain made overtures for peace, and Nov. 28, 1898, the final terms of the United States were accepted by Spain at Paris.

The United States lost 253 men killed in battle, while 3577 was the total of those killed, wounded, or who died in camp. The cost of the war to this country was \$222,500,000. It gained the Philippines, valued at \$450,000,000; and Porto Rico, the value of which was \$150,000,000.

Spain lost about 2500 men killed, and the wounded numbered 3000. Its cost of the war was \$150,000,000, and this, added to the value of Cuba, \$300,000,000, the Philippines and Porto Rico, made the total loss to Spain, \$1,075,000,000.

Watertown's part in the war is shown by the following list of names:

GEORGE R. BARNSTEAD. 1st Lieut. Co. H, 6th Inf.; res. Stoneham; b. Watertown; M. I. May 13, 1898; M. O. Jan. 2, 1899.

PHILIP BUTLER. Priv. Co. C, 5th Inf.; res. Watertown; b. No. Andover; M. I. July 2, 1898; M. O. March 31, 1899.

WILLIAM CURRAN. Coal passer, U.S.N.; res. Watertown; b. County Down, Ire.; M. I. March 25, 1898; M. O. March 24, 1901, U. S. S. Indiana.

JOSEPH A. DELANY. Priv. Co. C, 5th Inf.; res. Newton; b. Watertown; M. I. July 2, 1898; M. O. March 31, 1899.

FRED M. FITCH. Priv. Co. B, 5th Inf.; res. Watertown; b. Watertown; M. I. July 1, 1898; M. O. March 31, 1899.

EDWARD C. FITZWILLIAMS. Priv. Battery L., 1st Hv. Art.; res. Boston; b. Watertown; M. I. May 9, 1898; M. O. Nov. 14, 1898.

FRANK M. FITZWILLIAMS. Priv. Battery L, 1st Hv. Art.; res. Boston; b. Watertown; M. I. May 9, 1898; M. O. Nov. 14, 1898.

JOHN F. GALLAGHER. Priv. Co. C, 5th Inf.; res. Watertown; b. Watertown; M. I. July 2, 1898; M. O. Mar. 31, 1899.

LEONARD WHITNEY JOHNSON. Hospital Steward, U. S. Vol. 1st Div. 1st Corps, 1st Brig.; res. Cambridge; b. Watertown; M. I. 1898; M. O. Nov. 12, 1898; served in Porto Rico.

JAMES LAVELLE. Priv. Co. C, 5th Inf.; res. Watertown; b. York, Eng.; M. I. July 2, 1898; M. O. March 31, 1899.

JOHN S. LOVELY. Priv. Co. C, 5th Inf.; res. Watertown (?); b. Watertown (?); M. I. July 2, 1898; M. O. March 31, 1899.

WILLIAM H. MILLS. Priv. Co. F, 8th Inf.; res. Haverhill; b. Watertown; M. I. May 11, 1898; M. O. April 28, 1899; service in Cuba.

EDWARD D. ROCHE. Priv. Co. C, 5th Inf.; res. Newtonville; b. Watertown; M. I. July 2, 1898; M. O. March 31, 1899.

GEORGE L. ROCKWELL. Second cl. machinist; res. Watertown; b. Fitchburg; M. I. April 28, 1898; M. O. Sept. 8, 1898, from U. S. S. "Machias."

FRANCIS A. ROONEY. Corpl. Co. B, 5th Inf.; res. Cambridge; b. Watertown; M. I. July 1, 1898; M. O. March 31, 1899; appointed Sergt. Nov. 26, 1898.

ARTHUR B. RUNDLETT. Res. Watertown; b. Watertown; M. I. April 25, 1898.

WILLIE M. RUSSELL. Hospital Steward, U.S.N.; res. Watertown; b. Worcester; M. I. May 9, 1898; M. O. Sept. 4, 1898, U. S. M. "Lehigh."

ROSCOE L. SPRAGUE. Priv. 5th U. S. Cav.; res. Watertown; b. Watertown; M. I. March 11, 1898; M. O. March 10, 1901; served in Porto Rico.

WILLIAM ROY SPRAGUE. Marine, U.S.N.; res. Watertown; b. Watertown; M. I. 1898; served on "Yosemite."

NICHOLAS J. SPRING. First cl. musician; res. Watertown; b. Dublin, Ire.; M. I. Feb. 14, 1898; M. O. Feb. 13, 1899. (See Civil War record.)

HERBERT C. STEARNS. Corpl. Co. C, 5th Inf.; res. Newton; b. Watertown; M. I. July 2, 1898; M. O. March 31, 1899.

FREDERICK A. THOMAS. Priv. Co. E, 2d Inf.; res. Watertown; b. Watertown; M. I. May 10, 1898; M. O. Nov. 3, 1898.

CHARLES E. TOLMAN. Priv. Co. F, 5th Inf.; res. Watertown; b. Effingham, N. H.; M. I. July 2, 1898; M. O. March 31, 1899.

RICHARD J. WENMOUTH. Priv. Co. A, 9th Inf.; res. Watertown; b. Waterford, Ire.; M. I. May 11, 1898; M. O. Nov. 20, 1898.

CHARLES H. WHITE. Medical Director, U.S.N. (See Civil War rec. Navy.)



# GRAND ARMY OF THE REPUBLIC



Department of  
Massachusetts.

To all to whom these Presents shall come: Greeting.

KNOW YE, That reposing full confidence and trust in the fidelity and patriotism of comrades

Clas<sup>s</sup> of Priests. Clas<sup>s</sup> of Perkins. S. F. Stearns. Clas<sup>s</sup> of Buglows. Horace M. Otis. Ward M. Otis.

J. E. Bradlee. Christian Siebold. Albert Beecher. Geo. E. Priest. Clas<sup>s</sup> of M. Berry. A. W. Bartwell.

Clas<sup>s</sup> of Pines. Mrs. M. Conroe. A. C. Walker. A. W. Perkins. Simon A. Shaw. F. W. Howe.

Henry C. Perez. J. R. Harrison. Geo. M. Hoskett. Bayl. Priest.

I, William Cogswell Commander of the Department of Massachusetts, by virtue of the power and authority in me vested, in conformity with the Rules and Regulations of the Order of the GRAND ARMY OF THE REPUBLIC, do hereby constitute you, and your associates, duly initiated as Post No. 81 in the Law of Wabowau in said Department, and do authorize you and your successors and associates to make by-laws for the government of said Post, and to do and perform all acts necessary to conduct and carry on said organization in accordance with the constitution of the Grand Army of the Republic.

Done at Boston, this Twenty-fifth day of December Anno Domini 1871, and in the Ninety-seventh year of the Independence of the United States.

Henry C. Cogswell  
Assistant Adjutant General.

William Cogswell  
Commander.



## THE VETERANS OF POST 81.

---

THE origin and development of Isaac B. Patten Post 81 are matters of exceeding interest in Watertown's military history. This organization has gathered, united, cheered and strengthened the soldier boys of 1861-1865, many of whom served on the town's quota; while the others, credited to various communities of this and other States, have since the war taken up their residence here. All have joined hands in keeping fresh and bright the memory of their fallen comrades, upon whose graves, with each annually recurring Memorial Day, they have set G.A.R. markers and miniature flags, and placed bouquets of flowers; a beautiful custom, which should be continued through the coming years. This labor of love will be the heritage of the Sons of Veterans, a service to be more deeply hallowed by time and the loss of those who in life are now held dear.

To the Woman's Relief Corps honor and credit are due for such assistance in this memorial work as only women can render, while they have also been active in the social life of the Post.

Six years and more had elapsed, since the war closed, when, in obedience to an order from Department headquarters, signed by Adjutant General Henry B. Pierce, a small body of veterans met in the rooms of the Young People's Literary Society in the rear part, second floor of Noyes' block on Main Street, on the evening of Thursday, Dec. 28, 1871.

This meeting was the official response to an application for a charter made on Dec. 11.

Department Inspector Charles O. Welch was present, who conducted the necessary ceremonies whereby Grand Army Post 81 was duly organized and constituted, with the following charter members:

Charles H. Priest,	Charles Brigham,
Ward M. Otis,	George E. Priest,
Charles T. Perkins,	Horace W. Otis,
John E. Bradlee,	Albert H. Hartwell,
and James R. Harrison.	

There were also transferred to this Post, N. O. Walker, from Post 62, of Newton, and Christian Siebold, from Post 12, of Wakefield.

Albert Peeler, Frank W. Lane, Charles W. Berry and Charles Q. Pierce were added to the list of those who received the obligation, in due form, on this first night.

With the unanimity of a vote by acclamation, officers were elected as follows:

Commander,	Charles T. Perkins.
Senior Vice Commander,	George E. Priest.
Junior " "	Charles H. Priest.
Quartermaster,	Horace W. Otis.
Officer of the Day,	Albert H. Hartwell.
" " " Guard,	James R. Harrison.

Appointed officers:

Adjutant,	John E. Bradlee.
Quar. Mas. Sergt.,	Ward M. Otis.
Sergt. Major,	Frank W. Lane.

Then came the selection of a suitable name. There were two deemed especially worthy of consideration. One was that of Rev. Arthur B. Fuller, who, at the opening of the war, had resigned his peaceful charge, as minister of the First Unitarian Parish of Watertown, to serve as chaplain in the Sixteenth Regiment Massachusetts Infantry. Commissioned Aug. 5, 1861, he resigned Dec. 10, 1862; but it was only to leave his sacred service, of comforting the wounded and the dying, that he might take up a musket, and join his comrades in the frightful charge at Fredericksburg, where he gave up his life, that he would have been well justified in saving, and added his name to the immortal Roll of Honor. His home had been in Cambridge.

The second name was that of Isaac B. Patten, a Watertown boy, son of Thomas Patten, a respected and worthy citizen, long a resident of this town. Enlisting, at the age of 19, Jan. 5, 1864, in the First Regiment of Massachusetts Cavalry, and mustered into service nine days later, it was his fate, within a few months, to be taken prisoner on the field of battle. He died in the Rebel prison at Salisbury, N. C., Dec. 4, 1864. The death of this youth touched deeply the hearts of Watertown people and his comrades in arms. Thus it came about that they called this the Isaac B. Patten Post 81, as determined by ballot.

Feb. 10, 1872, the Post elected Charles Q. Pierce as Chaplain, and E. A. Burgoyne as Surgeon.

Regular monthly meetings have since been held, at which new comrades were added to the membership, the total admitted up to 1907 being 211. For two years these gatherings occurred in the small hall where the Post was organized; but in Feb., 1874, a much larger hall, in Central Block, Main street, was dedicated, with the usual ceremonies, including addresses, felicitious and eloquent, by Rev. C. L. Woodworth and other citizens.

There for three years the Post met, until the present hall was taken, in a building erected by the Otis Brothers, Horace W. and Ward M., themselves members of the Post. This hall was dedicated Wednesday evening, Jan. 10, 1877, in the presence of members and official guests, the Posts at Newton, Waltham, Brighton and Cambridge being represented.



ISAAC B. PATTEN.



On Memorial Day, May 30, of each year, the Post, either as a body or by delegations, visits the various cemeteries of the town, to decorate the graves of fallen comrades. Invited guests, including the town officers, join in the procession; which, headed by a band of music, marches along the streets. In 1874, the Fire Department, Veterans of 1812, and the Watertown School Guard, were in the line. Later, a collation was served in the G.A.R. hall, and in the evening there was an oration in the Town Hall by Rev. F. G. Morris, the Methodist pastor of the town, and singing by the Choral Society.

Some features of the observance have been changed, from year to year. In 1906 a new feature was the appearance of a large body of the Grammar School children, dressed mainly in white, who formed in the school yard, and then marched with the veterans, as a novel and attractive part of the procession.

The Sons of Veterans also march with the Post. The Woman's Relief Corps lends valuable assistance on these occasions by providing and arranging flowers, as well as in furnishing the collation, which is served at the close of the formal ceremonies. On the Sunday prior to Memorial Day a memorial service is held in some church of the town, the various societies gladly offering their church edifices for this purpose. Watertown, at its annual March meeting, regularly appropriates \$300 to help pay the cost of flowers, flags, music and other incidentals of the solemn, yet sweet, memorial observance in May.

Among the pleasant social events of Post 81, was a testimonial given in the Town Hall, Oct. 16, 1874, when its Adjutant, John E. Bradlee, bade farewell to his friends just previous to taking up his residence in Chicago. He was presented with a beautiful badge, a gift from his comrades of the Post; and a copy of Longfellow's *Hyperion*, given by the Young People's Literary Society, of which he had been an active member. Comrade Bradlee later returned to Watertown. He died at his home in Belmont a few years ago.

A reception to the Patten family was given the evening of March 29, 1905, by Post 81, assisted by Camp 29, Sons of Veterans, and the Woman's Relief Corps. It was a notable occasion, full of social enjoyment.

There were present several of the relatives of Isaac B. Patten, for whom the Post was named, including a brother, Wendell Patten, with his wife and child; Miss Mannie Patten, a sister, an accomplished teacher for years in the public schools of Watertown; Dr. E. W. Huckins of this town and Reuben L. Richardson of Belmont, whose wives were sisters of the Pattens; and a kinsman, Senior Vice Commander J. Payson Bradley, of the Grand Army of Massachusetts, who, in 1906, was chosen commander of the department. A letter was read from Professor Patten, a brother, a resident of Hanover, N. H. Addresses were made by Chairman Bartlett M. Shaw of the Board of Selectmen,

and others. Commander George F. Robinson briefly explained why the Post was named after Isaac B. Patten.

Fairs have been held to provide additional funds for charitable purposes and other expenses of the Post. One in December, 1873, netted \$1200, another more than \$1000; showing a generous response on the part of citizens. Various entertainments have been given with profitable results.

Besides the Post fund, acquired in these and other ways, for the benefit of needy comrades, there are two special funds, useful, although not of large proportions. One is a balance of \$60, which remained in the hands of Lucy Titcomb, as treasurer of a company of ladies, banded together to aid the soldier veterans. That society was dissolved Dec. 28, 1882, and the money given in trust to Comrades George E. Priest and Albert H. Hartwell, both of whom are dead.

Martha Sanger, who died in 1880, bequeathed \$500 to the town, the income from which is used, under the direction of the Post, for purposes of charity. This fund is held in charge by the town, and interest, at the rate of five per cent. yearly, is guaranteed. The income is applied for the aid of sick soldiers, their wives and children.

An endeavor to keep alive the spirit of patriotism, in the minds of the young, has been successfully made by members of the Post, through personal addresses in the public schools shortly before each Memorial Day. With natural eloquence, kindled into a brighter glow by the memories of past experiences, these comrades relate their personal reminiscences of the battlefield, and present pictures, vivid and impressive, of the stirring events which transpired from 1861 to 1865. To the children these recitals are of great interest, and they will remain of permanent value during the coming years.

Nor is it alone upon children, the influence of these veterans bears. At all times, when a smaller crisis has appeared in the nation's history, since the great crisis in which they took a personal part, they have spoken nobly and clearly, upholding the powers of government with strenuous force.

When, after more than thirty years of peace, the United States entered upon a war against Spain, for the preservation of life and promotion of tranquillity among the distracted people of the neighboring island of Cuba, Post 81, on April 25, 1898, unanimously adopted the following resolutions, presented by Commander Jepson:

“Whereas, The Republic has entered upon a war with Spain, in the interests of humanity, to assist in securing the independence of a down-trodden and persecuted people, and to sustain the honor and glory of the United States of America, be it

“Resolved, That it is the sense of Isaac B. Patten Post, G.A.R., that the objects and purposes of this war should awaken the patriotism and devotion of every true American; that by word and



act, so far as we are able, we will, individually and collectively, sustain our Comrade, President McKinley, in all his measures for maintaining the honor and glory of the Republic, and

“Resolved, That the stars and stripes shall be kept flying from the flagstaff of this Post every day while this righteous war shall last.”

A copy was sent to the President, and for several months, through days of storm and sunshine, the flag of a free nation floated above the entrance to Grand Army Hall, until glorious victory came, when a new Republic was fashioned by the sword, and a long-oppressed people set free. Dazzled by the light, that people is now trying to acquire and enjoy the art of self-government.

The great fraternal reunions of the veterans from the various States of our country are the Grand Army National Encampments, held annually. In 1904, Boston was the place selected. It was a season of good cheer, hearty fellowship and generous hospitality. Post 81 had, as its special guests, comrades from the General D. B. Birney Post 63 of Philadelphia, the Department of Pennsylvania. So delighted were these visitors with their courteous treatment, that upon returning home they prepared and forwarded to the Watertown Post, photographs of the members of the Boston Club, as they called themselves. In return for this kindness, Post 81, at a meeting held Feb. 13, 1905, adopted a resolution of thanks for “this testimonial, composed of magnificently framed and artistically grouped photographs of the members of the Boston Club.” A prominent position in the Grand Army Hall is given to this “testimonial” from the Quaker State.

Rev. Edward A. Rand was an associate member of the Post during several years, always ready to speak and act in its behalf. Through his efforts the Common Street Cemetery, formerly neglected, was resodded and put in an excellent condition, which has since been maintained. He secured the appropriation for the preparation and publication of this Military History. He was of Revolutionary ancestry, and was a member of the Christian Commission in the Civil War.

A well-beloved chaplain and fellow comrade was Rev. William H. Savage, pastor of the First Unitarian Parish. He was enrolled at Augusta, Me., Sept. 29, 1862, as a private in Co. K, 7th Maine Infantry; appointed Corporal Dec. 1, 1863; Sergeant May 5, 1864; and, subsequently, promoted to be Second Lieutenant of Co. F, July 27, 1864. In Sept., 1864, he was transferred to Co. F, 1st Maine Veteran Infantry; and Nov. 17, 1864, was made First Lieutenant of Co. B of that regiment. He was brevetted Captain of Volunteers April 2, 1865, “for gallant and meritorious service in the assault before Petersburg, Va.” He was honorably discharged with the company, at Washington, June 28, 1865, as First Lieutenant. At the close of the war he studied for the ministry. His Watertown pastorate lasted for thirteen years, closing in 1899. He died in 1907.

The list of officers for 1907 is as follows:

Linus A. Shaw	- - -	Commander.
Charles H. Dean,	- - -	Sen. Vice Commander.
Alonzo K. Worth	- - -	Junior " "
David F. Tripp	- - -	Chaplain.
Charles W. Smith	- - -	Surgeon.
Joseph Bright	- - -	Officer of the Day.
Thomas F. Holmes	- -	Quartermaster.
Richard Kelley	- - -	Officer of the Guard.
John Welch	- - -	Adjutant.
William H. Benjamin	-	Patriotic Instructor.
James H. Arnold	- -	Sergeant Major.
Alvin F. Tolman	- - -	Quartermaster Sergeant.

This election furnishes a new officer of the Post, that of Patriotic Instructor, to which position Capt. William H. Benjamin is appointed. His duties in part are to promote patriotic exercises by the pupils of the public schools, and other bodies.

---

COMMANDERS OF ISAAC B. PATTEN POST 81.

Charles T. Perkins	- - - -	1872, 1877.
George E. Priest	- - - -	1873.
Albert H. Hartwell	- - - -	1874, 1875.
George E. Teele	- - - -	1876.
Joseph F. Lovering	- - - -	1878.
Charles Q. Pierce	- - - -	1879.
Orlando W. Dimick	- - - -	1880.
George F. Robinson	- - - -	1881, 1882, 1905.
Henry W. Martin	- - - -	1883.
Benjamin H. Dow	- - - -	1884.
Charles W. Smith	- - - -	1885.
Fred A. Thomas	- - - -	1886.
Samuel F. Stearns	- - - -	1887, 1888.
Michael A. Forrest	- - - -	1889.
James R. Harrison	- - - -	1890.
David F. Tripp	- - - -	1891, 1892.
Joseph M. Burns	- - - -	1893.
Edward W. Pillsbury	- - - -	1894.
George W. Foskett	- - - -	1895.
George E. Jepson	- - - -	1896, 1897.
William H. Benjamin	- - - -	1898, 1901, 1902.
Thomas F. Holmes	- - - -	1899, 1900.
Alvin F. Tolman	- - - -	1903, 1904, 1906.

---

MEMBERS OF POST 81.

ADAIR, GEORGE L. Served 11 mos. 23 dys.; born in Lewis Co., Mo.; enlistment age, 22; private Co. D, 137th Ill.; M. I.

May 4, 1864; M. O. Sept. 24, 1864. Second enl.: Sergt. Co. D, 148th Ill.; M. I. Feb. 2, 1865; M. O. Sept. 5, 1865, as 1st Sergt.

AHEARN, MAURICE. Served 11 mos. 8 dys.; b. Ireland; age, 30; private Co. H, 48th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 25, 1862; M. O. Sept. 3, 1863.

AUSBERGER, SEBASTIAN. Served 4 yrs. 4 mos. 10 dys.; b. Bavaria; age, 19; private Co. B, 46th Ill.; M. I. Sept. 10, 1861; M. O. Jan. 20, 1866.

ARNOLD, JAMES H. Served 4 mos. 19 dys.; b. Quincy; age, 20; private Co. B, 60th Mass.; M. I. July 11, 1864; M. O. Nov. 30, 1864.

ASHE, MAURICE. Served 6 years; b. Ireland; age, 26; private Co. C, 4th U. S. Art.; M. I. Feb. 22, 1861; M. O. Feb. 22, 1867.

ATWOOD, SAMUEL F. Served 3 years; b. Taunton; age, 39; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 2, 1864, as Corp.

BARKER, GEORGE T. Served 9 mos.; b. Keene, N. H.; age, 34; private Co. G, 45th Mass.; M. I. Oct. 8, 1862; M. O. July 8, 1863.

BEDELL, AUSTIN. Served 2 yrs. 7 mos. 6 dys.; b. Jefferson, N. H.; age, 19; private Co. F, 2d N. H.; M. I. Sept. 20, 1862; M. O. Oct. 9, 1863. Second enl.: private Co. F, 2d Battalion Vet. Res. Corps; M. I. Dec. 19, 1863; M. O. June 6, 1865.

BELT, GEORGE D. Served 3 mos. 18 dys.; b. Carroll Co., Md.; age, 19; private Co. I, 11th Md.; M. I. June 13, 1864; M. O. Oct. 1, 1864.

BENJAMIN, WILLIAM H. Served 3 yrs. 1 day; b. Concord; age, 19; private Co. D, 1st Mass.; M. I. May 24, 1861; M. O. May 25, 1864.

BERRY, CHARLES W. Served 1 yr. 6 mos. 22 dys.; b. Bristol, N. H.; age, 20; private 11th Mass. Battery; M. I. Dec. 24, 1863; M. O. June 16, 1865.

BLAKNEY, THOMAS R. Served 3 yrs. 16 dys.; b. Dublin, Ire.; age, 20; private Co. I, 11th Mass.; M. I. June 8, 1861; M. O. June 24, 1864.

BRADLEE, JOHN E. Served 9 mos. 6 dys.; b. Boston; age, 31; private Co. C, 44th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 12, 1862; M. O. June 18, 1863.

BRIGHAM, CHARLES. Served 10 mos. 1 day; b. Watertown; age, 21; private Co. K, 5th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 1, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, as Sergeant.

BRIGHT, JOSEPH. Served 1 yr. 9 mos. 7 dys.; b. Watertown; age, 18; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. April 9, 1863.

BROADHURST, STEPHEN F. Served 3 yrs. 1 mo. 2 dys.; b. Eng.; age, 20; private Co. B, 3d R. I. Hv. Art.; M. I. Sept. 3, 1861; M. O. Oct. 5, 1864.

BURCHSTEAD, DAVID W. Served 2 yrs. 11 mos. 29 dys.; b. Salem; age, 16; private Co. F, 23d Mass.; M. I. Oct. 14, 1861; M. O. Oct. 13, 1864, as Corp.

BURDELL, ABRAHAM H. Served 1 yr. 6 mos. 19 dys.; b. Jefferson, N. H.; age, 18; private Co. H, 9th N. H.; M. I. Dec. 9, 1863; M. O. June 28, 1865.

BURGOYNE, E. A. Served 3 yrs. 7 mos. 17 dys.; b. Hamilton, Mo.; age, 17; private 11th U. S. Inf.; M. I. Aug. 14, 1861; M. O. April 1, 1865, as Lieut. 14th U. S. Inf.

BURKE, JAMES. Served 2 yrs.; b. Boston; age, 23; seaman U. S. Navy; M. I. July, 1861; M. O. July 31, 1863, as Boat-swain's Mate.

BURKE, WILLIAM A. Served 1 yr. 1 mo.; b. Boston; age, 32; musician, U. S. Navy; M. I. May, 1861; M. O. June, 1862.

BURNS, JOSEPH N. Served 8 years; b. Eng.; age, 21; private Co. C, 3d U. S. Cav.; M. I. April 22, 1858; M. O. April 22, 1863. Second enl.: private Ord. Corps.; M. I. Sept. 1, 1864; M. O. Sept. 1, 1867, as Corp.

BUTLER, THOMAS R. Served 1 yr. 4 mos. 28 dys.; b. Lebanon, Me.; age, 19; private Co. F, 4th Mass. Cav.; M. I. June 16, 1864; M. O. Nov. 14, 1865.

CLARK, CHARLES E. Served 3 years; b. Watertown; age, 31; Sergt. Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 2, 1864.

CLARK, WILLIAM H. Served 3 yrs. 9 mos. 15 dys.; b. Cambridge; age, 27; private Co. H, 47th Mass.; M. I. Oct. 16, 1862; M. O. Sept. 1, 1863. Second enl.: private Ord. Corp.; M. I. April 1, 1864; M. O. Mar. 1, 1867, as Corpl.

CLEVELAND, L. SIDNEY. Served 1 yr. 4 mos. 23 dys.; b. Camden, Me.; age 15; private Co. E, 32d Me.; M. I. Feb. 22, 1864; M. O. July 15, 1865.

COBB, LEANDER P. Served 4 mos. 1 day; b. Wareham; age, 19; private Co. K. 42d Mass.; M. I. July 10, 1864; M. O. Nov. 11, 1864.

COFFIN, JOHN N. Served 3 years; b. Portsmouth, N. H.; age, 31; Lieut. 8th Mass Battery; M. I. Nov., 1861; M. O. Nov. 1864.

COGLAN, ROBERT. Served 3 years; b. Dublin, Ire.; age, 34; private Co. I, 3d U. S. Inf.; M. I. April 8, 1865; M. O. April 8, 1868.

COLBY, THOMAS R. Served 3 years; b. Boston; age, 22; private Co. B, 1st Conn. Art.; M. I. May 22, 1861; M. O. May 21, 1864, as Corpl.

CONNOR, ROBERT W. Served 5 mos. 28 dys.; b. Ireland; age, 21; private Co. H, 30th Me.; M. I. Feb. 22, 1865; M. O. Aug. 20, 1865.

COOK, DAVID W. Served 1 yr. 6 mos. 24 dys.; b. Boston; age, 19; private Co. E, 10th Me.; M. I. Oct. 14, 1861; M. O. May 8, 1863.

CORSON, WILLIAM W. Served 3 yrs. 1 day; b. Gt. Falls, N. H.; age, 16; private Co. B, 99th N. Y.; M. I. Jan. 13, 1862; M. O. Jan. 14, 1865.

CRAFTS, JOSEPH. Served 9 mos. 22 dys.; b. Cambridge; age, 43; Capt. Co. K, 5th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 10, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863.

CROSS, GEORGE W. Served 3 yrs. 1 mo. 13 dys.; b. Sebec, Me.; age, 21; private Co. C, 5th M.V.M.; M. I. April 19, 1861; M. O. July 31, 1861. Second enl.: private Co. I, 32d Mass.; M. I. July 28, 1862; M. O. May 29, 1865.

CUSICK, THOMAS. Served 4 years; b. Ireland; age, 16; private U. S. Marine Corps; M. I. May 4, 1861; M. O. May 4, 1865.

DALE, THOMAS J. Served 2 yrs. 9 mos. 1 day; b. Cambridge; age, 18; private Co. G, 8th Md.; M. I. Sept. 30, 1862; M. O. May 31, 1865.

DEAN, CHARLES H. Served 1 yr. 9 mos. 25 ds.; b. Boston; age, 26; seaman U. S. Navy; M. I. Sept, 1861; M. O. Sept. 26, 1862. Second enl.: private Co. G, 47th Mass.; M. I. Nov. 6, 1862; M. O. Sept. 1, 1863.

DEVER, PATRICK. Served 5 yrs. 11 mos. 21 dys.; b. Ireland; age, 24; private Co. B, 3d U. S. Inf.; M. I. March 19, 1861; M. O. March 10, 1867.

DIMICK, CARROLL D. Served 3 yrs. 1 mo. 26 dys.; b. Lyme, N. H.; age, 18; artificer; Co. I, 1st N. H. Cav.; M. I. Oct. 21, 1861; M. O. Dec. 17, 1864.

DIMICK, ORLENDO W. Served 2 yrs. 9 mos.; b. Braintree; age, 23; First Lieut. Co. H. 11th N. H.; M. I. Sept., 1862; M. O. June 4, 1865, as Capt.

DOHERTY, JOHN F. Served 4 yrs. 2 dys.; b. Scotland; age, 19; private Co. A, 9th Mass.; M. I. June 11, 1861; M. O. June 21, 1864, as First Lieut. Second enl.: private Co. H, 24th Mass. M. I. July 29, 1864; M. O. July 21, 1865.

DONOVAN, TIMOTHY J. Served 4 yrs. 3 mos. 13 dys.; b. Lowell; age, 18; private Co. E, 24th Mass.; M. I. Oct. 7, 1861; M. O. Jan. 20, 1866.

DORAN, JOHN. Served 1 yr. 9 mos. 26 dys.; b. Manchester, Eng.; age, 16; private Co. K, 29th Me.; M. I. Aug. 5, 1863; M. O. May 31, 1865.



DOW, BENJAMIN H. Served 2 yrs. 10 mos. 12 dys.; b. Wel-  
fleet; age, 30; private Co. C, 39th Mass.; M. I. Aug. 14, 1862;  
M. O. June 26, 1865, as Corpl.

DOWLEY, MICHAEL W. Served 2 yrs. 9 mos.; b. Norwich,  
Conn.; age, 20; private Co. H, 26th Conn.; M. I. Aug. 30,  
1862; M. O. June 1, 1865.

DUDLEY, WILLIAM B. Served 9 mos. 20 dys.; b. Charlton;  
age, 43; private Co. E, 33d Mass.; M. I. Aug. 5, 1862; M. O.  
May 25, 1863.

DUNKLEE, CHARLES. Served 3 yrs. 3 mos.; b. Rockingham,  
Vt.; age, 17; private Co. I, 4th Vt.; M. I. Sept. 1861; M. O.  
Dec. 24, 1864.

DYER, ISAAC F. Served 3 yrs. 1 day; b. Brighton; age, 20;  
private Co. B, 99th N. Y.; M. I. Jan. 8, 1862; M. O. Jan. 9,  
1865.

EARL, OSMAN O. Served 1 yr. 11 mos.; b. Chester, Vt.; age,  
31; private Co. H., 17th Ill. Cav.; M. I. Jan. 15, 1864; M. O.  
Dec. 15, 1865.

EGAN, FESTUS. Served 1 yr. 5 mos. 13 dys.; b. England;  
age, 17; Sergt. Co. E, 36th N. Y.; M. I. June 16, 1861; M. O.  
Nov. 29, 1862.

ESTY, NEWELL T. Served 3 yrs. 1 mo. 3 dys.; b. Winstead,  
Conn.; age, 19; private Co. B, 3d R. I. Art.; M. I. Sept. 2,  
1861; M. O. Oct. 5, 1864, as Sergt.

FLOHR, ANDREW L. Served 3 years; b. Halifax, N. S.; age,  
29; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July  
2, 1864.

FLYNN, JOHN. Served 2 yrs. 3 mos. 10 dys.; b. Lowell; age,  
19; private Co. F, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 12, 1861; M. O. Oct.  
22, 1863.

FORKNALL, WILLIAM S. Served 3 years; b. England; age,  
22; private Co. L, 1st Mass. Hv. Art.; M. I. March, 1862; M. O.  
March 4, 1865,

FORREST, MICHAEL A. Served 6 yrs.; b. Ireland; age, 20;  
private Co. I, 2d Mass.; M. I. May 23, 1861; M. O. May 23,  
1864, as Corpl. Second enl.: Ord. Dept.; M. I. Aug. 12, 1864;  
M. O. Aug. 12, 1867, as Corpl.

FOSKETT, GEORGE W. Served 3 yrs. 12 dys.; b. Boston; age,  
18; private Co. F, 7th Mass.; M. I. June 15, 1861; M. O. June  
27, 1864.

FRANKLIN, SAMUEL. Served 3 yrs. 25 dys.; b. Needham;  
age, 34; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O.  
July 27, 1864.

FRASER, DANIEL. Served 3 yrs. 9 dys.; b. Scotland; age, 29;  
private Ord. Corps; M. I. Nov. 20, 1862; M. O. Nov. 29, 1865, as  
Sergt.



GIBBS, WILLIAM. Served 10 mos. 12 dys. ; b. Fitchburg ; age, 36 ; private Co. I, 56th Mass. ; M. I. Aug. 20, 1862 ; M. O. July 2, 1863.

GIBSON, SAMUEL S. Served 3 yrs. 8 mos. 12 dys. ; b. Nottingham, Eng. ; age, 37 ; bugler Co. M, 1st Mass. Cav. ; M. I. Oct. 15, 1861 ; M. O. Oct. 15, 1864. Second enl. : bugler, 4th Mass. Cav. ; M. I. March 2, 1865 ; M. O. Nov. 14, 1865.

GILDEA, MICHAEL. Served 1 year ; b. Ireland ; age, 17 ; fireman, U. S. Navy ; M. I. Aug. 7, 1862 ; M. O. Aug. 7, 1863.

GODING, EMALOUS. Served 3 yrs. 1 day ; b. Livermore, Me. ; age, 20 ; private Co. C, 8th Me. ; M. I. Sept. 6, 1861 ; M. O. Sept. 7, 1864.

GOODWIN, ANDREW. Served 2 yrs. 8 mos. 2 dys. ; b. Weld, Me. ; age, 24 ; private Co. H, 25th Me. ; M. I. Sept. 10, 1861 ; M. O. July 11, 1863. Second enl. : private Co. K, 4th Mass. Hv. Art. ; M. I. Aug. 16, 1864 ; M. O. June 17, 1865.

GREENSLIT, BELDEN A. Served 10 mos. 10 dys. ; b. Hinckley, O. ; age, 29 ; private Co. K, 13th Vt. ; M. I. Sept. 11, 1862 ; M. O. July 21, 1863.

GURLEY, WILLIAM O. Served 2 yrs. 9 mos. 15 dys. ; b. Boxford ; age, 17 ; private Co. H, 33d Mass. ; M. I. Aug. 3, 1862 ; M. O. May 18, 1865, as Corp.

HADLOCK, CHARLES H. Served 1 yr. 7 mos. 5 dys. ; b. St. Johnsbury, Vt. ; age, 22 ; private Co. F, 27th Me. ; M. I. Sept. 10, 1862 ; M. O. July 17, 1863. Second enl. : private Co. K, 1st. N. H. Hv. Art. ; M. I. Sept. 17, 1864 ; M. O. June 15, 1865, as Corp.

HALLAHAN, JOHN. Served 1 yr. 3 mos. 9 dys. ; b. Cork, Ire. ; age, 33 ; artificer, Co. C, 28th Mass. ; M. I. Oct. 1, 1861 ; M. O. Jan. 10, 1863, as Corp.

HALLERN, JAMES B. Served 3 yrs. ; b. Nottingham, Eng. ; age, 28 ; private Co. D, 10th N. H. ; M. I. June 21, 1865 ; M. O. June 21, 1865.

HARRISON, JAMES R. Served 1 yr. 8 mos. ; b. New York ; age, 27 ; private Co. K, 16th Mass. ; M. I. July 2, 1861 ; M. O. March 2, 1863 ; wounded in left thigh.

HARTWELL, ALBERT H. Served 9 mos. 19 dys. ; b. Littleton ; age, 22 ; private Co. A, 44th Mass. ; M. I. Aug. 29, 1862 ; M. O. June 18, 1863, as Corpl.

HAYDEN, L. M. Served 3 yrs. 4 dys. ; b. Clarksburg ; age, 30 ; private Co. E, 31st Mass. ; M. I. Nov. 22, 1861 ; M. O. Nov. 26, 1864, as Capt.

HAZELTON, FRANK J. Served 9 mos. 8 dys. ; b. Boston ; age, 18 ; private Co. B, 44th Mass. ; M. I. Sept. 12, 1862 ; M. O. June 20, 1863.

HEARD, S. H. M. Served 3 mos. 27 dys. ; b. Wayland ; age, 36 ; Corpl. Co. D, 35th Mass. ; M. I. Aug. 1, 1862 ; M. O. Nov. 28, 1862.

HILL, JOSEPH D. Served 9 mos. ; b. Canada; age, 39; private Co. I, 6th Mass.; M. I. Aug. 31, 1862; M. O. May 31, 1863.

HILL, NELSON. Served 2 yrs. 7 mos. 11 dys. ; b. Canada; age, 17; private Co. B, 4th Mass.; M. I. Oct. 2, 1862; M. O. Aug. 28, 1863. Second enl.: Corpl. Co. M, 2d Mass. Hv. Art.; M. I. Dec. 18, 1863; M. O. Sept. 3, 1865.

HINKLEY, ORA J. Served 1 yr. 7 mos. 25 dys. ; b. Madrid, Me.; age, 31; private Co. E, 14th Me.; M. I. Feb. 15, 1864; M. O. Oct. 10, 1865.

HOLBROOK, BRADFORD. Served 1 yr. 8 mos. 25 dys. ; b. Wiscasset, Me.; age, 26; private Co. H, 16th Mass.; M. I. June 28, 1861; M. O. March 23, 1863.

HOLBROOK, JOHN G. Served 1 yr. 4 mos. ; b. Princeton; age, 23; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. Nov. 1, 1862.

HOLMES, THOMAS F. Served 2 yrs. 7 mos. 17 dys. ; b. Sandwich; age, 17; private Co. K, 45th Mass.; M. I. Oct. 8, 1862; M. O. Oct. 8, 1863. Second enl.: Sergt. Co. I, 59th Mass.; M. I. Dec. 13, 1863; M. O. July 30, 1865.

HOWARD, FREDERICK H. Served 9 mos. 24 dys. ; b. Portland, Me.; age, 28; private 11th Mass. Battery; M. I. Aug. 5, 1862; M. O. May 29, 1863.

HUBBARD, HENRY P. Served 3 yrs. 8 mos. 11 dys. ; b. Canterbury, N. H.; age, 28; private Co. M, 1st N. H. Cav.; M. I. Nov. 4, 1861; M. O. July 15, 1865, as Corp.

HUGHES, MICHAEL. Served 2 yrs. 1 mo. 7 dys. ; b. Watertown; age, 18; landsman U. S. Navy; M. I. Aug. 6, 1863; M. O. Sept. 13, 1865, as Cook.

IRELAND, J. L. Served 3 mos. 21 dys. ; b. Watertown; age 17; private Co. B, 5th Mass.; M. I. July 25, 1864; M. O. Nov. 16, 1864.

IRELAND, RASSELAS W. Served 3 yrs. 2 mos. 28 dys. ; b. Watertown; age, 19; private Co. L, 1st Mass. Hv. Art.; M. I. March 12, 1862; M. O. June 10, 1865.

JACKSON, CHARLES F. Served 2 yrs. 1 mo. 26 dys. ; b. Watertown; age, 17; private Co. C, 13th Mass.; M. I. July 16, 1861; M. O. Nov. 28, 1862. Second enl.: Sergt. Co. A, 59th Mass.; M. I. Dec. 5, 1863; M. O. Sept. 19, 1864; wounded in face.

JEPSON, GEORGE E. Served 3 yrs. 2 mos. ; b. Boston; age, 20; private Co. A, 13th Mass.; M. I. June 4, 1861; M. O. Aug. 4, 1864.

KELLEY, RICHARD. Served 1 yr. 2 mos. 21 dys. ; b. Winthrop; age, 21; private 9th Mass. Battery; M. I. March 15, 1864; M. O. June 6, 1865.

KENDRICK, MICHAEL. Served 2 yrs. 10 mos. 3 dys. ; b. Ireland; age, 16; private Co. G, 33d Mass.; M. I. Aug. 8, 1862; M. O. June 11, 1865, as Corp.

KENNEDY, JAMES. Served 2 yrs. 4 mos. 5 dys.; b. Ireland; age 44; private Co. K, 5th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863. Second enl.: private Co. L, 2d Mass. Hv. Art.; M. I. Dec. 22, 1863; M. O. July 15, 1865.

KEYES, MICHAEL. Served 3 yr 1 mo. 3 dys.; b. Boston age, 22; sailor U. S. Navy; M. I. Dec. 4, 1861; M. O. Jan. 7, 1865, as Boatswain's Mate.

KING, EDWARD A. Served 1 yr. 6 mos. 4 dys.; b. Roxbury; age, 19; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. Jan. 6, 1863.

KING, WILLIAM A. Served 7 mos. 27 dys.; b. Calcutta, India; age, 27; private Co. C, 61st Mass.; M. I. Oct. 7, 1864; M. O. June 4, 1865.

KNAPP, CHARLES P. Served 2 yrs. 10 mos. 27 dys.; b. Norton; age, 18; private Co. A, 39th Mass.; M. I. Aug. 6, 1862; M. O. July 3, 1865, as private Co. I, Vet. Res. Corps.

LANE, FRANK W. Served 3 mos.; b. Fitchburg; age, 25; private Co. C, 5th Mass.; M. I. May 1, 1861; M. O. July 30, 1861.

LANEHART, JOHN. Served 3 years; b. Schoharie, N. Y.; age, 25; private Co. H, 153d N. Y.; M. I. Oct. 4, 1862; M. O. Oct. 2, 1865, as Corpl.

LASSMAN, ROBERT E. Served 4 yrs. 2 mos. 7 dys.; b. Prussia; age, 30; private Co. K, 11th Mass.; M. I. May 7, 1861; M. O. July 14, 1865.

LEE, JOHN. Served 5 yrs.; b. Ireland; age, 29; private Co. B, 3d U. S. Inf.; M. I. Aug. 11, 1860; M. O. Aug. 11, 1865, as Corpl.

LENOX, CHARLES W. Served 2 yrs. 5 mos. 22 dys.; b. Watertown; age, 38; private Co. A, 54th Mass.; M. I. Feb. 28, 1863; M. O. Aug. 20, 1865, as Color Sergt.

LEVERTON, JOHN W. Served 3 yrs.; b. Quebec, Can.; age, 30; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 1, 1864.

LEWIS, JAMES. Served 1 yr. 11 mos. 13 dys.; b. Dublin, Ire.; age, 43; private Co. F, 21st Mass.; M. I. Sept. 17, 1862; M. O. Aug. 30, 1864.

LIVERMORE, CHARLES F. Served 3 yrs. 15 dys.; b. Watertown; age, 26; private Co. B, 2d Battery; M. I. July 31, 1861; M. O. Aug. 16, 1864, as Sergt.

LOGAN, PETER. Served 3 yrs.; b. Connaught, Ire.; age, 19; private Ord. Dept. U.S.A.; M. I. April 5, 1864; M. O. April 4, 1867.

LORD, EBEN N. Served 4 yrs. 12 dys.; b. Berwick, Me.; age, 41; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 14, 1865, as Corp.

LORD, EDWARD. Served 4 yrs. 16 dys.; b. Mass.; age, 22; private Co. A, 15th Mass; M. I. July 12, 1861; M. O. July 28, 1864. Second enl.: Co. F, 1st Mass. Hv. Art.; M. I. July, 1864; M. O. June 28, 1865.

LOVERING, REV. JOSEPH F. Served 1 yr. 7 mos.; b. Mass.; Chaplain, 17th Me.; M. I. Nov., 1863; M. O. June, 1865.

LYONS, MICHAEL W. Served 3 yrs.; b. Watertown; age, 18; private Ord. Corps; M. I. Feb. 23, 1865; M. O. Feb. 22, 1868.

MACK, JOHN B. Served 5 years; b. Dublin, Ire; age, 16; private Co. A, 25th U. S. Inf.; M. I. Oct. 15, 1863; M. O. Oct. 15, 1868, as First Sergt.

MACKIN, JOSEPH E. Served 3 yrs. 5 dys.; b. New York; age, 18; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 7, 1864; wounded in left arm and head.

MAHONY, DENNIS. Served 3 yrs. 3 mos. 12 dys.; b. Ireland; age, 21; private Co. F, 8th M. V. M.; M. I. Apr. 18, 1861; M. O. Aug. 1, 1861. Second enl.: coalheaver U. S. Navy; M. I. Jan. 2, 1862; M. O. Jan. 1, 1865.

MARTIN, HENRY W. Served 2 yrs. 4 mos. 21 dys.; b. Bradford, Me.; age, 18; private Co. F, 2d Me.; M. I. May 28, 1861; M. O. June 19, 1863, as musician. Second enl.: Corpl. 31st Me.; M. I. Aug. 26, 1864; M. O. Dec. 26, 1864.

MCCAFFERTY, OWEN. Served 3 years; b. Ireland; age, 22; private Ord. Corps; M. I. Dec. 2, 1862; M. O. Dec. 2, 1865.

MCDERMOTT, JAMES. Served 4 yrs. 11 mos. 20 ds.; b. Ireland; age, 28; private Ord. Corps; M. I. Oct. 17, 1863; M. O. Oct. 7, 1868.

McTIGH, ANTHONY. Served 3 yrs. 10 dys.; b. Ireland; age, 18; private Co. C, 9th Mass.; M. I. June 11, 1861; M. O. June 21, 1864.

MELVIN, ALBERT. Served 1 yr. 10 mos. 27 dys.; b. Liverpool, N. S.; age, 20; private Co. A, 2d Mass. Hv. Art.; M. I. June 29, 1863; M. O. May 26, 1865.

MILLER, CHARLES. Served 1 yr. 11 mos. 10 dys.; b. Prussia, Ger.; age, 17; private Co. D, 147th Penn.; M. I. Aug. 5, 1863; M. O. July 15, 1865.

MILNER, JOSEPH F. Served 10 mos.; b. Boston; age, 54; private Co. I, 45th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 7, 1862; M. O. July 7, 1863.

MONAHAN, OWEN. Served 3 years; b. Ireland; age, 32; private Ord. Corps; M. I. Mar. 18, 1865; M. O. Mar. 17, 1868.

MORRILL, WILLIAM F. Served 2 yrs. 11 mos. 5 dys.; b. Poland, Me.; age, 26; private Co. C, 17th Me.; M. I. July 24, 1862; M. O. June 29, 1865, as Sergt.

MORTON, THOMAS. Served 3 yrs. 6 dys.; b. Plymouth; age, 20; private Co. A, 32d Mass.; M. I. Nov. 18, 1861; M. O. Nov. 24, 1864.

MOULTON, CHARLES H. Served 3 years; b. Topsfield; age, 25; private Co. D, 22d Mass.; M. I. Sept. 6, 1861; M. O. Sept. 6, 1864.

MURDOCK, JOHN. Served 9 mos. 7 dys.; b. Carver; age, 36; private Co. B, 3d Mass.; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. June 26, 1863.

NOONAN, EDWARD. Served 6 mos. 20 dys.; b. Boston; age, 15; private Co. G, 6th Mass.; M. I. July 16, 1864; M. O. Feb. 6, 1865.

NORTH, F. E. Served 2 mos. 22 dys.; b. Middleton, Conn.; age, 18; private Co. F, 1st R. I. Lt. Art.; M. I. Apr. 5, 1865; M. O. June 27, 1865.

O'BRIEN, JOHN. Served 11 mos. 22 dys.; b. Watertown; age, 17; coalheaver U. S. Navy; M. I. Feb. 3, 1864; M. O. Jan. 25, 1865.

O'HEARN, WILLIAM. Served 2 yrs. 7 mos. 12 dys.; b. Ireland; age, 17; private Co. F, 41st Mass.; M. I. Aug. 23, 1862; M. O. Apr. 5, 1865, as Sergt.

O'HEARN, WILLIAM. Served 2 yrs. 7 mos. 7 dys.; b. Ireland; age, 34; private Co. F, 41st Mass.; M. I. Aug. 28, 1862; M. O. Apr. 5, 1865, as Corpl.

OTIS, HORACE W. Served 1 yr. 10 mos. 26 dys.; b. Leominster; age, 21; private Co. K, 5th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 1, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863, as Corpl. Second enl.: private Co. L, 1st Mass. Cav.; M. I. June 6, 1864; M. O. July 1, 1865, as a Quar. Mas. Sergt.; gun shot wounds in arm, neck and shoulder.

OTIS, WARD M. Served 10 mos. 1 day; b. Leominster; age, 19; private Co. K, 5th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 1, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863.

PARKER, JAMES P. Served 1 yr. 1 mo. 28 dys.; b. Dedham; age, 16; private Co. G, 28th Mass.; M. I. Dec. 5, 1861; M. O. Feb. 3, 1863.

PARRISH, LUCIUS H. Served 5 mos.; b. Bern, N. Y.; age, 33; Band-master 16th N. Y.; M. I. Sept. 15, 1861; M. O. Feb., 1862.

PEELER, ALBERT. Served 4 yrs. 3 mos.; b. Brattleboro, Vt.; age, 19; private Co. C, 5th Mass.; M. I. Apr., 1861; M. O. July, 1861. Second enl.: private Co. G, 1st Mass. Cav.; M. I. Sept. 22, 1861; M. O. June 26, 1865.

PERKINS, ALBERT W. Served 1 yr. 4 mos. 11 dys.; b. Carver; age, 21; Sergt. Co. C, 18th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 17, 1861; M. O. Jan. 28, 1863.

Perkins, CHARLES T. Served 2 yrs. 9 mos.; b. So. Berwick, Me.; age, 32; Sergt. Co. C, 24th Mass.; M. I. Oct. 24, 1861; M. O. July 24, 1864, as First Lieut.

PHILBROOK, H. A. Universalist Clergyman; trans. from Maine.



PIERCE, CHARLES Q. Served 11 mos. 2 dys.; b. W. Boylston; age, 21; private Co. C, 53d Mass.; M. I. Sept. 30, 1862; M. O. Sept. 2, 1863, as Corpl.

PIERCE, HENRY G. Served 2 yrs. 6 mos. 8 dys.; b. No. Chelmsford; age, 24; private Co. B, 12th Mass.; M. I. May 11, 1861; M. O. Nov. 19, 1863.

PILLSBURY, EDWARD W. Served 3 yrs. 5 mos. 29 dys.; b. Derry, N. H.; age, 24; private Co. F, 1st N. H.; M. I. May 3, 1861; M. O. Aug. 9, 1861. Second enl.: private Co. A, 8th N. H.; M. I. Oct. 25, 1861; M. O. Jan. 18, 1865, as Commissary Sergt.

POLLARD, OTIS A. Served 1 yr. 8 mos. 23 dys.; b. Lempster, N. H.; age, 23; private Co. A, 40th Mass.; M. I. July 18, 1862; M. O. Apr. 11, 1864, as Sergt.

POOLE, CHARLES A. Served 3 yrs. 3 dys.; b. Brunswick, Me.; age, 20; sailor U. S. Navy; M. I. Nov. 26, 1861; M. O. Nov. 29, 1864.

POPE, GEORGE. Served 3 yrs. 2 mos. 24 dys.; b. Boston; age, 19; private Co. F, 44th Mass.; M. I. Aug. 29, 1862; M. O. Apr. 16, 1863, as Corpl. Second enl.: Capt. 54th Mass.; M. I. May 13, 1863; M. O. Aug. 20, 1865, as Lieut. Col.

PRIEST, BENJAMIN L. Served 2 yrs. 3 mos. 25 dys.; b. Harvard; age, 34; private Co. M, 21st Ind. Hv. Art.; M. I. Sept. 19, 1863; M. O. Jan. 14, 1866.

PRIEST, CHARLES H. Served 10 mos. 1 day; b. Harvard; age, 20; private Co. K, 5th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 1, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863.

PRIEST, GEORGE E. Served 2 yrs. 5 mos.; b. Watertown; age, 20; private Co. C, 53d Mass.; M. I. Nov. 25, 1862; M. O. Sept. 2, 1863, as Second Lieut. Second enl.: First Lieut. 57th Mass.; M. I. Nov. 7, 1863; M. O. June 30, 1865.

QUINLAN, THOMAS. Served 5 mos. 24 dys.; b. Lubec, Me.; age, 20; landsman U. S. Navy; M. I. Aug. 7, 1862; M. O. Jan. 31, 1863.

REGAN, JOHN. Served 3 yrs; b. Galway, Ire.; age, 28; private Co. I, 3d U. S. Inf.; M. I. July 25, 1864; M. O. July 25, 1867.

RICHARDSON, THOMAS. Served 2 yrs. 2 mos. 26 dys.; b. Watertown; age, 25; private Co. H, 1st Mass. Cav.; M. I. Aug. 11, 1862; M. O. Nov. 7, 1864.

ROACH, WILLIAM F. Served 7 mos. 27 dys.; b. Manchester, N. H.; age, 25; private 13th Mass. Battery; M. I. Nov. 1, 1864; M. O. June 28, 1865.

ROBBINS, DEXTER A. Served 3 mos. 15 dys.; b. Brimfield, N. J.; age, 17; private Co. B, 2d N. J.; M. I. Mar. 26, 1865; M. O. July 11, 1865.



ROBBINS, JOHN. Served 3 mos. 18 dys.; b. Southridge; age, 43; private Co. B, 2d N. J.; M. I. Mar. 23, 1865; M. O. July 11, 1865.

ROBBINS, JOHN L. Served 1 yr. 5 mos.; b. Nashua, N. H.; age, 20; private Co. F, 1st Mass. Hv. Art.; M. I. Jan., 1864; M. O. June 15, 1865.

ROBERTS, WILLIAM. Served 7 mos.; b. Birmingham, Eng.; age, 17; private Co. I, 10th N. Y. Cav.; M. I. Dec., 1864; M. O. July 19, 1865, as First Sergt.

ROBINSON, GEORGE F. Served 1 yr. 5 mos. 24 dys.; b. Boston; age, 25; private Co. H, 16th Mass.; M. I. June 29, 1861; M. O. Dec. 23, 1862; wounded in left thigh.

RUSSELL, JAMES F. Served 3 yrs. 11 mos. 17 dys.; b. Wattertown; age, 27; private Co. G, 1st Mich.; M. I. July 5, 1861; M. O. June 22, 1865, as First Sergt.; wounded in shoulder and back.

RUSSELL, JEREMIAH H. Served 3 mos. 25 dys.; b. Watertown; age, 16; private Co. K, 5th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 19, 1862; M. O. Jan. 14, 1863.

SANBORN, GEORGE H. Served 6 mos. 22 dys.; b. Loudon, N. H.; age, 17; private Co. B, 12th N. H.; M. I. Aug. 15, 1862; M. O. Mar. 7, 1863.

SANDS, JOHN S. Served 1 yr. 1 mo. 23 dys.; b. England; age, 17; cook, U. S. Navy; M. I. May 20, 1863; M. O. July 13, 1864.

SELDON, JOHN S. Served 3 mos. 10 dys.; b. Bristol, Eng.; age, 22; private Co. B, 6th Mass.; M. I. Apr. 22, 1861; M. O. Aug. 2, 1861.

SHAW, JACKSON H. Served 9 mos. 6 dys.; b. Exeter, Me.; age, 41; private Co. B, 61st Mass.; M. I. Aug. 30, 1864; M. O. June 6, 1865, as Corpl.

SHAW, LINUS A. Served 2 yrs. 2 mos. 11 dys.; b. Carver; age, 23; private Co. K, 3d Mass.; M. I. Apr. 17, 1861; M. O. July 17, 1861, as Sergt. Second enl.: Sergt. Co. C, 18th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 17, 1861; M. O. Aug. 28, 1863; wounded in leg.

SHAW, ORLANDO H. Served 11 mos. 5 dys.; b. Middleboro; age, 34; Sergt. Co. C, 4th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 23, 1862; M. O. Aug. 28, 1863.

SIEBOLD, CHRISTIAN. Served 5 yrs. 2 mos. 15 dys.; b. Germany; age, 31; private Co. A, 2d Penn. Hv. Art.; M. I. Sept. 2, 1862; M. O. Nov. 17, 1864, as Capt. Co. G. Second enl.: private Ord. Dept.; M. I. Jan. 2, 1865; M. O. Jan. 2, 1868, as First Sergt.

SKINNER, HIRAM D. Served 3 yrs. 1 mo. 6 dys.; b. Medway; age, 21; private Co. K, 23d Mass.; M. I. Sept. 7, 1861; M. O. Oct. 13, 1864.

SMITH, CHARLES W. Served 2 yrs. 5 mos. 23 dys.; b. Winthrop, Me.; age, 22; private Co. A, 19th Me.; M. I. Dec. 28, 1863; M. O. June 21, 1866, as Corpl.

SMITH, D. C. Served 1 yr. 1 mo. 5 dys.; b. Waltham; age, 25; private Co. I, 44th Mass.; M. I. Aug. 28, 1862; M. O. June 18, 1863. Second enl.: private Co. A, 6th Mass.; M. I. July 12, 1864; M. O. Oct. 27, 1864.

SMITH, GUY. Served 10 mos. 26 dys.; b. Brookfield, Vt.; age, 24; private Co. I, 13th Vt.; M. I. Aug. 25, 1862; M. O. July 21, 1863, as Quar. Mas. Sergt.

SMITH, HENRY. Served 1 yr. 4 mos. 7 dys.; b. Nottingham, Eng.; fireman U. S. Navy; M. I. Aug. 11, 1864; M. O. Dec. 18, 1865.

SMITH, JAMES H. Served 3 yrs. 25 dys.; b. St. John's, N. B.; age, 25; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 27, 1864.

SNODGRASS, ANSEL. Served 2 yrs. 8 mos.; b. Jefferson Co., Ind.; age, 16; private Co. B, 3d Ind. Cav.; M. I. Dec. 7, 1862; M. O. Aug. 7, 1865.

SPRING, NICHOLAS J. Served 8 mos. 24 dys.; b. Dublin, Ire.; age, 18; musician, 3d Brigade, 3d Div. 24th Corps; M. I. Feb. 18, 1865; M. O. Nov. 12, 1865.

STEARNS, SAMUEL F. Served 3 yrs. 8 mos.; b. Lynn; age, 21; Sergt. Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 1, 1864; wounded in left shoulder. Served later in 1st Frontier Cav.

STEVENS, W. HENRY. Served 1 yr. 8 mos. 23 dys.; b. Stratham, N. H.; age, 17; private Co. L, 2d Mass. Hv. Art.; M. I. Dec. 10, 1863; M. O. Sept. 3, 1865.

STRATTON, HOMER R. Served 3 yrs. 6 mos. 25 dys.; b. Hancock, Me.; age, 20; private Co. K, 17th Mass.; M. I. Apr. 30, 1861; M. O. Apr. 17, 1863. Second enl.: Sergt. Co. B, 2d Me. Cav.; M. I. Nov. 23, 1863; M. O. July 1, 1865, as Sergt.

SWIFT, GEORGE. Served 7 mos.; b. Lakeville, Mich.; age, 18; private Co. C, 56th Mass.; M. I. Aug., 1863; M. O. Mar., 1864.

TEELE, GEORGE E. Served 3 yrs. 2 mos. 23 dys.; b. Medford; age, 17; private Co. E, 5th Mass.; M. I. Apr. 17, 1861; M. O. June 8, 1861. Second enl.: private Co. I, 19th Mass.; M. I. July 26, 1861; M. O. Aug. 28, 1864, as Corpl.

THOMAS, ARAD. Served 2 yrs. 7 mos. 26 dys.; b. Dartmouth; age, 17; private Co. C, 18th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 12, 1861; M. O. Sept. 25, 1862. Second enl.: private Co. D, 4th Cav.; M. I. Jan. 4, 1864; M. O. Aug. 17, 1865.

THOMAS, FRED A. Served 3 mos. 12 dys.; b. Middleboro; age, 17; private 19th unattached Co. Mass. Vols.; M. I. Aug. 4, 1864; M. O. Nov. 16, 1864.

THURSTON, CHARLES S. Served 2 yrs. 10 mos. 26 dys.; b. Boston; U. S. N.; M. I. Aug. 13, 1862; M. O. July 9, 1865, as Ensign.

THWING, CHARLES G. Served 2 yrs. 2 mos.; b. Kennebec, Me.; age, 28; Corpl. Co. C, 1st Me. Cav.; M. I. Sept. 25, 1861; M. O. Nov. 25, 1863, as Corpl.

TILLSON, HIRAM B. Served 3 mos. 10 dys.; b. Carver; age, 21; private Co. K, 3d Mass.; M. I. Apr. 16, 1861; M. O. July 26, 1861.

TOLMAN, ALVIN F. Served 10 mos. 1 day; b. Camden, Me.; age, 26; landsman U. S. Navy; M. I. Aug. 25, 1864; M. O. June 26, 1865.

TOWLE, CHARLES J. Served 3 yrs.; b. Exeter, N. H.; age, 15; sailor U. S. Navy; M. I. Sept. 24, 1861; M. O. Sept. 24, 1864.

TOWNSEND, REV. LUTHER T. Served 1 yr.; b. Orono, Me.; age, 24; private Co. H, 16th N. H.; M. I. Sept. 26, 1862; M. O. Sept., 1863, as Adjt.

TRIPP, DAVID F. Served 3 yrs. 1 mo. 14 dys.; b. Temple, Me.; age, 31; private Co. E, 13th Me.; M. I. Dec. 10, 1861; M. O. Jan. 24, 1865, as Corpl.

TRUNDY, C. A. Served 9 mos. 3 dys.; b. Wiscasset, Me.; age, 17; private Co. G, 7th Me.; M. I. Aug. 7, 1861; M. O. May 10, 1862;

TYGHE, JOSEPH. Served 9 mos.; b. Watertown; age, 18; private Co. K, 5th Mass.; M. I. Oct. 2, 1862; M. O. July 2, 1863.

WAITE, CURTIS M. Served 1 yr. 7 mos. 25 dys.; b. Londonderry, Vt.; age, 22; private Co. L, 2d Mass. Hv. Art.; M. I. Jan. 8, 1864; M. O. Sept. 3, 1865.

WALKER, N. O. Served 8 mos. 4 dys.; age, 24; private Co. H, 3d Mass.; M. I. Oct. 22, 1862; M. O. June 26, 1863, as Corpl.

WALLACE, SAMUEL. Served 1 yr. 7 dys.; b. England; age, 40; private Co. B, 53d Mass.; M. I. Aug. 25, 1862; M. O. Sept. 2, 1863.

WATERHOUSE, FRED L. Served 2 yrs. 1 mo. 15 dys.; b. Searsport, Me.; age, 23; private Vet. Res. Corps; M. I. July 19, 1862; M. O. Sept. 4, 1864.

WEBBER, CHARLES H. Served 3 yrs. 11 mos.; b. Knox, Me.; age, 18; private Co. I, 14th Me.; M. I. Dec., 1861; M. O. Nov. 15, 1865, Co. F, 1st U. S. Art.

WELCH, JOHN. Served 3 yrs.; b. Boston; age, 13; boy U. S. Navy; M. I. Aug. 21, 1861; M. O. Aug. 21, 1864, as ord. seaman.

WESTERFIELD, HENRY. Served 9 mos. 24 dys.; b. New Durham, N. J.; age, 21; private Co. K, 22d N. J.; M. I. Sept. 1, 1862; M. O. June 25, 1863.

WHITE, CHARLES C. Served 2 yrs. 11 mos.; b. Plympton; age, 18; private Co. G, 38th Mass.; M. I. Aug. 13, 1862; M. O. July 13, 1865, as Sergt.

WHITE, CHARLES W. Served 1 yr. 5 mos. 9 dys.; b. Boston; age, 17; drummer Co. A, 35th Mass.; M. I. June 16, 1862; M. O. Nov. 25, 1863.

WILLEY, ANNI L. Served 4 mos. 1 day; b. Canada; age, 17; private Co. A, 8th Mass.; M. I. July 9, 1864; M. O. Nov. 10, 1864.

WILLIE, PETER. Served 2 mos. 5 dys.; b. Suffolk, Va.; private Co. B, 54th Mass.; M. I. Mar. 7, 1865; M. O. May 12, 1865.

WILSON, CHARLES H. Served 9 mos. 17 dys.; b. Nova Scotia; age, 32; private Co. B, 44th Mass.; M. I. Sept. 1, 1862; M. O. June 18, 1863.

WORTH, ALONZO K. Served 4 yrs.; b. Boston; age, 25; private Co. K, 16th Mass.; M. I. July 2, 1861; M. O. July 2, 1865, as Sergt.

WORTH, CHARLES S. Served 1 yr. 9 mos. 22 dys.; b. East Boston; age, 20; private Co. I. 8th Me.; M. I. Aug. 22, 1863; M. O. June 12, 1865, as Sergt.

YOUNG, GEORGE U. Served 1 yr. 4 mos. 23 dys.; b. England; age, 18; private Co. K, 31st Mass.; M. I. Feb. 16, 1864; M. O. July 9, 1865.

---

#### NOTES ABOUT POST 81.

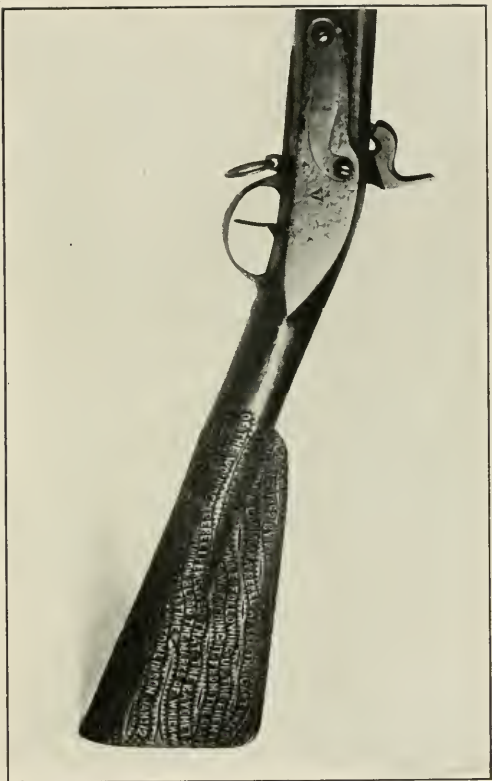
One of the valued mementoes of a troublous war career is a pine tree stump, about eight inches in diameter and three feet long, which occupies a place in Grand Army Hall, and bears the following inscription:

“Presented to Isaac B. Patten  
Post 81, G.A.R., by Francis  
Kendall, Esq.  
From the Battlefield of Chicamauga.”

Two solid shot, each about three inches in diameter, and a piece of shattered shell, are imbedded in the stump, grim reminders of the day when Death sent his messengers forth from the cannon's mouth and the field was red with human blood.

Another remarkable keepsake is an old musket, on the stock of which is marvellously well carved the following story of the war:

“This old U. S. Musket was captured at the Battle of Roanoke Island, Feb. 8, 1862, by R. T. Woodward of the 21st Regiment



A LOUISIANA REBEL'S MUSKET.

Captured, and carved with a penknife, by U. S. Private R. T. Woodward, in 1862.





Mass. Volunteers, from a Louisiana Rebel, after the capture of Fort Barton, and while following up the enemy's retreat. At the time of wrenching it from the grasp of the wounded Rebel, I perceived that the bayonet was still fresh with Union blood, the marks of which are to be seen at the present time. Presented to G. W. Tomlinson, Jan. 12, 1863, at the city of Boston, Mass. This carving was done by the above soldier with a common pen-knife." On another section of the gunstock is curiously outlined the following:

"The Heroes of our Country: Gen. Geo. Washington, Gen. Warren, Gen. Halleck, Gen. Burnside, Gen. Butler, Gen. Hooker and Gen. McClellan."

It will be noticed that the above was inscribed in 1862 and 1863. Since then time and the fruits of war have revised this soldier's list of Heroes, making conspicuously brilliant the names of Grant, Sherman and Sheridan as Generals, and wreathing in a fame that shall be immortal the name of Abraham Lincoln our martyred President.

On the 19th of April, 1875, a cold, blustering day, some 700 people from Watertown visited Concord and Lexington, to celebrate the centennial anniversary of the "Concord Fight." Post 81 sent its comrades, there were 60 descendants of the Revolutionary Minute Men, and 40 members of the Watertown School Guard.

Watertown observed the one hundredth anniversary of the signing of the Declaration of Independence by a parade of Antiques and Horribles, with unique local features, the morning of July 4, 1876. Later there was a civic parade, in which Post 81 participated, in company with the town officers, fire department and school children. An oration was given by Rev. Joseph F. Lovering, a member of the Post and pastor of the First Parish Unitarian Church of Watertown.

---

#### PHOTOGRAPH OF POST 81.

The year was 1900, the occasion Memorial Day, when the Isaac B. Patten Post 81 lined up in the square opposite Grand Army Hall, at the junction of Mount Auburn and Main Streets. At the extreme front stands Commander Thomas F. Holmes. A few paces back of him may be seen, at the left, Senior Vice-Commander George E. Jepson; at centre, near the flag, Adjutant William H. Benjamin; at the right, Junior Vice-Commander Linus A. Shaw. The color-bearer, William O. Gurley, cannot be seen, as he is placed back of the commander. The members of the Post form a line farther back, and are distinguished by their white belts. Beginning at the left of the line of white belts they may be recognized by the following names:—

John Welch,	William Burke,
David F. Tripp,	Benjamin H. Dow,
Fred A. Thomas,	George F. Robinson,
Andrew Goodwin,	Isaac H. Dyer,
Alvin F. Tolman,	Charles W. Smith,
Thomas G. Banks,	Joseph Bright,
Associate Citizen member,	at right of Commander,
Rev. I. H. Packard,	Jeremiah H. Russell,
Chaplain of the Day,	Philip Conneally,
Albert Melvin,	Albert H. Hartwell,
Albert Perkins,	Robert E. Lassman,
Horace W. Otis,	James H. Arnold,
at right of Sen. Vice,	Charles J. Towle,
Thomas R. Butler,	at right of Jun. Vice,
Leonidas S. Cleveland,	Nelson Hill,
John L. Robbins,	Dexter Robbins.
Thomas Quinlan,	

Back of the Post stand members of Camp 29, Sons of Veterans; while at the extreme left one or two members of the band are seen.

The background is of interest, and a portion of it quite attractive. The first story of the plain gable-roofed structure at the left was used for many years as a harness shop by Thomas Patten, father of Isaac B. Patten. At the right, in the shade of majestic elm trees, is the house formerly occupied by Dr. Luther B. Morse, a respected physician. Since his death it has been the home of his family.

Seventy years ago Dr. Convers Francis, Unitarian clergyman, dwelt there. He was the last one to preach in the old First Parish Church edifice, at the corner of Mount Auburn and Common Streets, the structure wherein the Provincial Congress met during Revolutionary times.

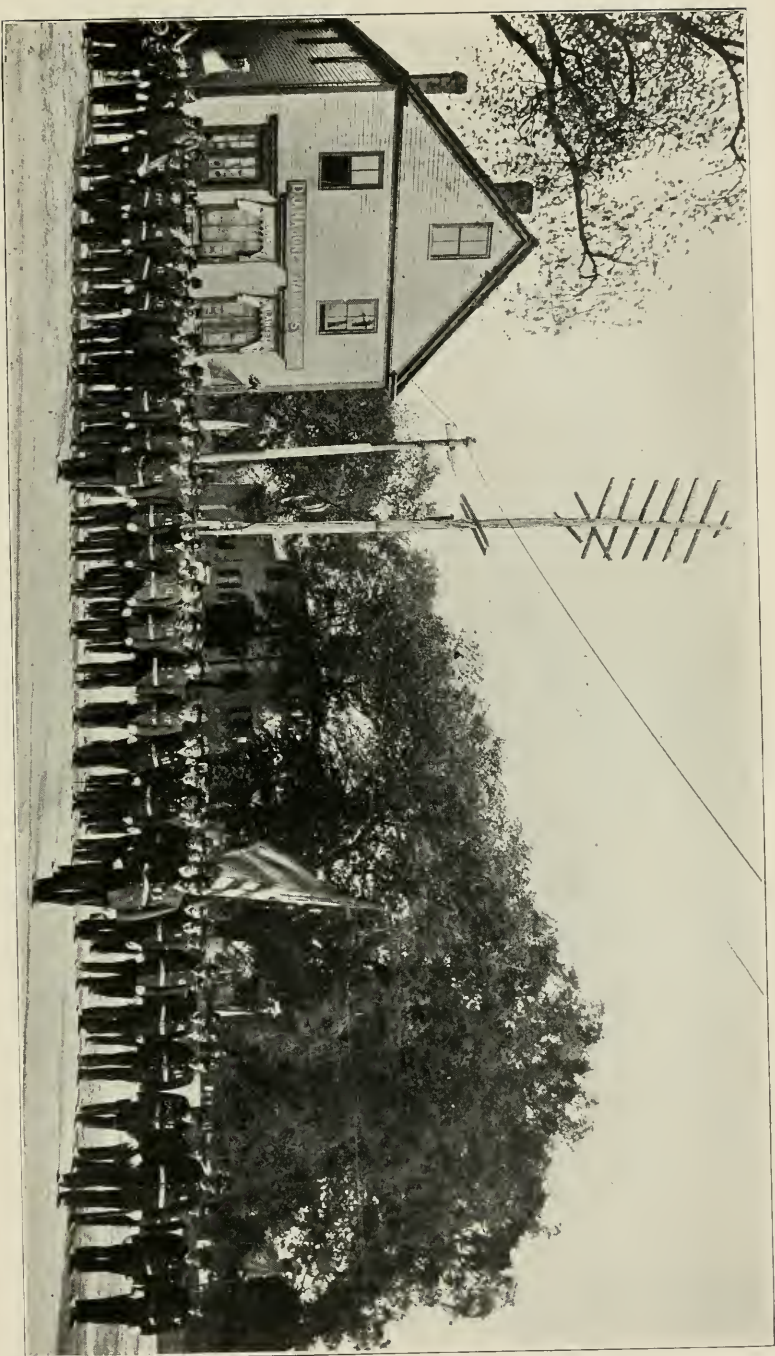
At the right, still farther, is the Charles River and the old Town Landing.

---

#### SONS OF VETERANS.

The first name chosen for a Camp of the Sons of Veterans, in Watertown, was that of Arthur B. Fuller 102, and for a few years it bore the designation. On April 17, 1894, however, it was constituted under a new name, which it still holds, and seems likely to retain, as it is the same as that of the Grand Army Post 81, whose strength it supplements. It is now called the Isaac B. Patten Camp 29, Sons of Veterans, which had the following list of charter members:—

S. Ellis Ripley,	John H. Holt,
David A. S. Barker,	Edward E. Howard,
Charles W. Benjamin,	Joseph R. Parlin,



ISAAC B. PATTEN POST ST., IN 1900.



Orrin R. Hatch,  
 Frank S. Tolman,  
 Charles G. Ham,  
 Charles A. Worth,  
 Arthur F. Gray,  
 Henry R. Skinner,

Albion H. Hodsdon,  
 Percy Shurtleff,  
 Herbert Goding,  
 A. L. Howard,  
 A. F. Nutting,  
 Ira T. Curtis.

Regular meetings have been held semi-monthly. The preliminary meeting occurred March 23, 1894, at which a committee was appointed to arrange for organization. On March 26, Division Mustering Officer H. F. Williams was in attendance to muster in the charter members. The following officers were chosen:—

Commander - - -	Abraham L. Howard.
Senior Vice-Commander -	Charles W. Benjamin.
Junior " " -	Orrin R. Hatch.
Camp Council - -	{ Charles A. Worth.
	{ Henry R. Skinner.
	{ S. Ellis Ripley.

The Camp has used the G. A. R. Hall for its gatherings, which was natural, as many of its members are sons of the veterans of Post 81, and it was organized to assist in the work of the Post. Upon three occasions there have been joint installations of officers by the Post, the Camp, and the Woman's Relief Corps.

It has joined in the Memorial Day services, assisted in the reception given to relatives of Isaac B. Patten, and has been useful in many ways. Its social occasions have been very enjoyable.

The Commanders and their years of service in the position were as follows:—

Abraham L. Howard - - - -	1894.
Charles A. Worth - - - -	1894.
Charles W. Benjamin - - - -	1895, 1896.
Thomas W. Cazmay - - - -	1897, 1903.
Lewis F. Barney - - - -	1898.
Albion H. Hodsdon - - - -	1899, 1902.
J. Harry Kent - - - -	1900.
Edward C. Richardson - - - -	1901.
Hiram McGlauffin - - - -	1904, 1905.
William H. Arnold - - - -	1906.

List of officers for 1907:—

Commander - - -	William C. Newcomb.
Senior Vice-Commander -	Ernest C. Morse.
Junior " " -	John M. Quinlan.
Camp Council - -	{ Walter E. Mackin.
	{ Frank A. Mills.
	{ Edward C. Richardson.



List of members in full who joined from 1894 to 1907 :

Amesbury, Charles H.	Mackin, Joseph S.
Arnold, William H.	Mackin, Walter E.
Barker, David A. S.	McGinley, James A.
Barney, Levi T.	McGlauffin, B. Fay.
Barney, Lewis F.	McGlauffin, Hiram.
Benjamin, Charles W.	McGrath, Francis P.
Benjamin, Cyrus H.	Melvin, Frank A.
Benjamin, Fred A.	Mills, Frank A.
Benjamin, George W.	Monahan, John J.
Butler, Frank W.	Morse, Edward F.
Butler, Philip.	Morse, Ernest C.
Carpenter, William H.	Nason, Guy H.
Cazmay, Thomas W.	Newcomb, William C.
Collins, James A.	Nutting, Andrew F.
Curtis, Ira T.	Parlin, Joseph R.
Dean, Charles A.	Perkins, James O.
Emerson, Charles S.	Perry, Frank A.
Ensign, Fred S.	Pillsbury, Fred S.
Evans, W. H.	Place, Arthur G.
Follett, L. I.	Prescott, W. Chester.
Foskett, George W., Jr.	Priest, Benjamin S.
Goding, Herbert.	Quinlan, John J.
Gray, Arthur F.	Quinlan, John M.
Gregg, Walter H.	Richardson, Edward C.
Gurley, Henry A.	Ripley, S. Ellis.
Gurley, William O.	Robbins, Dexter A.
Halliday, O. W.	Robbins, Harry W.
Ham, Charles G.	Robbins, Henry D.
Hatch, Orrin R.	Robbins, John W.
Herlihy, John J.	Shurtleff, James A.
Hill, Wilfred R.	Shurtleff, Perez T.
Hill, Woodman C.	Skinner, Henry R.
Hodsdon, Albion H.	Skinner, Volney.
Holden, Casper B.	Smith, Charles E.
Holmes, Austin H.	Smith, Frederick E.
Holmes, George A.	Smith, George E.
Holmes, Luther L.	Smith, Thomas F.
Holt, John H.	Soper, Ralph T.
Howard, Abraham L.	Stearns, Samuel G.
Howard, Edward E.	Stewart, George H.
Howard, Fred H.	Stratton, George R.
Hubbard, Herbert W.	Thayer, Samuel G.
Jepson, George W.	Tolman, Frank S.
Kent, J. Harry.	Tyghe, Joseph L.
Levelley, Joseph M.	Van Arsdale, Charles D.
Lyons, Thomas F.	Wood, Herbert S.
Lyons, William H.	Worth, Charles A.



THE WOMAN'S RELIEF CORPS.

On Nov. 30, 1885, the Isaac B. Patten Relief Corps, No. 59, was duly constituted. It has been of very great value as an adjunct to Post 81. Following is the list of charter members :

Berry, Mary A.	Patten, Mannie B.
Burchstead, Luthera E.	Patterson, Mary E.
Burns, Mary E.	Pierce, Julia A.
Clark, Annie M.	Priest, Mary W.
Dow, Lizzie M.	Rand, Clara T.
Farwell, Clara.	Rand, Mary F.
Flanders, Augusta I.	Robbins, Hattie E.
Flohr, Ellen F.	Robinson, Josie M.
Flohr, Hannah E.	Robinson, Mary A.
Forrest, Katie F.	Ross, Fannie T.
Forrest, Mary T.	Russell, Caroline W.
Foskett, Henrietta.	Sanborn, Lizzie W.
Gregg, Annie T.	Sanborn, Mabel T.
Harrison, Mary E.	Smith, Abbie A.
Hartwell, Abbie M.	Smith, Caroline A.
Hartwell, Ella E.	Smith, Edith M.
Howard, Annie B.	Smith, Lizzie M.
Howard, C. Odella.	Snow, Nancy N.
Johnson, Augusta A.	Stearns, Carrie M.
Johnson, Harriet M.	Taylor, Jane B.
Lamb, Mary P.	Teele, Eliza M.
Lord, Mary A.	Thomas, Mary A.
March, Josephine M.	White, Mary.
Martin, Susie E.	Whitten, Margaret F.
Moore, Lydia A.	Worth, Cora A.
Otis, Ellen S.	Worth, Ellen S.

The original officers elected, in 1885, were as follows :

President	- - -	Mrs. Mary A. Berry.
Sen. Vice	- - -	" Abbie Smith.
Jun. Vice	- - -	" Lizzie M. Dow.
Secretary	- - -	" Jane B. Taylor.
Treasurer	- - -	" Lizzie W. Sanborn.
Conductor	- - -	" Eliza M. Teele.
Guard	- - -	" Lizzie M. Smith.

The list of Presidents up to October, 1906 :

Mary A. Berry.	Abbie A. Smith.
Lizzie M. Dow.	Anna M. Condon.
Adell Elliot.	Abbie Stone.
Nellie Barney.	Carrie B. Livermore.
Mabel Gray.	Eliza Griffin.
Carrie Fisher.	Carrie B. Livermore.
Agnes Lydiard.	Sarah M. Fish.

Following are the names of members in 1906. Mary A. Lord is the oldest member. With the exception of those otherwise designated, the prefix to each name should be Mrs.:

Arnold, Josie M.	Livermore, Carrie B.
Barker, Sarah A.	Lord, Mary A.
Barney, Nellie F.	Lydiard, Agnes.
Berry, Sarah.	March, Josephine M.
Bigelow, Edith M.	Mason, Abby M.
Brackett, Lilla B.	Mayo, Alice A.
Bridges, Lydia A.	McGlauffin, Margaret.
Bright, Miss Emma.	McLauthlin, Mary.
Brock, Laura.	McNamee, Miss Mabel.
Broughton, Ellen E.	McNamee, Miss Marion.
Brown, Emma.	Morris, Lydia.
Bugbee, S. Grace W.	Newcomb, Addle.
Butters, Lucinda.	Otis, Ellen S.
Clark, Grace.	Parsons, Clara B.
Cleveland, M. Alice.	Parsons, Mildred.
Dailey, Mary.	Patten, Miss Mannie B.
Dean, Nettie.	Patterson, Christina.
Dimick, Lizzie G.	Patterson, Mary E.
Dyer, Sarah.	Pierce, Julia A.
Farnham, Alice M.	Pillsbury, Mary E.
Fish, Sarah M.	Polechio, Hattie F.
Fisher, Miss Carrie A.	Pond, Elsie F.
Flohr, Hannah E.	Priest, Mary W.
Fowle, Rebecca B.	Putnam, Jennie.
Gardner, Annie M.	Quinland, Miss Margaret.
Gerry, Mary L.	Robbins, Hattie E.
Gray, Mabel S.	Robinson, Mary A.
Gregg, Annie J.	Rollins, Adelaide H.
Griffin, Eliza S.	Ross, Miss Dr. Lydia.
Harrison, Mary E.	Sanger, Hanna S.
Hartwell, Ella E.	Smith, Lizzie M.
Hayward, Dora.	Soper, Agnes.
Holmes, Bessie.	Stewart, Sophie.
Howard, Bertha.	Stone, Abbie H.
Howard, E.	Thomas, Mary A.
Jarvis, Augusta J.	Tilson, Hannah.
Jarvis, Miss Grace.	Warren, Elizabeth.
Johnson, Harriet M.	Weitz, Miss Louise.
Kent, S. E.	Wheeler, Lulu B.
Lewis, Elizabeth.	Whitton, Margaret E.
Livermore, Annie E.	Wilson, Margaret.

The nature of the organization is clearly set forth in the following statement, made by one of its ex-presidents, Mrs. Carrie B. Livermore:

The work of the Corps, done in as quiet a manner as possible, is mostly that of relief; that is, assisting veterans, or any of their dependent ones, either with money or food; administering to them during sickness; furnishing clothing, and often, with the help of the Post, finding a place for them at the Chelsea Soldiers' Home.

The Corps, on two occasions, has presented the Post with a very large silk flag; and also, quite recently, has presented the Camp, Sons of Veterans, with a similar one.

The Corps has full charge of the soldiers' lot in the Common Street Cemetery; it has had shipped from Washington, through the government, markers of marble for all the graves in the lot. We hope soon to give the lot a fitting memorial.

During the last few years the work of patriotic teaching in our public schools has been taken up; not only here, by our Corps, but by the various Corps all over the State. We have been instrumental in placing in every school room a large silk flag; and it is the custom for each school to salute it every morning. This was done at an expense of nearly seventy-five dollars. We are now at work raising funds with which to purchase flags for all the rooms in the new school buildings; and we hope soon to overcome the seeming scruples, and have placed in every room, also, olographs of the Declaration of Independence, and Origin of the Stars and Stripes.

The Corps has, in the Soldiers' Home, a room, which it keeps well furnished and supplied with the necessary articles, such as bedding, towels and all else that is required. We have just provided the room with a large easy chair for its occupants.

Every year we present the Post with the sum of fifty dollars, to be used by its members as they see fit.

Memorial Day finds us busy in assisting with flowers for decorating the graves and monuments; and we also furnish for the veterans a substantial lunch near the close of the day, at an expense of thirty dollars, or more.

The Corps stands ready to respond heartily to all calls, and endeavors in every way to help in the work of charity.

It may be reasonable to add to Mrs. Livermore's story, that the Corps is a thoroughly social organization, among its own members, and takes delight in the good work it is doing.

## WATERTOWN CHAPTER, D. A. R.

---

The Daughters of the American Revolution are well worthy of consideration in a Military History. Descendants of those men who took an active part in establishing by force of arms our free Republic, it is their purpose to keep clearly defined in the restless, busy, modern mind the recollection and value of those great endeavors. Disciples and lovers of peace, they are not unmindful of the necessity for the sacrifices by which an honorable peace has been secured. They have been instrumental in the permanent marking of historic sites, and have preserved from destruction and decay the Old South Church, and Paul Revere's Boston home on Hanover street, as well as other buildings of interest in connection with important Revolutionary events.

The Watertown Chapter, D.A.R., was organized on Jan. 10, 1898, by Mrs. Alice M. Silsbee, the first meetings to consider the matter being held at her home. There were 27 charter members, and the membership was limited to 50. The charter was presented in 1901 by Miss Helen M. Winslow, the State Regent. Meetings have been held monthly from October to March.

In July, 1898, the Chapter sent clothing and other articles for the use and comfort of the soldiers engaged in the Spanish War. It was active in forming a branch of the Volunteer Aid Association.

The Chapter has from its funds contributed in aid of Memorial Continental Hall; the public schools of Galveston, Texas; the Art Fund of the public schools in Watertown; the restoration of the Royall House at Medford; the Roger Wolcott Memorial Fund; the Watertown Drinking Fountain Fund; and Isaac B. Patten Post, G.A.R.

The history of the Chapter is replete with interesting and instructive gatherings. Its members have prepared many historical and genealogical papers, and have been active and alive in their duties, with the result, that the Chapter has had a large influence and usefulness in the community.

The work of placing memorial tablets in different parts of the town had already been done by the Watertown Historical Society before the Chapter was formed.

Since its organization the Chapter has had four Regents: Mrs. Alice M. Silsbee, who served two years; Miss M. Caroline Wilson, who resigned after one month's service; Mrs. Bennett F. Daven-

port, who held the office for three years, and Mrs. Herbert E. Davidson.

List of Charter members :

Mrs. Susan W. Allen Alden,	Mrs. Ellen S. Otis,
“ Agnes W. Andrews,	Miss Sarah H. Otis,
“ Mary A. Benyon,	Mrs. Daisy G. Potter,
“ Caroline M. Conant,	Miss Mabel Eaton Priest,
“ Martha J. Coolidge,	“ Addie L. Rice,
“ Mattie E. Crawford,	Mrs. Harriette E. B. Rogers,
“ Annie E. Davenport,	“ Emma C. Rugg,
“ Helen F. Davidson,	“ Alice M. Silsbee,
“ Sarah C. Davidson,	“ Mabel R. Tabor,
“ Mabelle W. Dickinson,	“ Mary A. White,
“ Caroline B. Elvin,	Miss Bial W. Willard,
“ Caroline W. Hillman,	“ M. Caroline Wilson,
“ Mary D. Mead,	Mrs. Mary D. Woodward.
“ Julia F. Morse,	

The original list of officers chosen in 1898 :

Regent,	Mrs. Alice M. Silsbee.
Vice “	“ Harriette E. B. Rogers.
Rec. Sec.,	Miss M. Caroline Wilson.
Cor. “	Mrs. Mattie E. Crawford.
Treasurer,	“ Mabel W. Dickinson.
Registrar,	Miss Bial W. Willard.
Historian,	Mrs. Annie E. Davenport.

In the list following, comprising the membership of the Chapter in 1907, are presented also the names of the Revolutionary ancestors of members :

<i>Members.</i>	<i>Ancestors.</i>	<i>Place of Enlistment.</i>
Mrs. Agnes W. Andrews.	John Doughty.	Unknown.
“ Mary A. Benyon.	“ “	“
“ Lucinda W. R. Cavendar.	Abraham F. Rogers.	Acton.
	Francis Faulkner.	“
	Ephraim Brown.	Concord.
	Amos Wright.	“
Miss Lydia A. R. Ceiley.	David Fairbanks.	Dedham.
Mrs. Caroline M. Conant.	David Melvin.	Concord.
	Samuel Melvin.	“
	John Heard.	“
“ E. A. R. Conant.	Thomas Rand.	Rye, N. H.
	James Kennard.	Eliot, Me.
“ E. B. Conant.	Jonathan Bancroft.	Pepperell.
“ Mattie E. Crawford.	Joseph Coolidge.	Watertown.
	Joseph Sturtevant.	Wareham.
	Lot Sturtevant.	“
Miss Etta P. Dadmun.	Philemon Priest.	Harvard.
Mrs. Annie E. Davenport.	Joseph Coolidge.	Watertown.
	Joseph Sturtevant.	Wareham.
	Lot Sturtevant.	“

Miss Grace C. Davenport.	Joseph Coolidge.	Watertown.
	Joseph Sturtevant.	Wareham.
	Lot Sturtevant.	"
	William Hagar.	Waltham.
	Benjamin Davenport.	Dedham.
Mrs. Sarah C. Davidson.	Joseph Coolidge.	Watertown.
	Joseph Sturtevant.	Wareham.
	Lot Sturtevant.	"
" Mabelle W. Dickinson.	Samuel Walker.	Shirley.
" Lena F. Hawes.	Roland Littlefield.	Scituate.
	Abijah Greenwood.	Hubbardston.
" Deborah G. Horne.	Pyam Cushing.	Hingham.
" Annie L. Huntress.	George Peck.	Peer County, R. I.
" Josephine N. March.	Samuel Barnard.	Watertown.
" Mary D. Mead.	Jonathan Dearborn.	Chester, N. H.
" Clara L. Monks.	Moses Lufkin.	Gloucester.
" Julia F. Morse.	Edward Harrington.	Watertown.
" Marion D. Murdock.	Joseph Coolidge.	"
	Joseph Sturtevant.	Wareham.
	Lot Sturtevant.	"
" Ellen S. Otis.	Ambrose Bates.	Cohasset.
" Lucy M. Piper.	Roger Merrill.	Newbury.
" Daisy G. Potter.	Moses Gray.	Tewksbury.
" May T. Read.	Peter Tower.	Hingham.
Miss Addie L. Rice.	James Barrett 1st.	Concord.
	James Barrett 2d.	"
	Nathan Barrett.	"
Mrs. Harriette E. B. Rogers.	John Britton.	Easton.
" Adelaide H. Rollins.	Abraham Whitney.	Watertown.
" Emma C. Rugg.	Joseph Coolidge.	"
	Joseph Sturtevant.	Wareham.
	Lot Sturtevant.	"
" Alice M. Silsbee.	Moses Gray.	Tewksbury.
" Bertha H. Snow.	Samuel Horne.	Southboro.
	Samuel Sanger 1st.	"
	Samuel Sanger 2d.	"
" Abbie C. Stearns.	Morgan Lewis.	Sandford, Me.
Miss Elise Stone.	David Stone.	Newton.
Mrs. Josie H. Stone.	Charles Mather.	Torrington, Ct.
	Nathan Betts.	"
" Georgianna P. Tower.	Philip Lord, Jr.	Ipswich.
" Mary A. White.	John Doughty.	Unknown.
" Minetta J. Whitney.	Samuel Osgood.	Gilmanton, N. H.
" Alice L. Wilson.	Moses Lufkin.	Gloucester.

As an honorary member appears one "Real Daughter," Mrs. Susan Wyeth Sawin Nash.

The meetings are held at the residences of members, and are very pleasant socially as well as of instructive merit.





Executive Mansion

Washington September 5. 1862

My Dear Sir

I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt from you of a large amount of Hospital Stores, contributed for the use of the wounded soldiers of the United States Army, by patriotic citizens of Brooklyn, Brighton, Newton, Watertown and Roxbury.

Have the kindness, Sir, to accept my cordial thanks for your own courtesy in the matter, and convey to the generous donors the assurance of my grateful appreciation of their efforts for the health and comfort of these brave men, to whom we are all so deeply indebted.

I have the honor to be

Very respectfully  
Yours Obedt Serv<sup>t</sup>

A. Lincoln

A. Lincoln

## WATERTOWN WOMEN OF 1861-1865.

---

On a Sunday morning, July 31, 1862, the church services were in full progress, when there came a sudden interruption. The sanctity of the occasion was seemingly disturbed by the noise of a galloping horse. A moment later the rider brought his alarming message to the startled congregation. There had occurred a dreadful battle on the two preceding days; the Battle of Manassas, or Second Bull Run. He, with other messengers, had been sent out to notify the people that there was an immediate and pressing need of hospital supplies for the wounded soldiers.

All of the Watertown Churches at once suspended services. The Women of the town assembled in a body at the Town Hall, and there, assisted by the men and the children in such ways as possible, spent that Sabbath day in preparing lint, bandages, and such other stores as were considered desirable, to be forwarded as speedily as possible to the vicinity of the late battle.

It is notable to record that, as Massachusetts men were the first to respond to the President's call for troops; so to Massachusetts women is due the honor of sending, at the earliest moment, those supplies so necessary for the solace, comfort, nay for the preservation of the lives of wounded soldiers in the field.

That this is not an overdrawn story is shown by the letter from President Lincoln, under date of Sept. 5, 1862, in which he "cordially thanks the patriotic citizens of Brookline, Brighton, Newton, Watertown and Roxbury for the large amount of Hospital Stores, contributed for the use of the wounded soldiers of the United States Army."

A copy of this letter was received by our town clerk, William H. Ingraham, and is now on file in the safe at the Watertown Town Hall. It is reproduced by a line cut in this book.

Nor was this the only occasion when Watertown women sent supplies; for while the war lasted they were constant in their devotion to, and service for, the Union Cause. Their hearts might grow faint at the loss of relatives and friends, so dear and so greatly missed; but their labor of love, their efforts to relieve the sufferings of the sick and wounded, never ceased during that period of civil strife, which began in April, 1861, and did not end until April, 1865.

As it was in the Civil War, so it had been in the Revolution; so it reappeared in the Spanish War; and so it always has been, and will continue to be; because the Women are no less loyal to truth and duty than are the Men; while their love and sacrifices for home and country are chastened by their tears.

## THE FIRST VOLUNTEER.

---

“I'm going to enlist.”

The speaker was a youth of 21 years.

The place was Watertown.

The time, the evening of April 17, 1861.

The audience, a party of eight or ten young men, including one of the selectmen, Luke Perkins.

Forty-six years later the story of what followed was told to the writer, by Sergt. Samuel F. Stearns, the aforesaid speaker, who was the first Volunteer of Watertown. Still in good health, and a resident of this town, his record is of interest, as it was practically the experience of a large number of Watertown men. He said:

“We had been up to Newton to see the Sixth Regiment pass on the train for Washington, in answer to President Lincoln's call for 75000 men.

“There had been great excitement before, but this brought the matter nearer home.

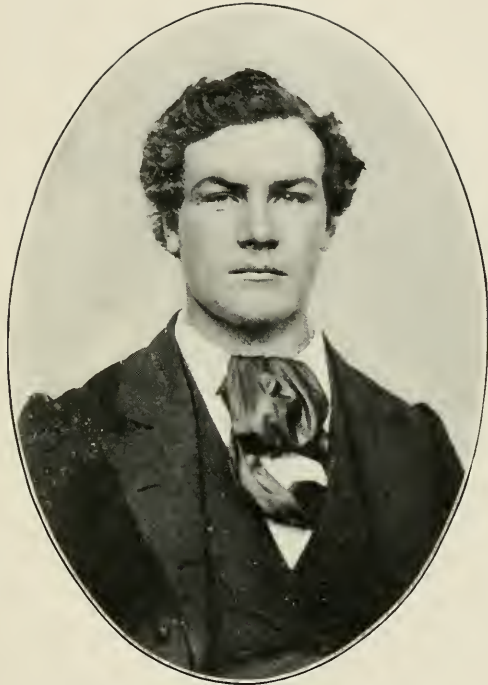
“On the evening of Apr. 23, 1861, a town meeting was held. The hall was well filled, there were stirring speeches by prominent citizens, and lots of enthusiasm, culminating in a call for volunteers.

“I signed first, James R. Harrison second, and quite a lot followed suit.

“Col. Ladd came down from Lowell and formed a militia company in the town hall, May 11. There had been no militia company in Watertown, although some of the residents belonged to companies elsewhere, and promptly responded when the militia were called out to serve for three months.

“The town voted to board us at the Spring Hotel. We went into camp in tents above Mr. Lathrop's, where a week or two later, Co. A, of the 16th Regiment, also encamped. There we stayed until July 2, when we were mustered into the service of the United States, as Co. K, 16th Mass. Infantry. Co. K was made the flag company of the regiment, enlisting for three years, at Camp Cameron, Cambridge.

“August 17 we started for Baltimore, where we remained three weeks. Thence we moved to Fortress Monroe; from there to Camp Hamilton, Va., where we did camp and picket duty until May, 1862; then to Norfolk and Portsmouth, doing no fighting. The week we were in Portsmouth the Merrimac was blown up



SAMUEL F. STEARNS, IN 1861,  
Watertown's First Volunteer.





by the Monitor. After spending a week in Suffolk, Va., we returned to Whitehouse Landing, and joined the Army of the Potomac, as a part of Hooker's Brigade.

"A few days later we had our first fight at Fair Oaks, Va., in June, 1862. We stayed there until Gen. McClellan fell back to Harrison's Landing. Were in a fight at Glendale, Va., in which Col. Wyman was killed. The next day we took part in a skirmish at Malvern Hill. The regiment was also in the second battle of Malvern Hill.

"Next, after a brief stay at Harrison's Landing and Alexandria, we went down to Manassas, where we fought in the second battle of Bull Run. I was slightly wounded in the left shoulder. Fell back to Centreville; next night were in the fight at Chantilly, where Gen. Carney was killed.

"Again we fell back to Alexandria, and the regiment was reported to be unfit for duty, in August, 1862, remaining in camp until November.

"We were in the battle of Fredericksburg; marched in the mud, under Gen. Burnside; served with Gen. Hooker in command, in May, 1863, at Chancellorsville. Fell back to Fredericksburg, until June.

"In the three days' battle at Gettysburg, the regiment lost heavily on the second day. We followed the Rebs to a skirmish at Front Royal, and thence to Warrenton.

"I then was detailed to come North, to Boston and Long Island, in Boston Harbor, under Gen. Devens, to conduct new recruits to the different regiments. I was mustered out on July 1, 1864.

"In the following December, Thomas Hooper, one of the Watertown Selectmen, came into the foundry, where I was at work, and called for sixteen new recruits. Fifteen men said they would enlist if I would.

"I joined Co. E, First Frontier Cavalry, and was sent to Ogdensburg, N. Y., then to Malone, Champlain City, and other points, guarding the St. Lawrence river. After eight months' service, I was sent home, in August, 1865."

In this connection, it is well to record the character of the military services rendered by Co. K, the first distinctively Watertown Company, and the 16th Regiment, of which it formed a part. "Fighting Joe" Hooker expresses his opinion of the valor of its officers and men, in a letter to Gov. Andrew, relating to the death of Col. Wyman, as follows:

*Headquarters Hooker's Division, 3d Corps,  
Camp near Harrison's Landing, near James River,  
July 15, 1862.*

To His Excellency the Governor of Massachusetts.

DEAR GOVERNOR: I am rejoiced to be able to inform you that Mr. Way has been successful in his mission to our camp, and that

he will return this morning with the remains of Colonel Wyman.

The Colonel, with his regiment, reported for duty with my Division, and at that time, it had the honor to hold the advance of the army on the most direct approach to the rebel capital. He was soon called upon to take part in our conflicts with the enemy, and I had soon an opportunity to know the stuff and temper of my new acquisition.

History has already recorded that, with its brave Colonel at its head, the 16th Massachusetts was all that I could desire.

At the battle of Glendale, where he fell, he was the personification of gallantry, and rendered services which will cover his name with renown.

The enemy had put McCall's Division to flight, and came pouring down on my right, the extreme of which Wyman held, with all the ardor inspired by success, until the career of the rebels was arrested by those stalwart men. The success of the enemy, at that moment, would have destroyed the army.

The loss of Wyman falls heavily upon me, but if the gods had willed that his end should be, they could not have chosen a more befitting time and occasion.

He was a glorious soldier, and his death in every sense was that of a hero, in a holy cause.

I am, Governor, your friend and serv't,  
JOSEPH HOOKER, *Brigadier General.*

Gen. Hooker's equestrian statue in bronze now occupies a position near the State House in Boston.

## CAPT. BANKS' DIARY.

---

From a diary kept by Capt. Thomas G. Banks, of Watertown, the following items of war news were taken, all relating to occurrences in 1862 :

Saturday, Jan. 25. "The 8th N. H. Regt., and other troops, arrived in Boston, on their way to Fort Independence, but the severe storm obliged them to remain in Boston all night."

Monday, Feb. 17. "Great Union victory at Fort Donelson."

Saturday, Feb. 22. "I attended a drill of military clubs at Music Hall, Boston. The Charlestown Cadets, Jamaica Plain and Dyer Zouaves drilled nearly up to the standard set by the Chicago Cadets."

Saturday, Mar. 1. "Gen. Banks with his division moved across the Potomac."

Saturday, Mar. 22. "Fight at Winchester, Va."

Monday, May 26. "Proclamation from Gov. Andrew, calling for more troops; great rush to Boston; great excitement all over the country. Gen. Banks defeated, and retreated back to the Potomac."

Monday, June 23. "Col. Parkhurst died this evening."

Wednesday, July, 16. "Col. Cass buried at Mt. Auburn."

Tuesday, July, 22. "Col. Wyman buried at Mt. Auburn."

Monday, Aug. 4. "Draft for 300,000 men ordered by the President; great excitement."

Friday, Aug. 29. "Col. Corcoran visited Boston; great display."

Saturday, Aug. 30. "Lieut. H. B. Banks was killed in battle near Washington."

Sunday, Aug. 31. "News of great battle near Washington (Manassas, second Bull Run); messengers sent about the country after surgeons and comforts for our wounded soldiers. No meetings were held in the churches of Watertown, but all adjourned to the town hall to work; great excitement."

Wednesday, Sept. 3. "Capt. Crafts presented with officer's equipments."

Monday, Sept. 8. "Went to Faneuil Hall to see the body of Col. Webster."

Friday, Sept. 12. "Capt. Crafts' Co. left town for camp."

Sunday, Sept. 21. "Went to Readville Camp with Clark, Sharp and Stone. Had a fine time."

Tuesday, Sept. 30. "Body of Capt. L. P. Thompson received at Cambridge. He died at Newbern, N. C."

Sunday, Oct. 5. "Capt. Thompson buried with military and Masonic honors; great turnout; Boston encampment of Sir Knights."

Wednesday, Oct. 15. "Drafting commenced in Boston."

Wednesday, Oct. 22. "3rd, 5th and 44th Regiments left for Newbern."

Saturday, Oct. 25. "Gen. J. H. Gage was buried at Nashua."

Tuesday, Nov. 4. "Went to Boston with father to see Gen. Banks; called on him at the Parker House."

Wednesday, Nov. 5. "Gen. Banks left Boston with the 41st Regt. He had a fine escort, and started for New Orleans, to take Gen. Butler's place."





THE COOLIDGE MONUMENT.



## THE COOLIDGE MONUMENT.

---

A central and important feature of the oldest cemetery in Watertown, at the corner of Mount Auburn street and Coolidge avenue, is a plain granite shaft, designated as the Coolidge Monument, and erected to the memory of Joseph Coolidge, the Revolutionary patriot. It was dedicated on Memorial Day, May 29, 1875, a little more than one hundred years after the battle of Lexington.

Austin J. Coolidge, in behalf of the descendants, presented the monument to the town, to receive its perpetual care. This charge was accepted by William H. Ingraham, chairman of the board of selectmen.

The following report of the ceremonies appeared in the *Watertown Enterprise*, June 4, 1875 :

“ A procession was formed on Main street and marched to the old cemetery. It included the town officers, the Isaac B. Patten Post 81, the fire department, Minute Men, School Guards, and the Watertown band. The monument is of granite, 18 feet high, and bears the following inscription :

“ ‘ Joseph Coolidge, born June 18, 1730; killed in the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775. The only citizen of Watertown who fell on that day. Erected by his descendants, and presented to the town April 19, 1875.’ ”

“ The company included over 50 members of the Coolidge family.

“ Austin J. Coolidge, in his address, said : ‘ But little is known of the personal history of Joseph Coolidge. He was an industrious, thriving farmer ; married at the age of 23 by Rev. Seth Storer to Eunice, the daughter of John Stratton, by whom he had eight children. As a citizen he was held in high estimation. He was Collector for the East Precinct of the town. When the alarm came on April 19, 1775, he is said to have unyoked his team from the plow, told his wife where he had buried the town’s money, taken his gun and powder horn, and joined a dozen or so Minute Men from Needham, guiding them to Lexington. He fell, mortally wounded, near the lower part of Lexington, his body pierced by three British bullets. His gun was exchanged, but the other gun has been kept.’ ”

“ Post 81 decorated the shaft with flowers.” This they have since done on every Memorial Day.

## THE SOLDIERS' MONUMENT.

---

Erected by the town in the park on Main street, near the public library, is the Soldiers' Monument, an attractive and appropriate memorial to the men who so freely and honorably represented Watertown in the Civil War. As early as 1881, in his Memorial Day address, Rev. E. P. Wilson of Watertown, Congregational clergyman, called attention to the desirability of such a monument. June 29, 1881, Post 81, on motion of Comrade Hiram D. Skinner, appointed a committee to confer with leading citizens on the subject. This led in time to an appropriation by the town; but it was not until eight years from its first inception that the memorial was completed and dedicated.

At its annual March meeting, in 1889, the town appropriated \$3600 for a soldiers' monument. The Board of Selectmen, and Comrades George E. Priest, L. S. Cleveland and Charles Q. Pierce, representing Post 81, were instructed to carry the vote into effect. This committee made a contract with the Hallowell Granite Co. of Maine, for the full sum appropriated, and the work was expeditiously pushed forward to completion. Oct. 31, 1889, was a gala day in Watertown, as it was the date of dedication of the new and beautiful monument. Business was suspended, the schools closed, the Town Hall and other public and private buildings were gaily decorated with pictures, flags and bunting, and the people of this, and other, communities gathered in great numbers to witness the ceremonies.

A procession was formed on Main Street and marched through the principal streets of the town. In the line, headed by the police and a band of music, with Capt. John N. Coffin as chief marshal, were the Isaac B. Patten Post, 81, with 40 men, under the direction of Commander M. A. Forrest; Posts 36 of Arlington, 62 of Newton, 29 of Waltham and 92 of Brighton; Arthur B. Fuller Camp, 102, Sons of Veterans, of Watertown; Battery of three guns from the U. S. Arsenal; Pequossette Lodge of Freemasons, and Lafayette Lodge of Odd Fellows; the entire fire department, and barouches filled with invited guests. About 350 were in line.

To President Lizzie M. Dow of the Woman's Relief Corps was assigned the honor of unveiling the memorial. Then followed the formal ceremonies of dedication, conducted by Commander Forrest, who was assisted by other officers of Post 81.



THE SOLDIERS' MONUMENT.



The statue of a soldier, which dominates the monument, represents in features a former commander of a New Bedford Post. The position is that of "Load," the gun resting on the ground with muzzle held in the left hand. The front of pedestal is artistically ornamented with a carved draping of flags, cannon and balls, while in an oblong panel below is this inscription :

"IN HONOR OF THE MEN OF  
WATERTOWN, WHO FOUGHT  
FOR THE PRESERVATION OF THE UNION."

It is a handsome tribute made by a grateful town to its heroes.

In the afternoon the First Parish, Unitarian, Church was thronged with soldiers and citizens, when a stirring oration on the lessons of the war was made by Rev. Luther T. Townsend, of Watertown, a member of Post 81.

Afterwards, an excellent collation was served in the Town Hall, which was followed by patriotic toasts, with eloquent responses.

Mr. Edward F. Porter, Chairman of the Selectmen, presided at the exercises.

## SOLDIERS' GRAVES IN WATERTOWN CEMETERIES.

Post 81 not only decorates the graves of Watertown soldiers, buried in the cemeteries of this town, but by request of, and in exchange with, various Posts does a like service for other departed heroes, at the Mount Auburn Catholic Cemetery. A list is given, as follows, of the burials in the four distinctively Watertown cemeteries.

The oldest cemetery, at Arlington street, dating back to about 1642, contains only one veteran of the Civil War, Fred Sherman, whose body is placed in a tomb at the easterly end of the grounds. Three Revolutionary graves are marked; but there are doubtless many more which cannot be located.

Next in order of time comes the Common Street Cemetery, established in 1754. This for a century and a half has been the principal place for local interments. It also contains the greatest number of soldiers' graves.

St. Patrick's Cemetery was established in 1885, and Ridgelawn in 1899.

The services not specially designated were rendered in the Civil War.

### *Arlington Street Cemetery.*

Coolidge, Joseph . . . . .	S. A. R.
Coolidge, Moses . . . . .	"
Grant, Christopher . . . . .	"
Sherman, Fred . . . . .	

### *Common Street Cemetery.*

Bacon, J. Otis . . . . .	P 598.
Barnard, Samuel, Maj., S. A. R. . . . .	O 664.
Bates, Hiram W. . . . .	M 88.
Berry, William, Maine Vol. . . . .	O 193.
Bridges, C. H. . . . .	M 57.
Bright, Gilbert . . . . .	O 691.
Bright, Nathaniel, S. A. R. . . . .	O 685, no marker.
Bright, Willard . . . . .	O 691.
Brown, Jonathan, S. A. R. . . . .	O 644, no marker.
Burnham, Arthur . . . . .	M 431.
Coolidge, Samuel, S. A. R. . . . .	M 39.
Crafts, Joseph, Capt. . . . .	N 142.







Derby, Amos L. . . . .	M 480½.
Fessenden, David B. . . . .	P 260.
Flohr, Andrew L., G. A. R. lot . . . . .	O 672.
George, John, S. A. R. . . . .	O 645, no marker.
Glidden, Eldridge . . . . .	111.
Godding, Emalous . . . . .	M 70.
Greenslit, Belden A. . . . .	M 69.
Greenwood, Miles, S. A. R. . . . .	N 613, no marker.
Hammond, Charles . . . . .	M 43.
Holbrook, John G. . . . .	N 134.
Holmes, Irving T. . . . .	M 42.
Horn, George W. Jr. . . . .	O 139.
Horne, W. B. . . . .	M 46.
Howard, William C. . . . .	M 451.
Hubbard, Henry P. . . . .	O 246.
Hunt, Robert . . . . .	O 752.
Jackson, Antipas, War of 1812 . . . . .	M 58.
Jones, Abel . . . . .	M 17.
Jones, Franklin . . . . .	N 569.
Lamonte, Charles W. . . . .	P 261.
Learned, Frank S. . . . .	O 624.
Learned, Helen A., army nurse . . . . .	N 435.
Lenox, Charles W. . . . .	O 596.
Lindley, Austin W. . . . .	N 550-1.
Lindley, Dana E. . . . .	"
Lord, Edward, G. A. R. lot . . . . .	O 672.
Mackin, J. E. . . . .	O 164.
Mahoney, Dennis, G. A. R. lot . . . . .	O 672.
Noonan, Edward " " . . . . .	"
Norcross Lot . . . . .	M 93.
Nutting, Samuel, S. A. R. . . . .	O 687 no marker.
Parrish, Lucius H., G. A. R. lot . . . . .	O 672
Patten, Isaac B. . . . .	N 578.
Perkins, Charles T. . . . .	O 177.
Priest, Benjamin L. . . . .	99.
Rand, Rev. Edward A. . . . .	M 225.
Robbins, George . . . . .	N 589.
Royce, Jacob G. . . . .	O 241.
Royce, T. W. D. . . . .	P 218.
Sanger, C. E. . . . .	N 437.
Shedd, Luther A. . . . .	O 677.
Smith, Eliakim, Capt., S. A. R. . . . .	O 674, no marker.
Smith, James H. . . . .	O 147.
Smith, Thomas, G. A. R. lot . . . . .	O 672.
Sprague, James M. (or Milner, Joseph F.) . . . . .	M 44.
Sprague, Miles, Mexican War . . . . .	M 67.
Stuart Lot . . . . .	M 483.
Unknown . . . . .	O 733.
White, Sarah L., army nurse . . . . .	N 569.

Whitney, B., Tomb . . . . .	N 579.
Whitney, Charles . . . . .	M 114.
Whitney, John . . . . .	O 681
Whitney, Leonard, War of 1812 . . . . .	M 53.
Whitney, Moses . . . . .	M 79.
Young, Joseph H., G. A. R. lot . . . . .	O 672.

*St. Patrick's Cemetery.*

Ahearn, Maurice . . . . .	Post 81.
Burke . . . . .	
Burns, J. M., Sergt. . . . .	Post 81.
Clark, William H. . . . .	
Connealy, Philip, Lt. Spanish War . . . . .	
Connealy, Philip P. . . . .	Grave 34.
Daley, Mathew . . . . .	
Dewyre, Andrew . . . . .	In W. C. Foley's lot.
Dewyre, Daniel . . . . .	
Dunn, John . . . . .	
Flohr, Fred, S. of V. . . . .	
Leonard, William . . . . .	
Lucey, Michael . . . . .	
Mansfield, William . . . . .	1262.
McAleer, Charles, Spanish War . . . . .	
McAleer, Peter . . . . .	
McGrath . . . . .	604.
Roach, William F. . . . .	
Robbins, Elbridge . . . . .	Waldron lot.
Shugrue, Michael . . . . .	329.
Timony, John . . . . .	

*Ridgelawn Cemetery.*

Baker, Calvin R. . . . .	2799.
Priest, George E. . . . .	2804.
Skinner, Hiram D. . . . .	2831.

## WATERTOWN IN 1907.

---

THE population of Watertown, according to the census of 1905, was 11,202. In 1907, the year in which this Military History is being printed, it is estimated as more than 12,000; so that the town can, if it chooses, soon become a city. There is at present, however, no sentiment apparent in favor of any change in the form of government, either by adopting a city charter, or through annexation to other communities. There has been a rapid development in material affairs since 1860, when the population, 3270, was a little more than one-fourth of what it is now.

As the assessors value it, the town is about five times as rich as it was when the Civil War opened; the number of polls has increased from 769, in 1860, to 3369 in 1907; while not to be outdone, the tax rate has advanced from \$7 per \$1000 to \$20.80 in the same period. We have many things now that did not exist in Watertown at that time; some of our daily comforts and conveniences had not in 1860, nor ten, nor twenty years later, been pictured even on the glowing canvas of the imagination.

As the stage coaches gave way to the horse cars, so the latter have been superseded by the electric trolleys along our highways. We have the telephone, one of the most useful of modern inventions; the automobile, a vehicle of pleasure for the well-to-do, and growing to be of more and more service for commercial purposes.

In association with other towns and cities of the metropolitan district, we enjoy an excellent system of water supply: a fine system of sewerage has also been secured by a similar union of forces.

Three new brick school buildings, the Francis, Hosmer and Marshall Spring, have been erected, as well as a new Fire and Police station. Our manufacturing industries have developed wonderfully, in size and importance. Costly and attractive churches have arisen; comfortable homes for the people have greatly multiplied.

A matter of the greatest importance has been the work of the Metropolitan Park Commission, in securing control of the Charles river and its shores. A boulevard has been extended up to the town's centre, whence, in due time, it will be continued to Waltham and beyond. This very year of 1907 witnesses the construction of a new arched concrete and steel bridge, with granite facings and balustrades, at Galen street, spanning the Charles river, and built at a cost with its approaches exceeding \$60,000.

Surely "Peace hath its victories no less renowned than War." That this surfeit of comforts and luxuries has occasioned great

expense is also true. In order to present the striking contrast in municipal expense, between the years 1869 and 1906, the following list of appropriations has been culled from the town reports.

The Selectmen in their report dated February, 1870, say: "The appropriations for the past year have been exceedingly liberal, manifesting a public spirit truly becoming an enlightened and respectable community; and it is hoped that the expenditures (which, in the aggregate, have been kept within limits) will meet with the approval of every candid mind."

Evidently Watertown was beginning to spend money more freely than for two centuries or more had been her habit. Examination of the items below will show that if she was liberal in 1869, she was becoming extravagant in 1906.

Read the note of alarm in the Selectmen's report, dated January 31, 1907, in a paragraph headed Financial Affairs: "This is a matter that should engage the serious consideration and constant watchfulness of all the citizens, particularly in regard to the matter of appropriations. An examination of the Treasurer's report indicates that our total indebtedness is \$766,700; indebtedness outside of the debt limit, \$403,000; borrowing capacity, none.

"During and after Watertown's first real building boom, from 1880 to 1895, if we reflect we will discover that as a town it emerged in a measure from the lethargy in which it had peacefully slumbered for some two hundred and fifty years. Then came the new beginning of large expenditures of money for improvements."

These expensive new features are enumerated in part as follows: Widening Mount Auburn street, at a cost of \$100,000; purchase of the water system from the Watertown Water Company, \$420,000; the building of new brick school buildings; the widening of Galen street, to complete which will require an act of the Legislature in order to enable the town to borrow from \$50,000 to \$75,000 outside of the debt limit. The total cost of these items of extras was \$900,000.

The schedule presented below gives many new items of expense for the town, together with a large increase of cost in the running of the old-time regular departments.

Appropriations made by the Town at the annual March meetings of 1906 and 1869:

	MARCH, 1906.	MARCH, 1869.
Paving and Grading for New		
Engine House - - - -	\$ 1,800	
Schools - - - - -	51,000	\$13,850
Highways, Bridges and Culverts - - - -	12,000	14,500
Sidewalks and Curbing - - - - -	3,500	
Watering Highways - - - - -	6,000	
Fire Department - - - - -	14,900	1,300
Police " - - - - -	14,500	2,000



Public Library - - - - -	\$ 5,250	\$1,025
Street Lights - - - - -	11,500	
Treasurer's and Collector's Bonds - - - - -	200	
Election Expenses - - - - -	500	
Assessors' Expenses - - - - -	1,500	
Legal Services - - - - -	600	
Cattle Inspection - - - - -	200	
Printing - - - - -	2,000	
Salaries - - - - -	6,700	1,400
Contingent - - - - -	4,000	1,500
Town Hall - - - - -	1,000	
Health and Cemeteries - - - - -	9,000	800
House Connections, Sewer Main- tenance and Extensions - - - - -	5,000	
Almshouse and Outside Aid - - - - -	8,500	2,000
Parks - - - - -	1,250	
Inspection of Buildings - - - - -	600	
Water Department - - - - -	9,000	
Soldiers' Aid - - - - -	700	
Insurance - - - - -	1,000	100
Interest - - - - -	15,000	3,000
Army and Navy Register - - - - -	200	
Post 81, G. A. R. - - - - -	300	
Town Debt due this year - - - - -	98,700	1,000
Gipsy and Brown Tail Moth Department - - - - -	5,000	
Drainage - - - - -	10,000	
Sewer Extensions - - - - -	7,000	
Discounts and Abatements of Taxes		2,000
Total	\$308,900	\$44,475

It must be borne in mind that the Highway appropriation, for 1906, included the Street Railway and Highway Tax of more than \$20,000, the actual expenditures amounting to \$34,295.30. Nearly \$100,000 of the town debt came due in 1906, in place of the \$1000 for 1869; the interest on town debt required \$15,000, even though the rate for much of the debt was only four per cent, while, in 1869, it was six per cent.

The taxable acreage, in 1869, was 2,073; it remains practically the same to-day, about 1900 acres. In the contrasting tax levies of then and now it will be noticed that while the real estate valuation has increased nearly fourfold, the personal has advanced little more than one-third. The Adams, Payson, Bemis, and other wealthy families have been dispersed, and their earthly treasures removed from the town. This accounts, in part, for the poor exhibit in the personal column.

Valuation of	1906.	1869.
Real Estate - - - - -	\$10,881,125	\$2,474,895
Personal Estate - - - - -	1,864,552	1,319,667
Total	12,745,677	\$3,794,562

	TAXES LEVIED:	1906.	1869.
Town Appropriations	- - -	\$218,900	\$44,539
State Tax	- - - - -	13,230	6,975
County Tax	- - - - -	13,159	2,839
Metropolitan parks	- - - - -	3,084	
“ sewers	- - - - -	11,778	
“ highways	- - - - -	42	
Wellington Bridge tax	- - - - -	114	
Water tax	- - - - -	14,778	
Overlayings	- - - - -		132
		<u>Total tax</u> \$275,085	<u>\$54,485</u>
		In 1906.	1869.
Tax rate - - - - -	- - - - -	\$19.10	\$13.80
Number of polls	- - - - -	3369	1028
Town debt	- - - - -	\$766,700	\$48,968

Watertown, in the sixties, was a rural community, its good people were largely engaged in farming. Its growth had been very slow for more than two centuries. Its tastes were simple and its wants were few.

Now all is changed, even to the character of its population. Discovered and founded by Englishmen, the townspeople for many years were of that nationality. But the vast influx of emigrants to this country, during recent years, has had its effect here. The increase in number and size of manufactories has created a demand for laborers from far distant lands. Not from Great Britain, only, have they come to Watertown, but from Italy, Russia, Armenia, and other countries as well. One industry alone, which did not exist in this town until recently, now gives employment to nearly as many people as the whole town contained in 1860. These new comers are a vital working force, created by the great and increasing development of modern industry. They are bravely fighting the battles of Peace. Should occasion require they will be equally ready and valiant in time of war; for their patriotism will not fail when their adopted country is in danger. Just at present there are no war clouds to be seen above the horizon; while the avocations of Peace are thronged with busy men and women.

The Public Library was first opened to the citizens March 31, 1869. Its success was immediate; its advance has been constant. Solon F. Whitney, who has been the librarian all these years, was at the first also principal of the Watertown High School. In his librarian's report of Feb., 1870, he gave the number of volumes as 4683, an increase of 2563 during the year; number of pamphlets, 824.

Since then an attractive and convenient library building has been erected, due principally to private benefactions. Hollis Hunnewell and Charles Pratt, descendants of Watertown families, have been able, because of their large means, and out of regard

for the town, to give most liberally, the one for the building, and the other to promote the development of the library along practical lines.

In the report of January, 1907, the number of volumes was given as 32,889; number of papers and pamphlets, 10,866. There are many valuable books of reference, art collections, and all of the desirable features of a first-class library.

The Schools have advanced into a higher grade of public usefulness. New and finer buildings have been erected. The system of instruction has been amplified and improved. In 1869, the number of children registered was 783; average number of scholars, 679; average attendance, 619. In 1906, the number enrolled was 1718; average number belonging, 1613; average daily attendance, 1490. There is also a Parochial School, which instructs a large number of pupils, a feature of these later years.

The Water department, under wise and conservative management, shows, by the report of Jan., 1907, that the receipts, for 1906, amounted to \$43,896; number of feet of piping, 197,610; number of services, 1849; meters, 1817; public hydrants, 288; private hydrants, 44. The great cost to the town of the water system, \$420,000, makes a heavy load to bear, in the way of interest and bond payments, yet the department is gaining each year in the matter of net revenue.

The Board of Health has an excellent work to do. The death rate, for 1906, was the lowest on record, being 10.34 to 1000; total number of deaths, 164. The death rate, in 1885, was 21.64; average for the next ten years, 16, and for the following six years, 14, showing a steady gain, which may be attributed to better sanitary conditions. There has been a marked improvement in the care of the town cemeteries, places that were, not many years ago, subject to sad neglect.

The Park Commissioners have in their charge the crest of woodland, designated as Whitney Hill Park, as a crowning glory of the landscape; Saltonstall Park, on Main street, and some smaller tracts publicly reserved. The town has arrived at the dignity of band concerts, and other means of public refreshment after the day's toil. There will be a rich enhancement of privileges, with the coming changes along the Charles river, in the way of boating, skating and other sports and recreations.

The Police and Fire departments, well housed in a new building, have each a duty to perform, which is faithfully done. Both have grown in size, as well as in effectiveness, and both are well pleased with what the town has done for them. A pension system has been adopted, whereby those grown old, or incapacitated, in the service, are retired on half-pay.

Much greater care is given to the highways than ever before. At present an extension of Waverley Avenue to Orchard street is under process of construction. Roads are more thoroughly built with crushed stone and gravel, and have lasting qualities. Surface drainage is being developed, to meet an imperative demand.

Measures of relief for those in need have been broadened in their scope, in a public way, through town appropriations, augmented by private associations, and individual efforts of a kindly and sympathetic nature.

A new peril, the threatened destruction of the trees by the Browntail and Gypsy moths, and Elm Beetles, is being combatted with at a large public expense. Already some fine woodlots have been cut down, by private owners, to get clear of the almost unbearable cost of maintenance. A new department, for the use of which the town appropriates \$5000 annually, and is compelled to allow more than that amount, gives a close supervision over the beautiful trees that line many of our streets and adorn the parks.

But while these numerous matters of public importance call for increasing care and large sums of money, the Veterans, who gave their services, and some of whom sacrificed their lives for our country, are not forgotten. By the Nation, a liberal system of pensions has been long since established. The town supplements this by appropriating \$700 each year for Soldiers' Aid, and \$300 for the Memorial Day expenses, including tributes of flags and flowers for decorating the graves of those soldiers who are buried in the local cemeteries.

In the beginning of the Civil War the town pledged its faith "to each and all the persons who now are, or hereafter shall become soldiers," to support their families in time of need. That pledge has been well kept.

---

Following is the list of town officers for 1907 :

*Selectmen:* ARTHUR H. WHITNEY, WALTER C. STONE, JAMES D. EVANS.

*Town Clerk:* FREDERICK E. CRITCHETT.

*Town Treasurer:* CHARLES W. STONE.

*Assessors:* WILLIAM H. WILSON, THOMAS G. BANKS, EDWARD C. HALL.

*Collector of Taxes:* CHARLES A. RAYMOND.

*Auditor:* S. EUGENE PROCTOR.

*School Committee:* P. SANSFIELD CUNNIFF, CHARLES M. DEMERITT, ARTHUR F. GRAY, CHARLES A. YORK, JOANNA B. RICHARDS, EDWARD N. CLANCY.

*Trustees of Free Public Library:* WALTER B. SNOW, JULIAN A. MEAD, GEORGE E. GOODSPEED, WILLIAM H. BUSTIN, CHARLES BRIGHAM, REV. JOHN M. KELLEHER.

*Board of Health:* ROBERT J. GRAHAM, J. HORACE DENNEN, FRANCIS H. BARNES.

*Park Commissioners:* GEORGE H. DALE, ARTHUR F. GRAY, JAMES P. FORD.

*Water Commissioners:* CHARLES BRIGHAM, CHARLES H. ROLLINS, EDWARD F. HUGHES.

INDEX.





## INDEX.

---

Abert, William S. . . . .	189	Badger, Timothy . . . . .	88
Achason, Johnston . . . . .	165	Bailey, Mr. . . . .	55
Adair, George L. . . . .	216	Bainger, Ann . . . . .	74
Adams, Charles . . . . .	141, 149	Baker, Calvin R. . . . .	154, 159, 252
“ George E. . . . .	137	“ James . . . . .	143, 200
“ John . . . . .	51, 72, 127	Baldwin, Isaac . . . . .	109
“ Joseph . . . . .	139	“ Jeduthan . . . . .	95
“ Samuel . . . . .	54, 72, 77, 117	“ Loammi . . . . .	98
“ Z. Boylston . . . . .	169	“ William F. . . . .	140, 149
Ahearn, Maurice . . . . .	217, 252	Ball, John . . . . .	109
Alden, George A. . . . .	116, 120	Bancroft, Jonathan . . . . .	239
“ John . . . . .	120	Banister, Seth . . . . .	90, 98, 99
“ Susan W. Allen . . . . .	239	Banks, H. B. . . . .	245
Allen, Ethan . . . . .	59	“ N. P. . . . .	245, 246
“ George . . . . .	34, 88	“ Thomas G. 133, 232, 245, 258	
“ John A. P. . . . .	189	Barber, Nathaniel . . . . .	91, 93, 97, 102
“ Noah . . . . .	96	“ Samuel . . . . .	75
Amesbury, Charles H. . . . .	234	Barker, David A. S. . . . .	232, 234
Amory, Thomas J. C. . . . .	164	“ George T. . . . .	217
“ William A. . . . .	188	“ Sarah A. . . . .	236
Andalacia, Vincenes . . . . .	144, 200	“ Stephen . . . . .	188
Anderson, Robert . . . . .	207	Barnard, David . . . . .	74
André Major . . . . .	111	“ James . . . . .	8, 33
Andrew, George L. . . . .	146	“ John . . . . .	4, 8
“ Gov. John A. . . . .	129, 245	“ Jonas . . . . .	74, 79
Andrews, Agnes W. . . . .	239	“ Samuel, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 27, 29, 32, 35, 45, 75, 77, 78, 79, 87, 90, 109, 120, 121, 240, 250	
“ Benjamin . . . . .	85	“ Sarah . . . . .	110
Angier, Oaks . . . . .	76	Barnes, Francis H. . . . .	258
Anne, William . . . . .	143	“ James . . . . .	164
Arnold, Benedict 56, 61, 62, 63, 114		“ Joseph H. . . . .	168
“ James H. . . . .	216, 217, 232	Barney, Levi T. . . . .	234
“ Josie M. . . . .	236	“ Lewis F. . . . .	233, 234
“ William H. . . . .	233, 234	“ Nellie F. . . . .	235, 236
Ashe, Maurice . . . . .	217	Barnstead, George R. . . . .	208
Aspinwall, Caleb . . . . .	88	Barre, Thomas O. . . . .	147
Atcherson, Johnson . . . . .	140	Barrett, Colonel . . . . .	51, 77
Atkins, Robert . . . . .	140	“ George H. . . . .	177
Atwood, Samuel F. . . . .	137, 217	“ James . . . . .	240
Ausberger, Sebastian . . . . .	217	“ Nathan . . . . .	240
Austin, James . . . . .	75, 79, 86, 106	“ Roger . . . . .	88
Babcock, Rufus . . . . .	140	Barsham, Nathan . . . . .	4, 109
Bachelor, N. Walter . . . . .	156	Barstow, Michael . . . . .	7
Bacon, Andrew J. . . . .	174	Bartlett, Charles H. . . . .	183
“ James K. . . . .	181, 195	“ William F. . . . .	178
“ J. Otis . . . . .	250	Batchelder, Samuel L. . . . .	135
“ John . . . . .	4		
“ John O. . . . .	146		

Bates, Ambrose . . . . .	240	Bigelow, Jonathan . . . . .	110
“ Hiram W. . . . .	250	“ Joshua . . . . .	8, 110
“ James L. . . . .	170	“ Major . . . . .	52
“ Joseph N. . . . .	156	“ Timothy . . . . .	110
Baxter, Eben . . . . .	85	Billings, Joseph E. . . . .	147
“ Jedidiah H. . . . .	155	Bird, Benjamin . . . . .	75
“ Newton . . . . .	89, 105, 108	Biscoe, John . . . . .	110
“ William . . . . .	108	“ Josiah 32, 36, 40, 43, 44, 45,	
Bean, Edwin . . . . .	137	“ . . . . .	74, 86
Beck, Conrad . . . . .	200	“ Mr. . . . .	121
Bedell, Austin . . . . .	217	“ Nathaniel . . . . .	111
Beers, Eliezer . . . . .	7, 109	“ Sarah . . . . .	111
“ Elnathan . . . . .	6, 8, 109	“ Thomas . . . . .	110
“ Lieut. . . . .	109	Blackman, John . . . . .	176
“ Richard . . . . .	3, 6, 109, 113	Blackmar, John . . . . .	182
Belcher, Jonathan . . . . .	7	Blake, Charles F. . . . .	132
Bell, Benjamin . . . . .	191	Blakney, Thomas R. . . . .	217
“ Luther B. . . . .	154	Blanchard, Albert H. . . . .	182
Belt, George D. . . . .	217	“ James H. 141, 149, 178, 179	
Bemis, David 25, 28, 30, 32, 33, 39,		Blaver, William . . . . .	89
40, 43, 47, 75, 79, 106,		Bliss, John . . . . .	90
108, 110		“ Major . . . . .	51
“ Edmund . . . . .	109	Blood, Lyman R. . . . .	166
“ Ephraim . . . . .	7	Bodge, Samuel D. . . . .	141
“ John . . . . .	74	Bogle, Thomas . . . . .	75
“ Jonas . . . . .	110	Bohner, Alois . . . . .	166
“ Jonathan . . . . .	110	Bollen, Charles . . . . .	200
“ Joseph . . . . .	7, 75	Bond, Amos 28, 32, 36, 37, 38, 39,	
“ Luke . . . . .	34	40, 43, 75, 79, 90, 95,	
“ Nathaniel . . . . .	27, 34	98, 100, 106, 107, 108,	
“ Samuel . . . . .	75, 110	110	
“ William . . . . .	110	“ Charles . . . . .	110
Benjamin, Abel . . . . .	110	“ Daniel . . . . .	74
“ Charles W. . . . .	232, 233, 234	“ Elijah 25, 27, 32, 37, 45, 73	
“ Cyrus H. . . . .	234	“ Elizabeth . . . . .	109
“ Fred A. . . . .	234	“ Henry . . . . .	109, 111
“ George W. . . . .	234	“ Jonas 74, 78, 90, 106, 110,	
“ John . . . . .	89, 106	111	
“ Jonathan . . . . .	79, 81, 89	“ Leonard . . . . .	79, 82, 90
“ Nathaniel . . . . .	78	“ Phineas . . . . .	75
“ Samuel 28, 75, 79, 81, 107,		“ Rose . . . . .	111
108, 110		“ Samuel . . . . .	34, 79, 86
“ William . . . . .	89	“ William 7, 20, 22, 75, 81, 90,	
“ William H. 120, 145, 216,		110, 111, 114, 200	
217, 231		Bontang, John . . . . .	86
Bent, Judson L. . . . .	141, 149	Boodro, Andrew . . . . .	155
Bentley, James . . . . .	170	Booker, George A. W. . . . .	200
Benton, Perrin . . . . .	137, 159	“ William T. . . . .	196, 197
“ Pierre A. . . . .	154	Booth, George W. . . . .	141, 185, 186
Benyon, Mary A. . . . .	239	Bowditch, Henry P. . . . .	177
Bernard, John F. . . . .	140	Bowdoin, James . . . . .	72, 121
“ John L. . . . .	180	Bowen, Jonas . . . . .	167
Berry, Charles W. . . . .	186, 211, 217	Bowman, John . . . . .	86
“ Mary A. . . . .	235	“ Joseph . . . . .	7
“ Sarah . . . . .	236	“ Joshua . . . . .	111
“ William . . . . .	250	“ Samuel . . . . .	8, 111
Betts, Nathan . . . . .	240	Bowser, Henry W. . . . .	200
Bigelow, Benjamin . . . . .	110	Boyce, Jacob G. . . . .	141, 149
“ Edith M. . . . .	236	Boyd, John T. . . . .	147
“ Jabez . . . . .	110	Boyle, James . . . . .	180
“ John . . . . .	4, 7, 110, 184	Boylston, Sarah . . . . .	112

- Boynton, Jacob . . . . . 90  
 Brackett, Lilla B. . . . . 236  
 Bradford, Captain . . . . . 104  
     " Ruth A. . . . . 71  
     " Thomas . . . . . 200  
 Bradlee, John E. 211, 212, 213, 217  
 Bradley, James E. . . . . 137  
     " J. Payson . . . . . 213  
     " Mrs. . . . . 71  
 Bradshaw, Henry 33, 45, 79, 86, 107  
 Brattlebank, Captain . . . . . 6  
 Brennan, John . . . . . 197  
 Brennen, James E. . . . . 153, 183  
 Brewer, David . . . . . 64  
     " Elisha . . . . . 75, 79, 85  
     " Jonathan . . . . . 62, 64, 75, 76  
 Brewster, Oliver E. . . . . 173  
 Briant, David . . . . . 103  
 Bridgeham, Charles E. . . . . 177  
 Bridges, Charles H. . . . . 137, 159, 250  
     " Lydia A. . . . . 236  
 Brigham, Charles . . . . . 71, 141, 149, 211  
     . . . . . 217, 258  
     " Edwin H. . . . . 140, 156, 196  
     " Mary . . . . . 71  
     " Mathias . . . . . 137  
 Bright, Emma . . . . . 236  
     " Gilbert . . . . . 137, 159, 250  
     " John . . . . . 4, 7, 8, 85  
     " Jonathan . . . . . 78  
     " Joseph . . . . . 108, 137, 159, 216,  
     . . . . . 217, 232  
     " Josiah . . . . . 74, 91  
     " Millicent . . . . . 73  
     " Moses H. . . . . 180  
     " Nathaniel . . . . . 21, 27, 74, 78, 85,  
     . . . . . 108, 193, 250  
     " Willard . . . . . 139, 172, 250  
 Britton, John . . . . . 240  
 Broadhurst, Stephen F. . . . . 218  
 Brock, Laura . . . . . 236  
 Brocklebank, Capt. . . . . 4, 5  
 Broderick, James . . . . . 139, 172  
 Brooks, Caleb . . . . . 92, 95, 100, 101  
     " Colonel 97, 98, 99, 102, 104  
     " Eleazer . . . . . 90, 103  
 Brooman, George H. . . . . 137, 154, 159  
 Broughton, Ellen E. . . . . 236  
 Brown, Charles E. . . . . 137, 155, 159  
     " Ebenezer . . . . . 111  
     " Edward A. . . . . 177  
     " Emma . . . . . 236  
     " Ephraim . . . . . 239  
     " Francis 45, 78, 105, 106, 108  
     " Franklin T. . . . . 193  
     " George . . . . . 201  
     " John . . . . . 17, 22, 50, 76, 166  
     " Jonathan . . . . . 12, 13, 14, 18, 21,  
     . . . . . 23, 28, 31, 34, 36,  
     . . . . . 38, 40, 43, 47, 48,  
     . . . . . 73, 75, 87, 97, 99,  
 Brown, Jonathan, *continued*.  
     105, 106, 107, 112, 114, 115, 250  
     " Orlando . . . . . 164, 168  
     " Phineas . . . . . 112  
     " Solomon . . . . . 91  
     " William . . . . . 143  
     " William S. . . . . 170  
 Bryant, Henry . . . . . 165  
 Buckner, George H. T. . . . . 201  
 Bugbee, S. Grace W. . . . . 236  
 Bull, William . . . . . 7  
 Bullard, Asa . . . . . 99  
     " Daniel . . . . . 85  
     " Jacob . . . . . 4, 8  
     " John . . . . . 44  
     " Samuel . . . . . 96, 97, 103  
     " Thomas . . . . . 42  
 Bullman, John . . . . . 75, 79, 91  
 Bullock, Wm. Warren . . . . . 169  
 Burbank, Elisha M. . . . . 155  
 Burbeck, Henry . . . . . 102  
     " William . . . . . 52  
 Burchstead, David W. . . . . 218  
     " Luthera E. . . . . 235  
 Burdell, Abraham H. . . . . 218  
 Burgoyne, E. A. . . . . 212, 218  
     " General . . . . . 31  
 Burke, James . . . . . 218  
     " John . . . . . 144, 201  
     " Private . . . . . 252  
     " William . . . . . 232  
     " William A. . . . . 218  
 Burnham, Arthur . . . . . 250  
 Burns, Daniel . . . . . 155, 159  
     " James S. . . . . 183, 201  
     " Joseph M. . . . . 143, 216, 252  
     " Joseph N. . . . . 196, 197, 218  
     " Mary E. . . . . 235  
     " Patrick . . . . . 141, 149  
 Burnside, General . . . . . 231, 243  
 Burrell, Isaac S. . . . . 174  
 Bush, Francis, Jr. . . . . 175  
 Bustin, William H. . . . . 258  
 Butler, Edmund O. . . . . 191  
     " Frank W. . . . . 234  
     " General . . . . . 231, 246  
     " Philip . . . . . 208, 234  
     " Thomas R. . . . . 218, 232  
 Butters, Lucinda . . . . . 236  
 Byram, Timothy M. . . . . 155  
 Cabot, Edward C. . . . . 175  
     " Louis . . . . . 182  
     " Stephen . . . . . 187  
 Cakebread, Thomas . . . . . 112  
 Callahan, James Lyon . . . . . 157  
 Campbell, William H. . . . . 201  
 Cantillan, William . . . . . 197  
 Capell, Jonas F. . . . . 136  
 Capen, Benjamin, 33, 45, 75, 78, 86  
     " David, . . . . . 78

Capen, Josiah . . . . .	18, 20, 21, 25, 27, 29, 32, 33, 34, 36, 40, 41, 43, 44, 45, 74, 75, 78, 85, 86, 91, 107, 108	Clark, Mr. . . . .	245
Carney, General . . . . .	243	"    Richard . . . . .	23, 25, 28, 33, 37, 43, 74, 78
Carpenter, William H. . . . .	234	"    Thomas . . . . .	12, 20, 28, 74, 79
Carroll, John . . . . .	143	"    William H. . . . .	218, 252
Carrouth, Sumner . . . . .	171	Cleveland, Ebenezer . . . . .	98
Carter, George T. . . . .	143	Cleveland, John P. . . . .	169
"    John H. . . . .	140, 149, 183	"    L. S. . . . .	218, 232, 248
Cartwright, George W. . . . .	167	"    M. Alice . . . . .	236
Cashwell, John . . . . .	81	Clusky, William . . . . .	143
Cass, Thomas . . . . .	153, 245	Cobb, Leander P. . . . .	174, 218
Casswell, John . . . . .	91	Coburn, Charles F. . . . .	136, 159
Cato (Negro) . . . . .	91	Cochran, George . . . . .	139
Cavender, Lucinda W. R. . . . .	239	Coffin, Charles . . . . .	86
Cazmay, Thomas W. . . . .	233, 234	"    Franklin . . . . .	141
Ceiley, Lydia A. R. . . . .	239	"    John N. . . . .	218, 248
Cervera, Admiral . . . . .	208	"    John W. . . . .	133, 134
Chadbourn, Benjamin . . . . .	72	Coglan, Robert . . . . .	218
Chadwick, John . . . . .	4	Cogswell, George B. . . . .	168
"    Thomas . . . . .	7	"    William . . . . .	176
Chamberlain, Edwin M. . . . .	186	Colburn, Joseph . . . . .	179
Chandler, Charles Peleg . . . . .	145	Colby, Thomas R. . . . .	218
Chant, Frank D. . . . .	141, 185	Cole, Ralph . . . . .	137
Chapin, Enoch . . . . .	101	Colligan, John H. . . . .	137, 160, 196
Chapman, Charles H. . . . .	139	Collins, James A. . . . .	234
Chardol, Peter . . . . .	91	"    John . . . . .	149, 201
Chenery, John . . . . .	28, 74, 79, 107	Conant, Caroline M. . . . .	239
"    William . . . . .	74, 79, 82	"    E. A. R. . . . .	239
Chester, John . . . . .	112	"    E. B. . . . .	239
Chickering, Thomas E. . . . .	182	Condon, Anna M. . . . .	235
Child, Abijah . . . . .	90, 94	Conly, John . . . . .	140
"    Amos . . . . .	91	Connealy, Philip . . . . .	232, 252
"    Captain . . . . .	91, 102	"    Philip P. . . . .	252
"    John . . . . .	73, 81	Connell, James . . . . .	197
"    Jonathan . . . . .	28, 34, 45, 79, 107	Connelly, John . . . . .	143, 182
"    Joseph . . . . .	8, 34	Connor, Robert W. . . . .	219
"    Phineas . . . . .	34, 45, 73, 78, 79, 81, 92, 105	Cook, Bernard . . . . .	201
"    Richard . . . . .	7	"    Daniel . . . . .	75, 79, 86, 92
Childs, James B. . . . .	140, 155	"    David W. . . . .	219
Chinery, John . . . . .	112	"    George . . . . .	2
"    Lambert . . . . .	112	"    John . . . . .	28, 68, 79, 81, 85, 106, 125
Chipman, Charles . . . . .	168	"    Mary . . . . .	124
"    James L. . . . .	172	"    Samuel . . . . .	28, 38, 40, 74
Christian, Henry W. . . . .	141, 175	"    Stephen . . . . .	34, 78, 86, 92
Church, Benjamin . . . . .	59, 60, 66	"    Thomas . . . . .	74
"    Samuel . . . . .	7	Cookrain, William . . . . .	75
Cilley, Colonel . . . . .	115	Cookson, John . . . . .	28, 75
Clancey, Edward N. . . . .	258	Coolidge, Austin J. . . . .	247
Clap, Roger . . . . .	126	"    Daniel . . . . .	26, 34, 78, 86
Clark, Ann . . . . .	73	"    David . . . . .	74
"    Annie M. . . . .	235	"    Dorothy . . . . .	22, 23, 36, 45, 74, 106, 117, 121, 127
"    Charles E. . . . .	136, 218	"    Grace . . . . .	110
"    Edwin L. . . . .	155	"    James . . . . .	82
"    George, Jr. . . . .	154	"    John . . . . .	7, 112
"    Grace . . . . .	236	"    Jonas . . . . .	75, 79, 107
"    John . . . . .	77	"    Joseph . . . . .	74, 92, 112, 120, 121, 239, 240, 247, 250
"    Jonas . . . . .	117	"    Joshua . . . . .	106, 130, 133
		"    Lewis . . . . .	112

- Coolidge, Martha J. . . . . 239  
 " Mary . . . . . 73  
 " Moses 27, 45, 78, 86, 107,  
 120, 121, 250  
 " Nathan . . . . . 78, 108  
 " Nathaniel 13, 20, 25, 28, 29,  
 34, 45, 74, 85, 112,  
 117  
 " Samuel 112, 120, 121, 250  
 " Simon 34, 73, 74, 78, 112  
 " Stephen . . . . . 7  
 " Thomas . . . . . 74, 79, 86  
 " William . . . . . 75  
 Cooney, Jeremiah . . . . . 144, 201  
 Cooper, James . . . . . 90, 94, 97, 102  
 Copeland, R. Morris . . . . . 146  
 Coreoran, Colonel . . . . . 245  
 Corey, Isaac . . . . . 112  
 Corkran, William . . . . . 28  
 Corkring, John . . . . . 197  
 Cornwall, Daniel . . . . . 75, 86, 92, 106  
 Cornwallis, Lord . . . . . 124  
 Corrigan, Joseph . . . . . 137  
 Corson, William H. . . . . 139, 173, 219  
 Cowdin, Robert . . . . . 145  
 Craft, Abner 21, 75, 81, 92, 112, 121  
 " Jonathan . . . . . 75  
 Crafts, Captain . . . . . 245  
 " Colonel . . . . . 102  
 " Jonathan . . . . . 33  
 " Joseph 133, 140, 150, 219, 250  
 " Nathaniel . . . . . 75  
 " Thomas . . . . . 90, 99, 101  
 Craig, Harrison J. . . . . 140, 185  
 Craigen, George F. . . . . 137, 160  
 Crane, Colonel . . . . . 93, 97, 102, 103  
 " John 74, 75, 79, 82, 91, 97  
 " Mr. . . . . 51  
 Crawford, Mrs. Fred E. . . . . 120  
 " Mattie E. . . . . 239  
 Critchett, Frederick E. . . . . 258  
 Cromack, Joseph C. . . . . 165  
 Crompton, John . . . . . 139, 171  
 Cross, George W. . . . . 219  
 Crotty, Patrick . . . . . 140, 167  
 Crowninshield, Casper . . . . . 181  
 Cullen, Michael . . . . . 138  
 Cummings, Andrew, Jr. . . . . 137, 160  
 " John . . . . . 197  
 " Lucius . . . . . 185  
 Cunniff, P. Sarsfield . . . . . 258  
 Cunningham, Robert . . . . . 92  
 Curran, William . . . . . 209  
 Currier, Charles . . . . . 152  
 Curtis, Greely S. . . . . 179  
 " Hall . . . . . 189  
 " Ira T. . . . . 233, 234  
 Cushing, Caleb . . . . . 72  
 " Colonel . . . . . 51  
 " Nathan . . . . . 52, 60  
 " Pyam . . . . . 240  
 " Thomas . . . . . 72  
 Cushman, Austin S. . . . . 176  
 " Horace W. . . . . 137  
 Cusick, Thomas F. . . . . 201, 219  
 Cutler, Captain . . . . . 109  
 " Charles S. . . . . 201  
 " Ephraim . . . . . 8  
 " Josiah . . . . . 92  
 Cutter, Mr. . . . . 121  
 " Watson Grant . . . . . 120  
 Cutting, David . . . . . 113  
 " James . . . . . 4, 8  
 " John . . . . . 7, 8  
 " Susanna . . . . . 109  
 " Zachariah . . . . . 7, 8  
 Dabney, Charles W. . . . . 175  
 Dadmun, Etta P. . . . . 239  
 Dagenfield, Adolph . . . . . 196, 197  
 Daggett, Colonel . . . . . 52  
 Dailey, Mary . . . . . 236  
 Dale, George H. . . . . 258  
 " Thomas J. . . . . 219  
 Daley, Mathew . . . . . 252  
 Dalle, Samuel . . . . . 81  
 Dalton, Joseph A. . . . . 173  
 Dame, Lorin L. . . . . 187  
 Dana, David . . . . . 188  
 " George E. . . . . 185  
 " Stephen 48, 96, 101, 103, 104  
 Danielson, Colonel . . . . . 101  
 Darby, Andrew . . . . . 8  
 Dardis, Thomas . . . . . 141, 150, 180  
 Dashiell, Alfred H. . . . . 178  
 Davenport, Annie E. . . . . 239  
 " Benjamin . . . . . 240  
 " Bennett F. . . . . 70, 116, 121  
 " Mrs. B. F. . . . . 120, 238  
 " Grace C. . . . . 240  
 " Nathaniel . . . . . 4  
 Davidson, Helen F. . . . . 239  
 " Henry . . . . . 185  
 " Mrs. Herbert E. . . . . 239  
 " Sarah C. . . . . 239, 240  
 Davis Charles A. . . . . 174  
 " Charles H. . . . . 186  
 " Daniel . . . . . 52  
 " Phineas A. . . . . 185  
 " P. Stearns . . . . . 172  
 Davison, John . . . . . 140  
 Day, J. L. . . . . 141  
 " Joseph M. . . . . 173  
 Dean, Charles A. . . . . 234  
 " Charles H. . . . . 216, 219  
 " Nettie . . . . . 236  
 Dearborn, Jonathan . . . . . 240  
 DeCosta, Benjamin F. . . . . 147, 164  
 Degan, Charles F. . . . . 141, 177  
 " Henry D. . . . . 176  
 Delany, Jack . . . . . 139  
 " Joseph A. . . . . 209  
 " Patrick . . . . . 197

DeMerritt, Charles M. . . . .	258	Dunn, James, 141, 143, 150, 153, 183,	
Dennen, J. Horace . . . . .	258	198	
Dennison, Daniel . . . . .	4	"    John    143, 198, 201, 252	
Derby, Amos L. . . . .	141, 150, 251	Durant, Mr. . . . .	51
"    Captain . . . . .	52, 53	Dwight, Colonel . . . . .	56
"    George . . . . .	167	"    Wilder . . . . .	146
Devens, Charles . . . . .	146, 156, 243	Dyer, Isaac F. . . . .	220, 232
"    Richard . . . . .	51, 60	"    J. Franklin . . . . .	165
Dever, Patrick . . . . .	219	"    Sarah . . . . .	236
Devreau, Arthur F. . . . .	165	Eagan, James . . . . .	198
Dewey, Admiral . . . . .	208	Eames, John . . . . .	7
DeWolf, Oscar C. . . . .	179, 181	Earl, Osman O. . . . .	220
Deyre, Andrew 141, 150, 180, 252		Eaton, John . . . . .	136
"    Daniel . . . . .	252	Edes, Benjamin . . . . .	86, 123, 124
Dexter, Colonel . . . . .	54	Edson, John H. . . . .	179
"    George A. . . . .	141, 150	Edwards, Benjamin . . . . .	93, 127
"    Samuel . . . . .	56	"    Mr. . . . .	62
Dickinson, Mabelle W. . . . .	239, 240	Egan, Festus . . . . .	220
Dike, Nicholas . . . . .	92, 95, 100, 101	Eichorn, G. Herman . . . . .	183
Dill, George . . . . .	4	Eldridge, William E. 137, 160, 196	
Dimick, Carroll D. . . . .	219	Elliot, Adell . . . . .	235
"    Lizzie G. . . . .	236	Ellis, James A. 141, 150, 180, 195	
"    Orlando W. . . . .	216, 219	"    John . . . . .	143
Dimon, Owen . . . . .	140	Elwell, Andrew . . . . .	166
Dinan, Owen . . . . .	169	Elvin, Caroline B. . . . .	239
Dix, John . . . . .	113	Emerson, Charles S. . . . .	234
"    Stephen . . . . .	113	"    Rev. Mr. . . . .	62
Dodge, Antipas . . . . .	93	Endicott, John . . . . .	1
"    Joseph W. . . . .	186	Engley, George . . . . .	137
Doherty, John . . . . .	137, 160	Ensign, Charles S. . . . .	127
"    John F. . . . .	219	"    Fred S. . . . .	234
"    Patrick . . . . .	133	Estabrook, James E. . . . .	146
Dolan, Thomas . . . . .	181	Esty, Newell T. . . . .	220
Dolloff, Benjamin W. . . . .	137, 160	Eustis, Benjamin . . . . .	91, 97
"    John E. . . . .	137, 160	"    Commander . . . . .	97
Donlan, Thomas . . . . .	143	"    Ebenezer . . . . .	86, 105, 108
Donnally, John . . . . .	139	"    William T. . . . .	147
Donnelly, John . . . . .	171	Evans, James D. . . . .	253
Donovan, Timothy J. . . . .	219	"    W. H. . . . .	234
Doolittle, Ephraim . . . . .	92	Everett, Ebenezer . . . . .	45, 75, 79, 86
Doran, John . . . . .	219	"    Richard 27, 34, 45, 75, 79,	
Dorman, William B. . . . .	122	86, 106	
Doughty, John . . . . .	239, 240	Evers, Emile . . . . .	139, 171
Dow, Benjamin H. 216, 220, 232		Fairbanks, David . . . . .	239
"    Lizzie M. . . . .	235, 248	Fairservice, Ceaser . . . . .	93
Dowdall, John . . . . .	163	Farley, Colonel . . . . .	55
Dowley, Michael W. . . . .	220	"    Michael . . . . .	72
Dowling, William . . . . .	140, 170, 195	Farnham, Alice M. . . . .	236
Downey, John . . . . .	143, 198	Farnsworth, John E. . . . .	178, 191
Downing, Jacob . . . . .	86	Farnum, Jonathan . . . . .	85
"    James . . . . .	93	Farr, Barnabas . . . . .	113
Dowse, Benjamin . . . . .	4	Farrar, William E. . . . .	185
Drake, John 23, 27, 32, 75, 85, 87		Farrell, George W. . . . .	146, 189
Draper, John . . . . .	107, 108, 121	Farwell, Clara . . . . .	235
"    Thomas . . . . .	75	"    George O. . . . .	176
Drew, Stephen W. . . . .	153	"    John N. . . . .	137
Drury, Asa . . . . .	92, 95, 97, 103	Faulkner, Francis . . . . .	239
Dudley, Nathan A. M. . . . .	169	Faxon, William L. . . . .	169
"    William B. . . . .	220	Fellows, John F. . . . .	164
Dunham, William . . . . .	154		
Dunklee, Charles . . . . .	220		



- Ferrell, George W. . . . . 164  
 Fessandon, Ebenezer . . . . . 82  
 Fessenden, David B. . . . . 251  
 Field, Joseph . . . . . 85  
 Fields, C. S. . . . . 141  
 Fiezie, Elijah . . . . . 79  
 Finch, John . . . . . 113  
 Firman, John . . . . . 113  
 Fish, Sarah M. . . . . 235, 236  
 Fisher, Carrie . . . . . 235, 236  
     " Jabez . . . . . 72  
     " Theodore W. . . . . 175  
 Fisk, John . . . . . 7  
     " Samuel 12, 13, 14, 15, 18, 19,  
         21, 23, 26, 28, 33, 34,  
         36, 38, 40, 43, 50, 73,  
         74, 106  
 Fiske, Nathan . . . . . 113  
     " Robert . . . . . 113  
 Fitch, Fred M. . . . . 209  
 Fitzgerald, William . . . . . 144, 201  
 Fitzwilliams, Edward C. . . . . 209  
     " Frank M. . . . . 290  
 Flagg, Elizabeth . . . . . 110  
     " Gershom . . . . . 113  
     " James . . . . . 107  
     " Michael . . . . . 4, 8  
     " Timothy . . . . . 113  
     " William . . . . . 113  
 Flaherty, Edward . . . . . 187  
 Flanders, Augusta I. . . . . 235  
 Fleming, William L. . . . . 201  
 Fletcher, Joel . . . . . 92  
 Flohr, Andrew L. 137, 160, 195, 220,  
     251  
     " Ellen F. . . . . 235  
     " Fred . . . . . 252  
     " Hannah E. . . . . 235, 236  
 Floyd, Robert . . . . . 166  
 Flynn, Cornelius J. . . . . 137, 160  
     " John . . . . . 220  
 Follett, L. I. . . . . 234  
 Forbes, William H. . . . . 181  
 Ford, James P. . . . . 258  
 Forknall, William S. . . . . 220  
 Forrest, Katie F. . . . . 235  
     " Mary T. . . . . 235  
     " Michael A. . . . . 216, 220, 248  
 Forster, General . . . . . 148, 149  
 Foskett, George W. . . . . 216, 220  
     " George W. Jr. . . . . 234  
     " Henrietta . . . . . 235  
 Foster, Charles . . . . . 141, 150  
     " Colonel . . . . . 60  
     " Commander . . . . . 104  
     " Daniel . . . . . 170  
     " Jedidiah . . . . . 63, 72  
 Fowle, Captain . . . . . 98  
     " Edmund 28, 34, 43, 44, 70,  
         75, 79, 85, 106, 107  
     " Edward . . . . . 124  
 Fowle, Jeremiah . . . . . 93  
     " John . . . . . 75, 79, 124  
     " Marshall . . . . . 70, 71  
     " Rebecca B. . . . . 236  
 Fowler, Nathaniel . . . . . 93  
 Francis, Convers . . . . . 232  
 Frankland, Sir Henry . . . . . 60  
     " Lady . . . . . 60  
 Frankle, John (Jonas) . . . . . 164, 168  
 Franklin, Benjamin . . . . . 52  
     " Samuel 137, 160, 170, 220  
 Fraser, Daniel . . . . . 220  
     " David W. . . . . 190  
 Frazier, Daniel W. . . . . 143  
 Freeman, Enoch . . . . . 60, 72  
     " Joseph . . . . . 137, 160  
     " Mr. . . . . 51  
     " Samuel . . . . . 52, 62  
 French, Edward Beecher . . . . . 172, 176  
 Frost, Stephen . . . . . 82  
 Frothingham, Captain 92, 97, 98, 99,  
     101, 102  
 Fulford, John . . . . . 93  
 Fulham, Francis . . . . . 113  
     " Jacob . . . . . 113  
 Fuller, Rev. Arthur B. 139, 157, 160,  
     212, 232  
     " Captain . . . . . 98, 103, 104  
     " David . . . . . 113  
     " Edward 91, 94, 97, 99, 102  
     " Jonathan . . . . . 76  
     " Joseph . . . . . 97  
     " Joshua . . . . . 75  
     " Major . . . . . 52  
     " Nathaniel . . . . . 76, 93  
     " Thadeus . . . . . 33  
 Furnival, James . . . . . 97  
 Gage, General 11, 51, 54, 56, 57, 58,  
     62, 71, 77, 117, 118,  
     123  
     " J. H. . . . . 246  
 Gains, James . . . . . 94  
 Gale, Samuel . . . . . 94  
 Gallagher, John F. . . . . 209  
 Galloupe, Isaac F. . . . . 164  
 Gamwell, Harlow . . . . . 181  
 Gandal, John . . . . . 94  
 Gardner, Annie M. . . . . 236  
     " Colonel . . . . . 120  
     " Henry . . . . . 21, 96  
     " John . . . . . 107  
     " Joseph . . . . . 75, 86  
     " Mr. . . . . 56  
     " Thomas . . . . . 77, 94, 111  
 Garfield, Benjamin . . . . . 113  
     " Captain . . . . . 111  
     " Ephraim . . . . . 4  
     " Joseph . . . . . 7  
 Garvin, John . . . . . 201  
 Gates, General . . . . . 93

Gates, Horatio . . . . .	121	Greenleaf, Captain . . . . .	54
Gavin, William . . . . .	202	Greenman, Walter F. . . . .	120
Gaylord, Noah M. . . . .	156	Greenslit, Belden A. . . . .	221, 251
George, John . . . . .	251	Greenwood, Abijah . . . . .	240
Gerrish, Colonel . . . . .	54	" Lemuel . . . . .	141
" Joseph . . . . .	59, 72	" Miles . . . . .	251
Gerry, Elbridge . . . . .	51, 127, 128	Gregg, Annie J. . . . .	235, 236
" Mary L. . . . .	236	" Walter H. . . . .	234
Gibbs, William . . . . .	221	Grelis, Gustaf . . . . .	202
Gibson, Samuel S. . . . .	221	Grey, Hugh . . . . .	140
Gigger, Nicodemus . . . . .	74	Gridley, Richard . . . . .	53
Gildea, Michael . . . . .	221	Griffin, Eliza S. . . . .	235, 236
Gilfillan, Thomas . . . . .	179	" John . . . . .	202
Gilgan, Thomas . . . . .	196, 198	Griswold, Charles E. . . . .	178
Gill, John . . . . .	94	Grooms, Hanibal . . . . .	202
" Moses . . . . .	56, 66	Groth, Theodore A. . . . .	202
" Mr. . . . .	54	Guildea, Michael . . . . .	202
Gilman, Joseph . . . . .	202	Gurley, Henry A. . . . .	234
" Simon F. . . . .	202	" William O. . . . .	231, 234
Glidden, Eldridge . . . . .	251	Gypson, Henry . . . . .	79
Glover, Colonel . . . . .	64		
Goddard, William . . . . .	7	Hadlock, Charles H. . . . .	221
Godding, J. C. . . . .	45, 78	Hagan, William H. . . . .	169
" Jonas . . . . .	86	Hagar, John . . . . .	4, 8
" Spencer . . . . .	74, 78, 94, 106	" Moses . . . . .	33, 75, 79
Goding, Emalous . . . . .	221, 251	" Samuel . . . . .	28, 75
" Herbert . . . . .	233, 234	" Stephen . . . . .	108
" Spencer . . . . .	82	" William . . . . .	240
Gooch, John G. . . . .	131, 133	" William, Jr. . . . .	4
Goodenow, Lieut. . . . .	109	Hagerty, Michael . . . . .	196, 198
Goodhue, John M. . . . .	146	Haggerty, Daniel . . . . .	139
" Joseph . . . . .	202	Haley, William D. . . . .	164
Goodman, Captain . . . . .	53	Hall, Edmund H. . . . .	175
Goodspeed, George E. . . . .	258	" Edward C. . . . .	258
Goodwin, Andrew . . . . .	221, 232	" Ezekiel . . . . .	27, 75
" George H. . . . .	139, 174	" Michael . . . . .	94
" Ichabod . . . . .	52	" Richard B. . . . .	184
Gookin, Daniel . . . . .	7	" Smith W. . . . .	165, 170
Gordon, George H. . . . .	146	" William . . . . .	202
Gorman, John . . . . .	202	Hallahan, John . . . . .	221
Gorson, Elijah . . . . .	138	Halleck, General . . . . .	231
Gotlieb, Joseph . . . . .	139, 171	Hallern, James B. . . . .	221
Gould, Jacob Parker . . . . .	156	Halliday, O. W. . . . .	234
" Joseph P. . . . .	179	Hallowell, Norwood P. . . . .	177
Graham, Robert J. . . . .	258	Ham, Charles G. . . . .	233, 234
Grant, Christopher . . . . .	21, 28, 33, 74, 78, 81, 120, 121, 250	" Henry W. . . . .	139, 173
" Joseph . . . . .	8	Hamlin, Charles H. J. . . . .	187
" Gen. Ulysses S. . . . .	206, 231	Hammon, Jonathan . . . . .	94
Gray, Albert Z. . . . .	182	Hammond, Abigail . . . . .	114
" Arthur F. . . . .	233, 234, 258	" Charles . . . . .	187, 251
" Hugh . . . . .	172, 195	" John . . . . .	114
" Mabel . . . . .	235, 236	" Jonathan . . . . .	76
" Moses . . . . .	240	" Prudence . . . . .	114
" Richard . . . . .	94	" Sarah . . . . .	114
" Winthrop . . . . .	99	" William . . . . .	114, 202
Greaton, John . . . . .	91, 96, 102	Hancock, Charles . . . . .	137, 160, 195
Green, J. Durrell . . . . .	147	" Daniel . . . . .	172
" Samuel A. . . . .	145, 167	" John . . . . .	54, 59, 60, 72, 77, 117
" William H. . . . .	188, 202	Hanford, George C. . . . .	137
Greenleaf, Benjamin . . . . .	60, 72	Hankin, Franklin (Frederick) . . . . .	170
		Harden, Thomas . . . . .	95

- Harding, Thomas . . . . 95, 202  
 Harlakenden, Roger . . . . 2  
 Harned, David . . . . 137  
 Harrington, Charles  
   " Edward 20, 21, 22, 23, 34,  
   35, 74, 75, 78, 81,  
   85, 108, 114, 240  
   " George . . . . 4, 8, 114  
   " George E. . . . 141, 150  
   " Herman P. . . . 137  
   " John . . . . 3, 8  
   " Jonathan . . . . 120  
   " Nathaniel . . . . 28, 74, 106  
   " Peter . . . . 28, 75, 79, 106  
   " Phineas . . . . 28, 79, 86, 106  
   " Robert . . . . 120  
   " Susanna . . . . 109  
   " Thomas . . . . 28, 74, 85  
   " William . . . . 45, 75, 78  
   " W. S. . . . . 120  
 Harris, Benjamin . . . . 95, 107  
   " Frank . . . . 144  
   " Hannah . . . . 74  
   " Nathaniel . . . . 79, 82, 95  
   " Stephen 25, 29, 33, 75, 79,  
   85, 95  
 Harrison, James R. 137, 160, 211, 212,  
   216, 221, 242  
   " Mary E. . . . 235, 236  
   " Samuel . . . . 177  
 Hartford, John T. . . . . 203  
   " John W. . . . . 141, 176  
 Hartwell, Abbie M. . . . . 235  
   " Albert H. 211, 212, 214, 216,  
   221, 232  
   " Ella E. . . . 235, 236  
   " Samuel C. . . . 172  
 Harvey, Charles E. . . . . 203  
 Haskel, John . . . . . 95  
 Hassell, Robert . . . . . 176  
 Hastings, Benjamin . . . . 34  
   " James . . . . . 95  
   " John . . . . . 4, 7  
   " Jonas . . . . . 74, 86  
   " Samuel . . . . . 95  
   " Simon 28, 45, 74, 79, 85, 107,  
   108  
   " Thomas . . . . . 78  
   " William . . . . . 114  
 Hatch, James T. . . . . 203  
   " Orrin R. . . . . 233, 234  
 Haven, Mrs. . . . . 112  
   " Samuel Foster . . . . 156  
 Hawes, Daniel C. . . . . 141, 176  
   " Lena F. . . . . 240  
   " Robert . . . . . 86  
 Hay, Joseph . . . . . 75  
 Hayden, L. M. . . . . 221  
   " Z. M. . . . . 139  
 Hayes, James . . . . . 203  
   " Joseph . . . . . 164  
 Haynes, Alberto F. . . . 120, 127  
   " John . . . . . 1, 2  
 Hayward, Dora . . . . . 236  
 Hazelton, Frank J. . . . 221  
 Healy, Nathaniel . . . . . 4  
 Heard, John . . . . . 239  
   " S. H. M. . . . . 221  
 Heath, Charles E. . . . . 178  
   " Nathaniel . . . . . 93  
 Hempstead, Henry A. . . . 140  
   " Henry E. . . . . 168, 169  
 Hepworth, George A. (George H.)  
   . . . . . 176  
 Herlihy, John J. . . . . 234  
 Herridge, George . . . . . 203  
 Hichborn, Thomas . . . . 85  
 Hicks, Zachariah . . . . . 79  
 Hight, Albert J. . . . . 203  
 Hill, Charles F. . . . . 141, 150  
   " Joseph D. . . . . 222  
   " Nelson . . . . . 222, 232  
   " Peter . . . . . 203  
   " Wilfred R. . . . . 234  
   " Woodman C. . . . . 234  
 Hillman, Caroline W. . . . 239  
 Hilton, Charles C. . . . . 141, 150  
   " Frank W. . . . . 136, 161  
 Hinds, Samuel . . . . . 82  
 Hinkley, Ora J. . . . . 222  
   " Wallace . . . . . 175  
 Hinks, Edward W. . . . . 165  
 Hiwell, Lieut. . . . . 94  
 Hobbs, Joshua B. F. . . . . 180  
 Hodges, John, Jr. . . . . 176, 179  
 Hodsdon, Albion H. . . . . 233, 234  
   " Alonzo I. . . . . 174  
 Hoffman, Southard . . . . 149  
 Hogan, William H. . . . . 140  
 Holbrook, Bradford . . . . 222  
   " Charles S. . . . . 175  
   " John G. 137, 161, 222, 251  
   " Mr. . . . . 55  
 Holden, Casper B. . . . . 234  
   " James . . . . . 143  
 Holland, James . . . . . 95, 179  
   " John . . . . . 203  
   " William . . . . . 143  
 Hollister, Edward P. . . . . 178  
 Holmes, Austin H. . . . . 234  
   " Bessie . . . . . 236  
   " George A. . . . . 234  
   " Irving L. . . . . 183  
   " Irving T. . . . . 251  
   " Luther L. . . . . 234  
   " Mr. . . . . 55  
   " Thomas F. 179, 216, 222, 231  
 Holt, George F. . . . . 203  
   " John H. . . . . 232, 234  
 Holten, Dr. . . . . 54  
 Holton, Samuel . . . . . 60  
 Hooker, Joseph . . . . . 231, 243, 244

Hooper, Thomas . . . . .	243	Hutchinson, James . . . . .	140, 146
“ Thomas N. . . . .	133	Hyland, Albert . . . . .	173
Hopkins, Stephen . . . . .	54	“ William . . . . .	139
Horn, George W. . . . .	131, 133, 150	Ingalls, William . . . . .	147, 179
“ George W. Jr. . . . .	141, 251	Ingraham, Nathaniel . . . . .	82
Horne, Deborah G. . . . .	240	“ Timothy . . . . .	164, 172
“ Samuel . . . . .	240	“ William H. . . . .	130, 131, 135, 136, 241, 247
“ W. B. . . . .	251	Ireland, Edward . . . . .	140
Hosmer, Alfred . . . . .	116	“ Edward C. . . . .	150
“ Joseph 90, 91, 93, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104		“ James L. . . . .	153, 222
Hovey, Ebenezer . . . . .	74	“ Raselas . . . . .	140
“ Thomas . . . . .	96	“ Raselas W. . . . .	188, 222
Howard, Abraham L. . . . .	233, 234	“ William H. . . . .	186
“ Annie B. . . . .	235	Jackson, Antipas . . . . .	251
“ Bertha . . . . .	236	“ Charles F. 140, 156, 179, 222	
“ Charles . . . . .	140	“ Daniel . . . . .	75, 79
“ C. Odella . . . . .	235	“ Michael . . . . .	78, 98
“ E. . . . .	236	“ Samuel . . . . .	203
“ Edward E. . . . .	232, 234	“ William H. . . . .	140, 156
“ Frederick . . . . .	123	Jarvis, Augusta J. . . . .	236
“ Frederick A. . . . .	141, 150	“ Grace . . . . .	236
“ Frederick H. . . . .	222, 234	Jenkins, George N. . . . .	185
“ George R. . . . .	140, 147, 193	Jennison, Phineas . . . . .	34, 74, 79, 85
“ Hiram L. . . . .	179	“ Samuel . . . . .	73, 74, 96
“ William C. . . . .	251	“ Samuel, Jr. . . . .	108
“ William H. . . . .	203	“ William . . . . .	2, 74, 79, 82, 114
Howe, Colonel . . . . .	55	Jepson, George E. 214, 216, 222, 231	
“ Henry J. . . . .	165	“ George W. . . . .	234
“ Lord . . . . .	123	Jewett, Charles C. . . . .	157
Howes, Micajah . . . . .	141	Jipson, Henry . . . . .	82, 86
“ Micajah C. . . . .	150, 153	Johnson, Abraham . . . . .	204
Hoyt, Dixi C. . . . .	189	“ Augusta A. . . . .	235
Hubbard, Henry P. . . . .	222, 251	“ Caleb . . . . .	114
“ Herbert W. . . . .	234	“ Charles . . . . .	204
Huckins, E. W. . . . .	213	“ Charles C. . . . .	143
Hudson, Alfred S. . . . .	9	“ Daniel . . . . .	204
Hughes, Edward F. . . . .	258	“ Gradis . . . . .	204
“ Michael . . . . .	222	“ Harriet M. . . . .	235, 236
“ Michael A. . . . .	203	“ John T. . . . .	143
Humphreys, Charles A. . . . .	181	“ Leonard Whitney . . . . .	209
“ John . . . . .	1	“ Robert . . . . .	143
Hunnewell, Hollis . . . . .	256	“ Samuel . . . . .	56
Hunt, Edward S. . . . .	185	“ William . . . . .	204
“ Edwin P. . . . .	193	“ William H. . . . .	140
“ John . . . . .	74, 75, 79, 127	Jones, Abel . . . . .	251
“ Robert . . . . .	251	“ Captain . . . . .	113
“ Thomas . . . . .	79, 81	“ Edward F. . . . .	129
“ William 26, 40, 42, 44, 45, 48, 75, 86		“ Edward J. . . . .	185, 186
Huntington, William H. . . . .	203	“ Ephraim . . . . .	28, 79, 85
Huntton, Captain . . . . .	6	“ Franklin . . . . .	251
Huntress, Annie L. . . . .	240	“ George H. . . . .	152
Hurd, Benjamin . . . . .	34	“ Josiah . . . . .	7
“ Samuel H. . . . .	147	“ Lieut. . . . .	111
Hussey, Charles H. . . . .	186	“ Samuel . . . . .	96
“ Stephen . . . . .	52	“ William . . . . .	140, 151, 186
Hutchins, Frank S. . . . .	141	“ Woodbury . . . . .	204
“ Samuel W. . . . .	139, 173	Kearney, James . . . . .	137, 141, 164
Hutchinson, George . . . . .	203		
“ Governor . . . . .	11, 59, 61		

- Keating, Daniel . . . . . 137  
 Keith, David B. . . . . 182  
   " Thomas . . . . . 96  
 Keleher J. . . . . 137  
 Kelleher, John M. . . . . 258  
 Kelley, Richard . . . . . 216, 222  
 Kemp, Nathan S. . . . . 143, 173  
 Kendall, Francis . . . . . 130, 230  
 Kendrick, Michael . . . . . 222  
 Kennard, James . . . . . 239  
 Kennedy, James . . . . . 140, 151, 189  
   " John . . . . . 223  
 Kenney, David . . . . . 161  
   " Edward . . . . . 143, 198  
   " James . . . . . 161  
   " Patrick . . . . . 137  
 Kent, J. Harry . . . . . 233, 234  
   " S. E. . . . . 236  
 Kerwin (Kerson), James . . . . . 178  
 Keyes, Hamlin W. . . . . 147  
   " Michael . . . . . 223  
   " Sylvester W. . . . . 137  
 Kimball, John W. . . . . 156, 177  
 King, E. A. . . . . 137, 161  
   " Edward A. . . . . 223  
   " George H. . . . . 189  
   " Philip H. . . . . 137, 161  
   " Phineas F. . . . . 140, 184  
   " William A. . . . . 223  
 Kingsbury, Captain . . . . . 53  
 Kinsley, Eli C. . . . . 176  
 Kirk, James W. . . . . 187  
 Klouse, Adolphus . . . . . 140  
 Knapp, Charles P. . . . . 223  
 Knott, George . . . . . 137, 155, 161  
 Knox, General . . . . . 91  
 Kohlbrand, Charles H. . . . . 170  
 Kurtz, John . . . . . 166
- Ladd, Colonel . . . . . 242  
 Lafayette, Marquis de . . . . . 124  
 Laffy, John . . . . . 198  
 Lamb, Mary P. . . . . 235  
 Lamonte, Charles W. . . . . 251  
 Lamson, Daniel S. . . . . 124, 157  
 Lane, Everett . . . . . 175  
   " Frank W. . . . . 211, 212, 223  
   " John . . . . . 59, 96  
 Lanehart, John . . . . . 223  
 Langely, Alonzo B. . . . . 187  
 Larabee, John . . . . . 96  
   " Jonathan . . . . . 96  
 Larned, Benony . . . . . 8  
   " Oliver . . . . . 86  
   " William . . . . . 8  
 Lassman, Robert E. . . . . 223, 232  
 Lathrop, Mr. . . . . 135, 242  
 Lavelle, James . . . . . 209  
 Lawrence, Enos . . . . . 7  
   " John . . . . . 109  
   " Samuel C. . . . . 147
- Lawson, Charles E. W. . . . . 143, 195  
   " Henry T. . . . . 183  
 Learned, Ameriah . . . . . 75  
   " Benjamin, 74, 79, 82, 97, 108  
   " Bezaleel, 15, 19, 28, 74, 106  
   " Daniel . . . . . 79  
   " Elijah . . . . . 28  
   " Elisha . . . . . 75  
   " Frank S. . . . . 141, 175, 251  
   " Helen A. . . . . 251  
   " Isaac . . . . . 4, 7  
   " Jedediah . . . . . 75, 79, 97, 114  
   " Jonas . . . . . 74, 79, 81  
   " Jonathan . . . . . 74  
   " Josiah . . . . . 34  
   " Oliver . . . . . 74, 79, 81, 97  
   " Samuel . . . . . 86  
   " Thomas, 30, 33, 74, 78, 86  
   " William . . . . . 34, 73, 79, 86  
 Leathe, Jedediah . . . . . 23, 30, 37, 40, 43,  
   45, 47, 75, 79, 85, 105  
   " John . . . . . 82, 97, 105  
   " Richard . . . . . 32, 79, 81  
   " William . . . . . 27, 74, 78, 85, 108  
 Leaverton, James W. . . . . 137  
 Lee, Charles . . . . . 66, 68  
   " Francis L. . . . . 175  
   " H. C. . . . . 148  
   " John . . . . . 223  
   " Robert E. . . . . 206  
   " William Raymond . . . . . 165  
 Lemoyne, John . . . . . 161  
 Lennen, John . . . . . 98  
 Lenox, Charles W. . . . . 177, 191, 223, 251  
 Leonard, Samuel H. . . . . 156  
   " William . . . . . 252  
 Letherbee, Jonathan . . . . . 98  
 Levelley, Joseph M. . . . . 234  
 Leverton, James W. . . . . 161  
   " John W. . . . . 223  
 Lewando, A. . . . . 144  
 Lewis, Elizabeth . . . . . 236  
   " James . . . . . 98, 223  
   " Morgan . . . . . 240  
 Lincoln, Abraham, President . . . . . 129,  
   142, 207, 231, 241, 242  
   " Benjamin . . . . . 57, 72  
   " Colonel . . . . . 52  
   " Edward M. . . . . 180  
   " Francis M. . . . . 171  
   " William G. . . . . 133  
 Lindley, Austin W. . . . . 151, 251  
   " Dana E. . . . . 189, 251  
   " Henry C. . . . . 136, 161  
 Lines, Francis . . . . . 98  
 Lisco, Peter . . . . . 98  
 Lissuat, Peter . . . . . 98  
 Littlefield, Harry D. . . . . 187  
   " James C. . . . . 167  
   " Roland . . . . . 240  
 Littleman, Samuel . . . . . 98

Livermore, Amos . . . . .	28, 45, 74	Manning, William . . . . .	86
“ Annie E. . . . .	236	Mansfield, William . . . . .	252
“ Carrie B. . . . .	235, 236	Mansir, John H. . . . .	137, 162
“ Charles F. . . . .	223	March, Delano . . . . .	133
“ Converse F. . . . .	184	“ George N. . . . .	134, 144
“ Hannah . . . . .	112	“ Josephine M. . . . .	235, 236, 240
“ Jonathan . . . . .	33	Marett, Philip . . . . .	90, 101
“ Mrs. . . . .	237	Marsh, Lucius B. . . . .	176
“ Tabitha . . . . .	110	Marshall, Colonel . . . . .	98, 100
Livingston, Andrew . . . . .	188	“ Thomas . . . . .	97
Locke, Artemas . . . . .	133	Martin, George W. . . . .	180
“ John W. . . . .	176	“ Henry W. . . . .	216, 224
Logan, Peter . . . . .	223	“ Oramel . . . . .	146
Longstreet, General . . . . .	158	“ Susie E. . . . .	235
Lord, Eben N. . . . .	137, 155, 161, 223	“ Thomas . . . . .	188
“ Edward . . . . .	224, 251	Martindell, John . . . . .	98
“ Mary A. . . . .	235, 236	Marton, Lieut. . . . .	104
“ Philip, Jr. . . . .	240	Mason, Abbie M. . . . .	236
Loring, Joseph . . . . .	55	“ Abigail . . . . .	110
Lothrop, Mr. . . . .	55	“ Augustus . . . . .	175
Lovely, John S. . . . .	209	“ Captain . . . . .	5, 109
Lovering, Joseph F. . . . .	216, 224, 231	“ Charles F. . . . .	9, 124
Lovewell, Captain . . . . .	113	“ Daniel . . . . .	33, 45, 78, 86, 108
Lowden, James . . . . .	7	“ Hugh, . . . . .	6, 9, 32, 45, 105
Lowell, Charles R. . . . .	181	“ Moses . . . . .	98
Lucey, Michael . . . . .	252	“ Mr. . . . .	125
Lufkin, Moses . . . . .	240	“ Nathaniel . . . . .	73
Luker, John . . . . .	137, 161	Mather, Charles . . . . .	240
Lush, George . . . . .	86	“ Cotton . . . . .	122
Lydiard, Agnes . . . . .	235, 236	Mathews, Hugh . . . . .	168
Lyman, Albert C. . . . .	184	Mayhew, Joseph . . . . .	52
“ Edward . . . . .	137, 161	Mayo, Alice A. . . . .	236
“ Joseph . . . . .	141	McAleer, Charles . . . . .	252
“ Joseph D. . . . .	151	“ Peter . . . . .	252
“ William H. . . . .	137, 162	McCabe, William . . . . .	204
Lynch, Cornelius . . . . .	143, 198	“ William H. . . . .	180
“ Jeremiah J. . . . .	180	McCafferty, Owen . . . . .	198, 224
Lyon, James . . . . .	166	“ William . . . . .	198
L Lyons, Bernard . . . . .	143	McCall, General . . . . .	244
“ Michael W. . . . .	198, 224	McCarty, Felix . . . . .	198
“ Thomas F. . . . .	234	McClellan, General . . . . .	231
“ William H. . . . .	234	McCollister, John Q. A. . . . .	177
Mack, John B. . . . .	224	McCooliff, Patrick . . . . .	138
Mackin, James E. . . . .	138, 251	McCue, William P. . . . .	204
“ Joseph E. . . . .	162, 224	McCuen, Parker . . . . .	139, 171
“ Joseph S. . . . .	234	McCullum, James . . . . .	187
“ Walter E. . . . .	233, 234	McCurtain, William . . . . .	75, 79, 99
Madden, Henry O. . . . .	146	McDermott, Charles . . . . .	162
“ Washington . . . . .	139, 174, 195	“ James . . . . .	198, 224
Maddock, Henry . . . . .	112	McDonald, Michael . . . . .	187
Maggi, Albert C. . . . .	170	“ William . . . . .	192
Mahoney, Dennis . . . . .	224, 251	McDougall, Alexander . . . . .	204
Major, Captain . . . . .	98, 101, 104	McGinley, James A. . . . .	234
Makin, Joseph . . . . .	204	“ John . . . . .	144, 204
“ Samuel . . . . .	204	McGlauffin, B. Fay . . . . .	234
Mallard, James . . . . .	33, 74, 79	“ Hiram . . . . .	233, 234
Manchester, G. D. . . . .	138	“ Margaret . . . . .	236
Manix, William . . . . .	198	McGloin, Frank . . . . .	144, 204
Manning, Charles H. . . . .	185	McGonnigal, Barney . . . . .	138
“ Jacob M. . . . .	175	McGrail, John . . . . .	174
		McGrath . . . . .	252



McGrath, Francis P. . . . .	234	Moore, Peter . . . . .	139
McGuire, Philip . . . . .	189	Moreland, John . . . . .	81
“ Timothy . . . . .	143	Morely, Captain . . . . .	3
McIntosh, John . . . . .	81	Moriarty, Michael . . . . .	186
“ William . . . . .	91	Morly, John . . . . .	143
McKinley, John . . . . .	139, 171	Morrill, Edward P. . . . .	185, 186
“ President . . . . .	215	“ William F. . . . .	224
McLauthlin, Mary . . . . .	236	Morris, F. G. . . . .	213
McMahan, Michael . . . . .	204	“ James M. . . . .	192
McMasters, John H. . . . .	153	“ Lydia . . . . .	236
McNamara, John . . . . .	198	Morse, Charles A. . . . .	138, 162
“ Patrick . . . . .	189	“ Edward F. . . . .	234
McNamee, Mabel . . . . .	236	“ Ernest C. . . . .	233, 234
“ Marion . . . . .	236	“ George F. . . . .	138
McNeil, Patrick . . . . .	143	“ Julia F. . . . .	239, 240
“ Thomas . . . . .	139, 172	“ Luther B. . . . .	232
McRoe, Oliver . . . . .	75, 106	“ William . . . . .	34
McTigh, Anthony . . . . .	224	Morton, Perez . . . . .	79
Meacham, George A. . . . .	157	“ Robert . . . . .	143, 195
Mead, Julian A. . . . .	116, 258	“ Thomas . . . . .	224
“ Mary D. . . . .	239, 240	Mott, Edward . . . . .	59
“ Tilley . . . . .	78, 106	Motte, Ellis L. . . . .	187
“ Zille . . . . .	82	Moulton, Charles H. . . . .	225
Mellen, William . . . . .	139	Mullaney, Mathew . . . . .	138
“ W. R. C. . . . .	167	Mullen, David . . . . .	138
Mellsop, William C. . . . .	174	Munroe, Oliver . . . . .	79, 85
Melvin, Albert . . . . .	224, 232	“ Sergeant . . . . .	117
“ David . . . . .	239	Munsell, George N. . . . .	171
“ Frank A. . . . .	234	Murdock, John . . . . .	225
“ Samuel . . . . .	239	“ Marion D. . . . .	240
Mercer, Frederick W. . . . .	176, 182	Murphy, Daniel . . . . .	138
Merriam, Waldo . . . . .	168	“ James . . . . .	99
Merrick, Thomas . . . . .	168	“ Michael E. . . . .	184
Merrill, Roger . . . . .	240	“ Patrick . . . . .	143
Merritt, Henry . . . . .	166	Murrey, Henry . . . . .	146, 171, 179
Meserve, Stephen E. . . . .	136, 162	“ John . . . . .	51, 52
Messer, Carlos P. . . . .	176	“ Samuel . . . . .	54
Miller, Charles . . . . .	140, 224	Nash, Susan Wyeth Sawin . . . . .	240
“ Charles A. . . . .	138, 162, 196	Nason, Guy H. . . . .	234
“ Charles C. . . . .	177	Nelson, Alex . . . . .	82
“ Henry F. H. . . . .	171	Nevinson, Elizabeth . . . . .	111
“ Henry I. . . . .	138, 162	Newcomb, Addie . . . . .	236
“ Jacob . . . . .	186	“ William C. . . . .	233, 234
“ James . . . . .	143	Nichols, Abram G. . . . .	138
“ Jeremiah . . . . .	93	“ George C. . . . .	141, 151
Milliken, Widow . . . . .	55	“ George N. . . . .	176
Mills, Casai . . . . .	99	“ John . . . . .	177, 191
“ Frank A. . . . .	233, 234	“ Robert C. . . . .	187
“ Palemon C. . . . .	139, 147, 171	“ William . . . . .	189
“ William H. . . . .	209	Nikol, Daniel . . . . .	165
Milner, Joseph F. . . . .	224	Nims, Ormand F. . . . .	184
Mirick, Samuel . . . . .	81, 99	Noonan, Edward . . . . .	225, 251
Mixer, Josiah . . . . .	45	Norcross, Elijah . . . . .	140, 188
Monahan, John J. . . . .	234	“ Jeremiah . . . . .	7
“ Owen . . . . .	198, 224	“ Joseph . . . . .	99
Monks, Clara L. . . . .	240	“ Josiah 28, 45, 74, 78, 99, 108	
Monplaisir, Louis . . . . .	144, 169	“ Samuel . . . . .	114
Montieth, William . . . . .	167	“ Seth . . . . .	32, 34, 75
Montejo, Admiral . . . . .	208	“ Thomas C. . . . .	136, 162
Moore, Lydia A. . . . .	235	North, F. E. . . . .	225
“ Maclelland . . . . .	167		

Norton, George A. . . . .	147	Parker, James P. . . . .	225
Notonksion, William . . . . .	99	"    John . . . . .	62
Noyes, George L. . . . .	133	"    Nathaniel . . . . .	100
"    Samuel . . . . .	131	"    Phineas . . . . .	95
"    Samuel G. . . . .	140, 174	"    William . . . . .	6, 143
Nutting, Andrew F. . . . .	233, 234	Parkhurst, Colonel . . . . .	245
"    Samuel . . . . .	28, 73, 99, 251	"    Isaac . . . . .	76, 100
Oaks, T. Fletcher . . . . .	178	"    John . . . . .	4
Ober, Oliver M. . . . .	141, 151, 153	Parlin, Joseph R. . . . .	232, 234
"    Peter A. . . . .	141, 151	Parmenter, William . . . . .	8
O'Brien, John . . . . .	205, 225	Parrish, Lucius H. . . . .	225, 251
"    Nicholas . . . . .	168	Parsons, Captain . . . . .	57
"    Peter . . . . .	205	"    Clara B. . . . .	236
"    Thomas . . . . .	139, 162, 196	"    Mildred . . . . .	236
O'Connell, Patrick A. . . . .	168	Paterson, General . . . . .	92, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 102
O'Halloran, James . . . . .	182	Patrick, Captain . . . . .	2, 113
"    Michael . . . . .	198	Patten, Isaac B. . . . .	181, 212, 213, 232, 233, 251
O'Hare, Patrick . . . . .	139	"    Mannie B. . . . .	213, 235, 236
O'Harra, Patrick . . . . .	173	"    Professor . . . . .	213
O'Hearn, William . . . . .	225	"    Thomas . . . . .	28, 45, 75, 85, 107, 141, 175, 189, 212, 232
O'Key, Thomas . . . . .	168	"    Wendell . . . . .	213
Olcott, Abigail . . . . .	110	Patterson, Christina . . . . .	236
"    John . . . . .	114	"    John . . . . .	52
Oldham, John . . . . .	2, 114	"    Mary E. . . . .	235, 236
Oliver, Samuel C. . . . .	188	"    William C. . . . .	179
Orne, Azor . . . . .	60, 72	Peard, Robert . . . . .	153
Osborne, Ira J. . . . .	140, 151	Pearson, Timothy . . . . .	187
Osbourne, Francis A. . . . .	167	Pease, Private . . . . .	85
Osgood, Amos . . . . .	193	Peck, George . . . . .	240
"    Lewis V. . . . .	187	Peeler, Albert . . . . .	211, 225
"    Samuel . . . . .	240	Peirce, Bartholomew . . . . .	75
Otis, Ellen S. . . . .	235, 236, 239, 240	"    Daniel . . . . .	7
"    Horace W. . . . .	141, 151, 181, 211, 212, 225, 232	"    Isaac . . . . .	185
"    James. . . . .	72	"    Joseph . . . . .	5, 6, 7
"    Mercy . . . . .	72	Penderghast, Thomas . . . . .	141, 151
"    Sarah H. . . . .	239	Pendleton, Bryan . . . . .	114
"    Ward M. . . . .	141, 151, 211, 212, 225	Percy, Lord . . . . .	55, 78
Oynes, John . . . . .	7	Perkins, Albert W. . . . .	225, 232
Packard, I. H. . . . .	232	"    Charles T. . . . .	211, 212, 216, 225, 251
Page, Calvin G. . . . .	172	"    James O. . . . .	234
Paine, Robert T. . . . .	72	"    Joseph S. . . . .	151
Palfrey, Francis W. . . . .	165	"    Luke . . . . .	129, 133, 144
Palmer, Colonel . . . . .	51	Perry, Frank A. . . . .	234
"    John . . . . .	82	"    Samuel . . . . .	7
"    Joseph . . . . .	60, 72, 82	"    William . . . . .	109
Park, Captain . . . . .	94, 102	Phelps, Edward M. . . . .	181
"    Cornelius . . . . .	35, 79, 81, 107	Philbrook, H. A. . . . .	225
"    John . . . . .	7	Philips, Theophilus . . . . .	7
"    Pennel . . . . .	34, 75, 79	Pickering, Edward N. . . . .	140, 172, 191, 192
"    William . . . . .	76, 79	Pierce, Charles Q. . . . .	211, 212, 216, 226, 248
Parker, Captain . . . . .	120	"    Ebenezer W. . . . .	168
"    Colonel . . . . .	77	"    Henry B. . . . .	211
"    Daniel . . . . .	33, 40, 43, 45, 48, 75, 85, 184	"    Henry G. . . . .	226
"    David . . . . .	79, 100	"    Henry T. . . . .	141, 175
"    Francis J. . . . .	169		

Pierce, Julia A. . . . .	235, 236	Prescott, John . . . . .	7
“ Levi M. . . . .	205	“ Oliver . . . . .	91
“ Mathew . . . . .	100	“ W. Chester . . . . .	234
“ Roger . . . . .	85	“ William . . . . .	118
Pierson, Charles L. . . . .	172	Proctor, S. Eugene . . . . .	258
“ George H. . . . .	147, 149, 152	Putnam, General . . . . .	128
Pigeon, John . . . . .	60	“ Jennie . . . . .	236
Pillsbury, Edward W. . . . .	216, 226	Pyne, Peter . . . . .	183
“ Fred S. . . . .	234		
“ Mary E. . . . .	236	Quelter, John . . . . .	138
Pines, Peter . . . . .	153	Quigley, Frank . . . . .	166, 195, 196
Piper, Lucy M. . . . .	240	“ James . . . . .	199
Pitcairn, Major . . . . .	77, 118	Quinlan, John . . . . .	205
Pitts, James . . . . .	72	“ John J. . . . .	234
Place, Arthur G. . . . .	234	“ John M. . . . .	233, 234
Plimpton, Emerson F. . . . .	178	“ Margaret . . . . .	236
“ Merrill F. . . . .	178	“ Thomas . . . . .	205, 226, 232
Polechio, Hattie F. . . . .	236	Quinn, Daniel . . . . .	199
Pollard, Otis A. . . . .	226	“ John . . . . .	199
Pomeroy, Alonzo . . . . .	139, 173	“ Thomas . . . . .	199
“ Colonel . . . . .	52	Quint, Alonzo H. . . . .	146
Pond, Elsie F. . . . .	236		
“ John A. . . . .	141, 151, 153, 184	Rand, Arnold A. . . . .	182
“ Joseph . . . . .	55	“ Clara T. . . . .	235
Poole, Charles A. . . . .	226	“ Rev. Edward A. . . . .	116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 126, 215, 251
Pope, George . . . . .	226	“ Mary F. . . . .	235
“ John . . . . .	100	“ Thomas . . . . .	239
Porter, Burr . . . . .	173, 183	Randall, John . . . . .	75, 79, 114
“ Edward F. . . . .	249	Rawson, Deacon . . . . .	51
“ Major . . . . .	98	Raymond, Charles A. . . . .	258
Potter, Daisy G. . . . .	239, 240	Read, May T. . . . .	240
Powers, James . . . . .	205	Reed, William . . . . .	55
Pratt, Charles . . . . .	256	Regan, John . . . . .	226
“ James A. . . . .	177	Reinhardt, Frederick W. . . . .	185
“ James R. . . . .	139	Reinhart, Tillock . . . . .	101
“ Miles . . . . .	130, 133	Remington, John . . . . .	12, 19, 20, 50, 75, 78
Prentice, Benjamin . . . . .	12, 100	Revere, Paul . . . . .	62, 77, 117, 125
“ Elizabeth . . . . .	110	“ Paul J. . . . .	165
“ Isaac . . . . .	78	Rhodes, George L. . . . .	141, 152
“ Jonas . . . . .	74	Rice, Addie L. . . . .	239, 240
“ Joshua . . . . .	100	“ Timothy . . . . .	8
“ Samuel . . . . .	100	Richards, A. L. . . . .	144
“ Smith . . . . .	101	“ Henry . . . . .	143, 183
“ Solomon . . . . .	28, 74	“ Joanna B. . . . .	258
“ Thomas . . . . .	34, 75, 79, 101, 111	“ Samuel . . . . .	45
Price, Israel . . . . .	101	Richardson, Charles . . . . .	138
“ William . . . . .	4, 7	“ Ebenezer . . . . .	101
“ William, Jr. . . . .	7	“ Edward . . . . .	25, 26, 74, 141
Priest, Benjamin L. . . . .	226, 234, 251	“ Edward C. . . . .	233, 234
“ Charles H. . . . .	141, 151, 211, 212, 226	“ Edward F. . . . .	152
“ George E. . . . .	141, 177, 178, 211, 212, 214, 216, 226, 248, 252	“ James M. . . . .	189
“ Joseph . . . . .	8	“ Peter . . . . .	33, 79, 133
“ Mabel E. . . . .	239	“ Reuben L. . . . .	213
“ Mary W. . . . .	235, 236	“ Thomas . . . . .	226
“ Philemon . . . . .	239	Riddeford, James . . . . .	205
Prescott, Colonel . . . . .	52	Ridgeway, John . . . . .	85
“ George L. . . . .	169	Rinehart, Charles . . . . .	143
“ James . . . . .	72	Ripley, S. Ellis . . . . .	232, 233, 234

Risley, Chester . . . . .	138	Russell, Jeremiah Jr. . . . .	141, 152, 227, 232
“ Chester W. . . . .	162	“ William . . . . .	71, 101
“ George W. . . . .	138, 162, 184	“ Willie M. . . . .	145, 209
Roach, William F. . . . .	226, 252	Rye, James (enlisted under name of Rye, but correct name James Barnard Whitney) . . . . .	182
Robbins, Dexter . . . . .	232	Safford, Thomas . . . . .	114
“ Dexter A. . . . .	226, 234	Salla, Joseph R. . . . .	185, 186
“ Elbridge . . . . .	252	Salter, Richard H. . . . .	145
“ George . . . . .	251	Saltmarsh, William . . . . .	114
“ George, Jr. . . . .	138, 162	Sampson, Admiral . . . . .	208
“ Harry W. . . . .	234	Sanborn, George H. . . . .	227
“ Hattie E. . . . .	235, 236	“ George W. . . . .	186
“ Henry D. . . . .	234	“ Lizzie W. . . . .	235
“ James A. . . . .	141, 175, 178	Sanderson, Henry . . . . .	85, 86, 138
“ John . . . . .	227	“ Horace . . . . .	138
“ John L. . . . .	227, 232	“ Isaac 21, 28, 33, 73, 74, 78	
“ John W. . . . .	234	“ Jacob . . . . .	79
Roberts, William . . . . .	205, 227	“ Josiah . . . . .	45, 78
Robinson, Albert B. . . . .	174	“ Seth . . . . .	74, 78
“ Charles . . . . .	205	Sands, John S. . . . .	227
“ George F. 214, 216, 227, 232		Sanger, Charles E. . . . .	141, 152, 251
“ Josie M. . . . .	235	“ David 20, 25, 28, 32, 35, 38, 39, 40, 43, 47, 75, 82, 86, 87, 102, 107	
“ Mary A. . . . .	235, 236	“ Hanna S. . . . .	236
Roche, Edward D. . . . .	209	“ John . . . . .	78
Rockwell, George L. . . . .	209	“ Martha . . . . .	214
Rodman, John . . . . .	138	“ Nathaniel 4, 75, 102, 107	
“ William L. . . . .	172	“ Richard . . . . .	114
Roe, Oliver M. . . . .	28	“ Samuel 21, 22, 75, 78, 102, 107, 240	
Rogers, Abraham F. . . . .	239	“ Thomas . . . . .	81, 85
“ Harriet E. D. . . . .	239, 240	“ William . . . . .	34, 75, 79
“ Hugh . . . . .	140, 162	“ William H. . . . .	138, 163
“ John P. . . . .	163	Sargent, Horace Binney . . . . .	179
“ Patrick . . . . .	140	“ Lorenzo D. . . . .	182
“ Terrence . . . . .	140, 163	“ Lucius M. . . . .	146
“ William . . . . .	98	“ N. P. . . . .	52
Rolfe, Frank A. . . . .	188	“ Paul Dudley . . . . .	99
Rollins, Adelaide H. . . . .	236, 240	“ Winthrop . . . . .	93
“ Charles H. . . . .	258	Savage, John . . . . .	85
Rood, J. L. . . . .	138	“ William H. . . . .	215
Rooney, Francis A. . . . .	209	Sawen, Thomas . . . . .	8
Rosebrook, Seldon H. 141, 144, 152		Sawin, Daniel 26, 28, 32, 37, 45, 73, 79, 86	
Ross, Fannie T. . . . .	235	“ John . . . . .	7, 33, 73
“ Lydia . . . . .	236	“ John P. . . . .	185
“ Roswell C. . . . .	193	“ Munning . . . . .	7
“ Washington B. . . . .	193	“ Samuel . . . . .	102
“ William W. . . . .	193	Sawing, Daniel . . . . .	102
Rotes, Andrew . . . . .	101	Sawtell, Enoch . . . . .	4
Rouse, Edward S. . . . .	140	“ Obadiah . . . . .	8
Rowell, Cromwell G. . . . .	153	“ Richard . . . . .	7
Rowse, Albert . . . . .	187	Sawyer, Captain . . . . .	131, 132
Royce, Jacob G. . . . .	251	“ Ebenezer . . . . .	59
“ T. W. D. . . . .	251	“ John Jacob . . . . .	46
Rugg, Emma C. . . . .	239, 240	Scandlin, William G. . . . .	156
Rundlett, Arthur B. . . . .	209		
Rupp, Joseph D. . . . .	137, 163		
Russell, Abel . . . . .	101		
“ Caroline W. . . . .	235		
“ Edward . . . . .	182		
“ Henry S. . . . .	181		
“ Ira . . . . .	154		
“ James F. . . . .	194, 227		
“ Jeremiah . . . . .	130		

Scherer, John . . . . .	154, 170
Schley, Admiral . . . . .	208
Scott, General . . . . .	129
" Henry D. . . . .	187
" William . . . . .	99
" Woodburn C. . . . .	174
Scruton, E. F. . . . .	143
Scully, Thomas . . . . .	153
Seaver, Mr. . . . .	63
" William . . . . .	72
Sedgwick, Roger . . . . .	2
Seeley, Captain . . . . .	115
" Lieut. . . . .	115
" Robert . . . . .	115
Seldon, John S. . . . .	227
Severance, Augustus . . . . .	140, 181
Shardol, Peter . . . . .	102
Sharp, James . . . . .	131
" James E. . . . .	138, 163
" Lieut. . . . .	5
" Supply T. . . . .	245
Shattuck, Amory N. . . . .	138
" William . . . . .	7, 8
Shaw, Bartlett M. . . . .	213
" Jackson H. . . . .	227
" Linus A. . . . .	216, 227, 231
" Orlando H. . . . .	227
" Robert G. . . . .	177, 191
Sheahan, Thomas . . . . .	139
Shed, Zachariah . . . . .	33, 73, 78
Shedd, Luther A. . . . .	251
Sheldon, Peter . . . . .	102
Shepard, Alexander . . . . .	92
" Alexander, Jr. . . . .	99, 101
" Samuel . . . . .	2
Sheridan, General . . . . .	231
Sherman, Charles F. . . . .	140, 184
" Frederick . . . . .	205, 250
" General . . . . .	3, 231
" John . . . . .	3, 8, 115
" Robert . . . . .	138
" William, Jr. . . . .	134
Shugrue, Michael . . . . .	252
Shurtleff, James A. . . . .	234
" Perez (not Percy) . . . . .	233, 234
Sibley, Mark N. . . . .	141, 152
Siebold, Christian . . . . .	211, 227
Sill, Joseph . . . . .	6, 109
Silsbee, Alice M. . . . .	238, 239, 240
Silva, Antonia . . . . .	144, 205
Sistrank, William . . . . .	192
Skeele, Milo B. . . . .	139, 173
Skinner, Charles . . . . .	172
" Henry R. . . . .	233, 234
" Hiram D. . . . .	227, 248, 252
" Lester . . . . .	196, 199
" Volney . . . . .	234
Slack, Charles B. . . . .	187
Sleeper, George H. . . . .	131, 133
Smith, Abbie A. . . . .	235
" Andrew . . . . .	173

Smith, Asa D. . . . .	137
" Calvin . . . . .	94, 100
" Captain . . . . .	104
" Caroline A. . . . .	235
" Charles E. . . . .	234
" Charles W. . . . .	216, 228, 232
" Colonel . . . . .	52, 98
" Commander . . . . .	104
" Daniel . . . . .	7
" David . . . . .	86, 108
" David P. . . . .	164
" D. C. . . . .	228
" E. . . . .	93
" Edith M. . . . .	235
" Eliakim . . . . .	251
" Frederick E. . . . .	234
" George . . . . .	234
" Gregg . . . . .	138, 163
" Guy . . . . .	228
" Henry . . . . .	228
" James H. . . . .	138, 163, 228, 251
" John . . . . .	86, 120, 144, 205
" John J. . . . .	138
" Jonathan . . . . .	4, 7, 8
" Joseph . . . . .	4, 7, 8
" Joshua . . . . .	138
" Lieut. . . . .	77
" Lizzie M. . . . .	235, 236
" Oliver H. . . . .	155, 163
" Thomas . . . . .	251
" Thomas F. . . . .	234
Snodgrass, Ansel . . . . .	228
Snow, Bertha H. . . . .	240
" George K. . . . .	144
" George W. . . . .	168
" Nancy N. . . . .	235
" Walter B. . . . .	116, 258
" William F. . . . .	147
Soden, Samuel . . . . .	20, 27, 37, 42, 44, 45, 74, 78
Soper, Agnes . . . . .	236
" Ralph T. . . . .	234
Soule, Horatio S. . . . .	178
Southcot, Mr. . . . .	127
Souther, Edward E. . . . .	186
" (Souter) Moses . . . . .	75, 79, 82
Spaulding, Charles A. . . . .	139, 173
Spencer, A. A. . . . .	143
" William . . . . .	2
Spoooner, Walter . . . . .	63, 72
Sprague, A. B. R. . . . .	188
" James M. . . . .	251
" Miles . . . . .	251
" Roscoe L. . . . .	209
" Samuel . . . . .	33
" William . . . . .	102
" William Roy . . . . .	209
Spring, Converse . . . . .	34, 75, 79, 103
" Henry . . . . .	7
" Jeduthan . . . . .	115
" Josiah . . . . .	115

Spring, Marshall . . . . .	28, 75, 106, 115	Stone, James . . . . .	34
"    Nicholas J. . . . .	209, 228	"    John . . . . .	7, 111
"    Samuel . . . . .	45	"    Jonathan . . . . .	33, 45, 74, 78, 106
Sprout, Ebenezer . . . . .	94, 99	"    Josephine . . . . .	125
Squeb, Captain . . . . .	127	"    Josie H. . . . .	240
Stacey, Albert H. . . . .	138	"    Lincoln R. . . . .	177
Stackpole, Edwin A. . . . .	141, 152	"    Moses . . . . .	12, 14, 18, 21, 23, 25, 27, 29, 30, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38, 40, 43, 45, 73, 74, 78, 85, 86, 93, 103, 106, 115, 125, 126
Stafford, Thomas . . . . .	78	"    Mr. . . . .	245
Stakes, William . . . . .	192	"    Nathaniel . . . . .	12, 18, 22, 23, 28, 33, 40, 73, 106
Stanley, John S. . . . .	141, 152	"    Silas C. . . . .	167
Stearns, Abbie C. . . . .	240	"    Walter C. . . . .	258
"    Asa . . . . .	115	"    William . . . . .	74, 86
"    Captain . . . . .	97, 98, 102	Storer, Seth . . . . .	247
"    Carrie M. . . . .	235	Story, William . . . . .	103
"    Colonel . . . . .	97	Stratton, Eunice . . . . .	112
"    George . . . . .	103	"    George R. . . . .	234
"    Habakkak . . . . .	103	"    Homer R. . . . .	228
"    Hannah . . . . .	111	"    John . . . . .	20, 21, 22, 74, 78, 81, 247
"    Herbert C. . . . .	210	"    Joshua . . . . .	34, 79, 82
"    Isaac . . . . .	121	"    Nathan . . . . .	103
"    John . . . . .	7	"    Nathaniel . . . . .	85, 103
"    Mary . . . . .	110	Sturgis, Mr. . . . .	71
"    Peter . . . . .	115	Sturtevant, Joseph . . . . .	239, 240
"    Phineas . . . . .	22, 23, 25, 28, 29, 32, 35, 36, 39, 74, 78, 85, 103, 107, 111, 115, 121	"    Lot . . . . .	239, 240
"    Samuel . . . . .	7	Sullivan, Daniel (or Dennis) . . . . .	163
"    Samuel F. . . . .	129, 136, 163, 184, 216, 228, 242	"    Dennis . . . . .	138, 189
"    Samuel G. . . . .	234	"    General . . . . .	115
"    Seubael . . . . .	7	"    James . . . . .	63, 181
Stedman, Joseph . . . . .	174	"    Mr. . . . .	51, 58
Stelfox, James F. . . . .	170	"    Timothy . . . . .	182
Stephenson, Luther, Jr. . . . .	169	Sumner, Allison R. . . . .	138, 163, 195
"    Robert H. . . . .	167	Swan, James . . . . .	101
"    Thomas G. . . . .	167	"    Samuel . . . . .	74
Stetson, Ebenezer . . . . .	28, 75, 85	"    Thomas . . . . .	7
Stevens, Atherton H. . . . .	182	Swift, George . . . . .	228
"    John . . . . .	166	Swinburn, Samuel . . . . .	138
"    William H. . . . .	189, 228	Sylvester, James W. . . . .	141, 175
Stewart, George H. . . . .	234	Tabor, Mabel R. . . . .	239
"    Sophie . . . . .	236	Tainter, Amos . . . . .	78
Stickney, Albert . . . . .	176	"    Cyrus . . . . .	86
"    John K. . . . .	133	"    Eries . . . . .	28, 75, 107
Stiles, Frederick G. . . . .	174	"    George W. . . . .	138
Stimson, Andrew . . . . .	34	"    John . . . . .	74, 75, 85
"    John . . . . .	28, 106, 108	"    John, Jr. . . . .	115
"    Jonas . . . . .	86	"    Sarah . . . . .	109
"    Jonathan . . . . .	7	Taylor, Captain . . . . .	90, 104
Stone, Abbie H. . . . .	235, 236	"    Doctor . . . . .	51, 54, 55, 63
"    Abijah . . . . .	74, 86, 103, 106	"    Eldad . . . . .	72
"    Captain . . . . .	51, 58	"    George W. . . . .	185
"    Charles W. . . . .	245, 258	"    Jane B. . . . .	235
"    Colonel . . . . .	126	"    John . . . . .	143
"    Cornelius . . . . .	79, 86	Tayntor, Joseph . . . . .	4
"    David . . . . .	27, 74, 79, 106, 240	Teele, George E. . . . .	216, 228
"    Deacon . . . . .	54		
"    Ebenezer . . . . .	28, 73		
"    Elisa . . . . .	240		
"    George F. . . . .	194		



Teale, Eliza M. . . . .	235	Tulford, John . . . . .	103
Terry, Timothy W. . . . .	187	Turner, Charles P. . . . .	206
Tervis, John . . . . .	103	“ Colonel . . . . .	97, 103
Thatcher, Colonel 93, 97, 98, 102, 103, 121		“ Frank W. . . . .	206
“ Samuel . . . . .	7, 90, 113	“ Henry A. . . . .	175
“ Thomas . . . . .	86	“ William . . . . .	6
Thayer, J. Henry . . . . .	173	Tyghe, Joseph . . . . .	152, 229
“ Samuel G. . . . .	234	“ Joseph G. . . . .	141
Thomas, Arad . . . . .	228	“ Joseph L. . . . .	234
“ Fred A. . . . .	216, 228, 232	Tyler, Nathan . . . . .	96
“ Frederick A. . . . .	210	Tyng, Edward . . . . .	4
“ Mary A. . . . .	235, 236	Underhill, John . . . . .	2
“ Orson C. . . . .	139, 173	Underwood, Adin B. . . . .	170
Thompson, C. H. . . . .	138	“ Thomas . . . . .	8, 113
“ De Witt C. . . . .	181	Van Arsdale, Charles D. . . . .	234
“ George . . . . .	115	Vassal, John . . . . .	74
“ James F. . . . .	155	Vaughan, John . . . . .	143
“ L. P. . . . .	246	Vila, John . . . . .	34, 74, 78
“ Otis A. . . . .	205	Vinton, Joseph, Jr. . . . .	143
“ William . . . . .	205	Vose, Captain . . . . .	91, 97, 98
Thurston, Charles S. . . . .	206, 229	Wade, Abner . . . . .	98
Thwing, Charles G. . . . .	229	Wadsworth, Samuel . . . . .	4, 5, 6, 114
Tibbetts, N. D. . . . .	138	Waite, Curtis M. . . . .	229
Tileston, George F. . . . .	154	“ Joseph . . . . .	7
Tillson, Hannah . . . . .	236	Walcott, John W. . . . .	184
“ Hiram B. . . . .	229	Waldock, James . . . . .	169
Tilton, Daniel P. . . . .	141, 176	Wales, Ebenezer . . . . .	86
“ Walter H. . . . .	206	“ Elkanah . . . . .	28, 75, 79, 106
Timony, John . . . . .	252	“ Jacob . . . . .	97
Timothy, John . . . . .	199	“ Samuel . . . . .	8
Titcomb, Lucy . . . . .	214	Walker, N. O. . . . .	211, 229
Tolman, Alvin F. . . . .	216, 229, 232	“ Samuel . . . . .	192, 240
“ Charles E. . . . .	210	Wall, William . . . . .	199
“ Elijah . . . . .	75, 81, 103	Wallace, Daniel L. . . . .	190
“ Elisha . . . . .	79	“ Samuel . . . . .	229
“ Frank S. . . . .	233, 234	“ William E. . . . .	193, 194
Tomlinson, G. W. . . . .	231	Wallcutt, Captain . . . . .	98, 100
Toohy, Isaac . . . . .	189	Walton, Captain . . . . .	103
Toole, Patrick . . . . .	141, 152	“ John . . . . .	90
Tower, Georgianna P. . . . .	240	Ward, Artemas . . . . .	57, 60
“ Peter . . . . .	240	“ Colonel . . . . .	114, 115
Towle, Charles J. . . . .	229, 232	“ Edwin F. . . . .	172
“ Samuel K. . . . .	169, 188	“ General . . . . .	51, 66
Towne, F. Warren . . . . .	206	“ George H. . . . .	156
Townsend, David . . . . .	86	“ John M. . . . .	163
“ Luther T. . . . .	229, 249	“ John N. . . . .	138
Train, Thomas . . . . .	7	“ Samuel . . . . .	81
Treadwell, Henry S. . . . .	141, 176	“ Thaddeus . . . . .	82, 103
“ Joshua B. . . . .	152	Wardsworth, Hannah . . . . .	114
Tremlett, Henry M. . . . .	172	Wardwell, David K. . . . .	172
Tripp, Alden W. . . . .	206	Ware, Robert . . . . .	175
“ David F. . . . .	216, 229, 232	Warren, Colonel . . . . .	63
Trull, Ezra J. . . . .	140, 156, 173	“ Daniel . . . . .	4, 5, 6, 7, 51, 65
“ George G. . . . .	184	“ Elizabeth . . . . .	236
“ Mr. . . . .	132	“ General . . . . .	97, 127, 128, 231
Trumbull, Jonathan . . . . .	56, 57	“ Grace . . . . .	122
Trundy, C. A. . . . .	229	“ J. . . . .	53
Tucker, Julius M. . . . .	178	“ James . . . . .	64, 71, 72, 119
Tufts, Elias . . . . .	79		
“ James . . . . .	79		

Warren, John . . . . .	122	Whall, William . . . . .	174, 206
“ Jonathan . . . . .	91, 93, 97, 98, 102	“ William W. . . . .	184
“ Joseph . . . . .	56, 60, 62, 64, 71, 118, 127	Wheaton, Charles, Jr. . . . .	146
“ Lydia . . . . .	122	Wheeler, Ephraim . . . . .	25, 104
“ Margaret . . . . .	122	“ Lulu B. . . . .	236
“ Mary . . . . .	110	Whitcomb, Asa . . . . .	95
“ Michael . . . . .	140	“ Colonel . . . . .	51
“ Michael M. . . . .	154	“ John . . . . .	57, 64
“ Nathan . . . . .	103, 104	White, Benjamin . . . . .	60
“ Nathaniel . . . . .	104	“ Captain . . . . .	55
“ Orin . . . . .	170	“ Charles C. . . . .	230
“ Phinehas . . . . .	122	“ Charles H. . . . .	206, 210
“ Samuel . . . . .	79, 82, 104, 106	“ Charles W. . . . .	230
“ William . . . . .	45	“ George T. . . . .	146
Washburn, Abraham . . . . .	80	“ Jedediah . . . . .	115
“ Andrew . . . . .	188	“ Joel . . . . .	27, 79, 85, 106, 108
“ Francis . . . . .	182	“ Jonas . . . . .	19, 27, 29, 30, 32, 42, 43, 44, 45, 74, 75, 79, 85, 108
Washington, General . . . . .	66, 117, 119, 121, 124, 234	“ Mary . . . . .	235
“ Lady . . . . .	117, 121	“ Mary A. . . . .	239, 240
Wass, Ansel D. . . . .	182	“ Rebecca . . . . .	110
“ Colonel . . . . .	179	“ Samuel . . . . .	14, 20, 25, 26, 27, 32, 34, 36, 37, 38, 40, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 74, 78, 79, 81, 85, 106, 108
Waterhouse, Fred L. . . . .	229	“ Sarah L. . . . .	251
Waters, Joseph . . . . .	199	“ Whitman V. . . . .	178
“ Theodore . . . . .	137	“ William . . . . .	79, 82, 115
Watson, Abraham . . . . .	60	“ William G. . . . .	179
“ Captain . . . . .	121	“ William F. . . . .	140, 163, 196
“ Elisha F. . . . .	154	Whitemarsh, Thomas F. . . . .	138
“ Jacob . . . . .	90	Whiting, Henry . . . . .	108
“ Joseph . . . . .	138	“ John . . . . .	104
“ Mr. . . . .	51	“ Nathaniel . . . . .	131, 133
“ William . . . . .	79, 82, 86, 106, 108	“ Stephen . . . . .	108
Waumpey, Isaac . . . . .	104	Whitney, Abigail . . . . .	124
Way, Mr. . . . .	243	“ Abram . . . . .	45, 75, 78, 86, 240
Wayte, John . . . . .	6	“ Allston W. . . . .	156
Webb, James A. . . . .	138, 163	“ Arthur H. . . . .	258
Webber, A. Carter . . . . .	175	“ B. . . . .	252
“ Charles H. . . . .	229	“ Charles . . . . .	252
“ Charles W. . . . .	186	“ Daniel . . . . .	12, 33, 74, 75, 78, 85, 105, 108
Webster, Fletcher . . . . .	155, 245	“ David . . . . .	78, 104, 107
“ Jonathan . . . . .	52	“ Dorothy . . . . .	112
Weitz, Louise . . . . .	236	“ Eliza . . . . .	75
Welch, Charles O. . . . .	211	“ Elnathan . . . . .	75, 79, 106
“ James . . . . .	104	“ Ephraim . . . . .	85
“ John . . . . .	216, 229, 232	“ Ezekiel . . . . .	75, 79, 82, 86
Weld, Stephen M. . . . .	178	“ Frank . . . . .	125
Wellington, Benjamin . . . . .	8	“ Henry . . . . .	75
“ George . . . . .	115	“ Hiram . . . . .	133
“ John . . . . .	7, 75, 79, 82, 105, 107	“ Israel . . . . .	74
“ Joseph . . . . .	7, 74	“ James E. . . . .	175
“ Samuel . . . . .	33, 106	“ John . . . . .	4, 75, 78, 82, 104, 107, 139, 143, 173, 252
“ Thaddeus . . . . .	115	“ Jonathan . . . . .	7, 75, 78
“ Thomas . . . . .	15, 17, 74, 79	“ Josiah . . . . .	101, 103, 104
Wells, Edwin G. . . . .	164		
“ George D. . . . .	145		
Wenmouth, Richard J. . . . .	210		
Wentworth, Andrew O. . . . .	176		
West, William M. . . . .	171		
“ William W. . . . .	139		
Westerfield, Henry . . . . .	230		

- Whitney, Leonard . . . . . 252  
 " Leonard, Jr. . . . . 133  
 " Minetta J. . . . . 240  
 " Moses . . . . . 4, 7, 252  
 " Nathaniel . . . . . 85  
 " Ruggles . . . . . 33  
 " Samuel . . . . . 7, 28, 75, 106  
 " Simon 27, 30, 33, 43, 45, 47,  
     75, 105, 108  
 " Solon F. . . . . 116, 256  
 " Stephen 21, 28, 75, 78, 85  
 " Tabitha . . . . . 113  
 " Thomas . . . . . 7  
 Whiton, John C. . . . . 175  
 Whittemore, Benjamin F. . . . . 177  
 " George A. . . . . 164  
 " George H. . . . . 138  
 " Horace O. . . . . 169  
 Whitten, Lyman B. . . . . 189  
 " Margaret F. . . . . 235  
 Whitton, Margaret E. . . . . 235  
 Wigglesworth, Edward . . . . . 93, 94  
 Wilbur, George B. . . . . 133  
 Wilde, Edward A. . . . . 171  
 Wilder, Jackson . . . . . 192  
 Wilkins, Henry A. . . . . 140  
 " Henry E. . . . . 166  
 " Joseph G. . . . . 141, 176  
 Willard, Bial W. . . . . 239  
 " Captain . . . . . 109  
 " Major . . . . . 3  
 " Sidney . . . . . 171  
 " Simon . . . . . 2  
 Willey, Annie L. . . . . 230  
 Williams, Abraham . . . . . 7  
 " Captain . . . . . 94  
 " Charles . . . . . 168  
 " H. F. . . . . 233  
 " Horace P. . . . . 178  
 " Joseph . . . . . 102  
 " Major . . . . . 158  
 " Robert . . . . . 179  
 " William . . . . . 116  
 Willie, Peter . . . . . 230  
 Willington, John . . . . . 104  
 " Jonathan . . . . . 104  
 " Palgrave . . . . . 8  
 " Samuel . . . . . 24, 29  
 " Thomas . . . . . 94  
 Willis, Charles . . . . . 85  
 " Henry A. . . . . 177  
 Willson, Thomas . . . . . 104  
 Wilson, Alice L. . . . . 240  
 " Charles H. . . . . 230  
 Wilson, Daniel A. . . . . 141, 152  
 " E. P. . . . . 248  
 " Israel N. . . . . 185  
 " James . . . . . 141, 152  
 " John G. . . . . 181  
 " Margaret . . . . . 236  
 " M. Caroline . . . . . 238, 239  
 " Silas C. . . . . 206  
 " Thomas . . . . . 48, 196, 199  
 " William H. . . . . 258  
 Wincol, Sergt. . . . . 109  
 Windham, John . . . . . 4  
 Winship, Joshua . . . . . 104  
 Winslow, Helen M. . . . . 238  
 Winthrop, Governor . . . . . 113  
 " John . . . . . 1, 2, 72  
 Wolcott, Oliver . . . . . 56  
 Wood, Andrew . . . . . 192  
 " Dolly . . . . . 110  
 " Herbert S. . . . . 234  
 " Samuel . . . . . 7  
 Woodbridge, Captain . . . . . 100  
 Woodbury, William H. . . . . 139, 173  
 Woodfin, Philip T. . . . . 187  
 Woodsum, William . . . . . 186  
 Woodward, George . . . . . 7  
 " Mary D. . . . . 239  
 " R. T. . . . . 230  
 Woodworth, C. L. . . . . 212  
 Worcester, George S. . . . . 189  
 " William E. C. . . . . 147, 152  
 Worth, Alonzo K. . . . . 138, 155, 164,  
     216, 230  
 " Charles A. . . . . 233, 234  
 " Charles S. . . . . 230  
 " Cora A. . . . . 235  
 " Ellen S. . . . . 235  
 Wray, James . . . . . 166  
 Wright, Amos . . . . . 239  
 " Frank . . . . . 138  
 " George S. . . . . 123  
 " Joseph . . . . . 4  
 " Levi P. . . . . 188  
 Wyer, Edwin F. . . . . 152  
 Wyman, Powell T. (Colonel) 136, 157,  
     243, 244, 245  
 Wyth, Ebenezer . . . . . 74  
 Yates, Mr. . . . . 7  
 York, Charles A. . . . . 258  
 Young, George U. . . . . 230  
 " Joseph . . . . . 143, 199  
 " Joseph H. . . . . 252











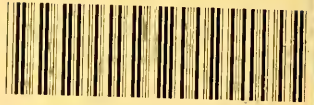








LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 014 075 286 1

